









A HAND-LIST  
OF THE  
GENERA AND SPECIES  
OF  
BIRDS.

[NOMENCLATOR AVIUM TUM FOSSILIVM  
TUM VIVENTIVM.]

BY  
R. BOWDLER SHARPE, LL.D.,  
ASSISTANT KEEPER, DEPARTMENT OF ZOOLOGY,  
BRITISH MUSEUM.

VOLUME I.

LONDON:  
PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE TRUSTEES.

SOLD BY  
LONGMANS & Co., 39 PATERNOSTER ROW, E.C.;  
B. QUARITCH, 15 PICCADILLY, W.; DULAU & Co., 37 SOHO SQUARE, W.;  
KEGAN PAUL, TRENCH, TRUBNER, & Co., CHARING CROSS ROAD, W.C.;  
AND AT THE  
BRITISH MUSEUM (NATURAL HISTORY), CROMWELL ROAD, SW  
1899.

*All rights reserved.*

PRINTED BY TAYLOR AND FRANCIS,  
RED LION COURT, FLEET STREET.

## P R E F A C E .

THE first 'Hand-list' of Birds was compiled by the late George Robert Gray, and published by the Trustees of the British Museum in three parts, in the years 1869, 1870, and 1871. This work has long been out of print, and the time seems to have come when a new Hand-list would be of advantage to working ornithologists.

This new 'Hand-list' has been written by Dr. R. Bowdler Sharpe, the author of the greater part of the 'Catalogue of Birds.' To the latter work reference is made throughout, and the 'Hand-list' is avowedly founded upon the 'Catalogue'; but the new species described since the publication of the twenty-seven volumes which comprise the latter work will be here included, so as to bring the list of the known species of birds up to date.

I thoroughly endorse the author's remarks as to the value of the co-operation which he has received from distinguished ornithologists in this and other countries. The desire which has been evinced by so many ornithologists to make this new 'Hand-list' complete will be fully appreciated by all those who desire the progress of Zoological Science.

E. RAY LANKESTER,  
*Director,*  
*Natural History Departments,*  
*British Museum.*

July 12, 1899.





## INTRODUCTION.

---

EVER since the publication of the 'Catalogue of Birds' I have kept a record of the additional species described, and my notes will be published in the supplementary volumes of the 'Catalogue' to be issued shortly. The writing of these notes has been rendered the more easy by the fact that for many years I have compiled the 'Aves' portion of the 'Zoological Record.'

It gave me, therefore, great pleasure when the Trustees of the British Museum consented to publish a new 'Hand-list of Birds,' since the need of such a work has long been recognized by ornithologists. The present compilation differs only from that of my predecessor, the late George Robert Gray, in that I have had the advantage of being able to refer to the 'Catalogue of Birds,' where a full synonymy of each species will be found. The geographical range is here given as concisely as possible, and is based on the conclusions derived from the 'Catalogue,' instead of being founded chiefly on the material in the British Museum, as was done in Gray's 'Hand-list.' The system of classification followed in the present work is that proposed by myself in 1891, in my address to the Second Ornithological Congress at Buda-Pest. I have seen no reason to modify the conclusions there recorded in any material degree.

I have ventured to incorporate in what appears to me to be their natural position the extinct forms of birds; but it is difficult to discover all the descriptions of fossil birds, scattered as they are through so many publications. In some of my volumes of the 'Catalogue' fossil forms are enumerated, but in most of the volumes no record of the extinct birds has been attempted. My work in this direction has been

principally founded on the 'Catalogue of Fossil Birds' written by Mr. R. Lydekker, F.R.S., and published by the Trustees in 1891. The proofs of the present volume have been submitted to Professor Milne-Edwards, the leading authority on the subject, and also to Dr. Shufeldt, who has done much work on the fossil forms of bird-life in America. I am, however, especially indebted to my colleague, Mr. C. W. Andrews, of the Geological Department, who has kindly looked over all the proofs: I am under great obligations to him for useful hints and corrections. All extinct forms are printed in antique type, and the latter has also been adopted for recent species now known to be extinct, such as *Camptolenus labradorius* (p. 225).

I cannot too warmly express my thanks to the undermentioned ornithologists, who have revised the proof-sheets of this work, and given to it the importance of an international publication. Many of them have freely given me their original notes, have saved me from many slips, and have greatly enhanced the value of the work. I can only assure them of my gratitude for their unselfishness, and nothing in my life has pleased me more than to receive the co-operation of so many of the leading ornithologists of the day, as has been the case in the present instance.

Proofs have been submitted to and corrected by the following ornithologists:—

*England*.—Hon. Walter Rothschild, M.P., Mr. Ernst Hartert, Dr. P. L. Selater, Mr. W. R. Ogilvie Grant, Mr. W. P. Pycraft, Mr. Howard Samders, Mr. E. W. Oates.

*France*.—Professor Milne-Edwards, Dr. E. Oustalet.

*Holland*.—Dr. Otto Finsch.

*Germany*.—Professor A. Reichenow, Dr. A. B. Meyer, Count von Berlepsch.

*Russia*.—Dr. Bianchi.

*Italy*.—Count Salvadori.

*America*.—Prof. Elliott Coues, Prof. Robert Ridgway, Dr. L. Stejneger, Prof. J. A. Allen, Mr. Frank M. Chapman, Mr. C. W. Richmond.

To all these gentlemen I tender my sincere thanks for their loyal friendship and assistance. In most cases I have followed their suggestions, especially in the groups with which I have not an intimate personal acquaintance. My views on certain aspects of nomenclature are so well known that slight differences must exist between some of us on a few minor points, and on these there will always be a variation in individual opinion. In the main I have adhered strictly to the nomenclature of the 'Catalogue of Birds,' and in a few cases only have I ventured to disagree with the conclusions of the writers.

R. BOWDLER SHARPE.

July 6, 1899.



# SYSTEMATIC INDEX.

Class <b>AVES.</b>		Page
Sub-Class I.	<b>SAURURÆ</b> . . . . .	1
	1. Archaeopteryx, <i>Meyer</i> . . . . .	1
Sub-Class II.	<b>RATITÆ</b> . . . . .	1
	Order I.	
	<b>RHEIFORMES</b> . . . . .	1
	Fam. I. RHEIDÆ . . . . .	1
	1. Rhea, <i>Lath.</i> . . . . .	1
	INCERTÆ SEDIS.	
	1. Barornis, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	2
	2. Laopteryx, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	2
	Order II.	
	<b>STRUTHIONIFORMES</b> . . . . .	2
	Fam. I. STRUTHIONIDÆ . . . . .	2
	1. Struthio, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	2
	Order III.	
	<b>CASUARIIFORMES</b> . . . . .	2
	Fam. I. DROMÆIDÆ . . . . .	2
	1. Dromæus, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	2
	Fam. II. DROMORNITHIDÆ. . . . .	3
	1. Dromornis, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	3
	2. Genyornis, <i>S. &amp; Z.</i> . . . . .	3
	Fam. III. CASUARIIDÆ . . . . .	3
	1. Casuarius, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	3
	2. Hypselornis, <i>Lyd.</i> . . . . .	4
	Order IV.	
	<b>DINORNITHIFORMES</b> . . . . .	4
	Fam. I. DINORNITHIDÆ . . . . .	4
	Sub-Fam. I. Dinornithinæ. . . . .	4
	1. Dinornis, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	4
	Sub-Fam. 2. Anomalopteryginæ . . . . .	5
	2. Pachyornis, <i>Lyd.</i> . . . . .	5
	3. Syornis, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	5
	4. Anomalopteryx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	5
	5. Megalapteryx, <i>Huast.</i> . . . . .	6
	Sub-Fam. 3. Emeinæ . . . . .	6
	6. Emeus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	6
	Order V.	
	<b>ÆPYORNITHIFORMES</b> . . . . .	6
	Fam. I. ÆPYORNITHIDÆ. . . . .	6
	1. Æpyornis, <i>Is. Geoffr.</i> . . . . .	6
	2. Mullerornis, <i>Mitth-Edw. &amp; Grandid.</i> . . . . .	7
	Order VI.	
	<b>APTERYGIIFORMES</b> . . . . .	7
	Fam. I. APTERYGIDÆ . . . . .	7
	1. Apteryx, <i>Shaw</i> . . . . .	7
	2. Pseudapteryx, <i>Lyd.</i> . . . . .	8
	3. Metapteryx, <i>De Vis</i> . . . . .	8
Sub-Class III.	<b>CARINATÆ</b> . . . . .	8
	Order I.	
	<b>TINAMIFORMES</b> . . . . .	8
	Fam. I. TINAMIDÆ. . . . .	8
	Sub-Fam. I. Tinaminae . . . . .	8
	1. Tinamus, <i>Herm.</i> . . . . .	8
	2. Nothocercus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	9

	Page		Page
3. <i>Crypturus</i> , <i>Illig.</i> .....	9		
4. <i>Rhynchotus</i> , <i>Spir.</i> .....	10		
5. <i>Nothoprocta</i> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> .....	11		
6. <i>Nothura</i> , <i>Wagl.</i> .....	11		
7. <i>Taoniscus</i> , <i>Gloger</i> .....	11		
Sub-Fam. 2. <i>Tinamotidinae</i> .....	12		
8. <i>Calopezus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> .....	12		
9. <i>Tinamotis</i> , <i>Vig.</i> .....	12		
Order II.			
GALLIFORMES.....	12		
Sub-Order I. MEGAPODII.....	12		
Fam. I. MEGAPODIDÆ.....	12		
1. <i>Megapodius</i> , <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> .....	12		
2. <i>Eulipoa</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> .....	13		
3. <i>Lipoa</i> , <i>Gould</i> .....	13		
4. <i>Talegallus</i> , <i>Less.</i> .....	13		
5. <i>Cathartus</i> , <i>Swains.</i> .....	14		
6. <i>Epypodius</i> , <i>Oust.</i> .....	14		
7. <i>Megacephalum</i> , <i>Temm.</i> .....	14		
Sub-Order II. CRACES.....	14		
Fam. I. CRACIDÆ.....	14		
1. <i>Crax</i> , <i>Linn.</i> .....	14		
2. <i>Nothocrax</i> , <i>Burm.</i> .....	15		
3. <i>Mitua</i> , <i>Less.</i> .....	15		
4. <i>Pauxis</i> , <i>Temm.</i> .....	15		
5. <i>Oreophasis</i> , <i>Gray</i> .....	15		
6. <i>Penelope</i> , <i>Merrem</i> .....	15		
7. <i>Penelopina</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> .....	16		
8. <i>Ortalis</i> , <i>Merrem</i> .....	16		
9. <i>Pipile</i> , <i>Bp.</i> .....	17		
10. <i>Aburria</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> .....	18		
11. <i>Chamepetes</i> , <i>Wagler</i> .....	18		
Sub-Order III. PHASIANI.....	18		
Fam. I. TETRAONIDÆ.....	18		
1. <i>Lagopus</i> , <i>Briss.</i> .....	18		
2. <i>Lyrurus</i> , <i>Swains.</i> .....	19		
3. <i>Tetrao</i> , <i>Linn.</i> .....	19		
4. <i>Canachites</i> , <i>Stejn.</i> .....	19		
5. <i>Falcipennis</i> , <i>Elliot</i> .....	20		
6. <i>Dendragapus</i> , <i>Elliot</i> .....	20		
7. <i>Tympanuchus</i> , <i>Gloger</i> .....	20		
8. <i>Centrocerus</i> , <i>Swains.</i> .....	20		
9. <i>Pediceetes</i> , <i>Baird</i> .....	20		
10. <i>Palaotetrix</i> , <i>Shufeldt.</i> .....	21		
11. <i>Bonasa</i> , <i>Steph.</i> .....	21		
12. <i>Tetrastes</i> , <i>Keys. &amp; Blas.</i> .....	21		
		Fam. II. PHASIANIDÆ.....	21
		1. <i>Lerwa</i> , <i>Hodys.</i> .....	21
		2. <i>Tetraophasis</i> , <i>Elliot</i> .....	21
		3. <i>Tetraogallus</i> , <i>J. E. Gray.</i> .....	22
		4. <i>Caccabis</i> , <i>Kaup</i> .....	22
		5. <i>Ammoperdix</i> , <i>Gould</i> .....	23
		6. <i>Francolinus</i> , <i>Steph.</i> .....	23
		7. <i>Pternistes</i> , <i>Wagler.</i> .....	25
		8. <i>Rhizothera</i> , <i>Gray</i> .....	26
		9. <i>Perdix</i> , <i>Briss.</i> .....	26
		10. <i>Palaortyx</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> .....	27
		11. <i>Palaoperdix</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> .....	28
		12. <i>Taoperdix</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> .....	28
		13. <i>Palaocryptonyx</i> , <i>Depéret.</i> .....	28
		14. <i>Margaroperdix</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> .....	28
		15. <i>Perdicula</i> , <i>Hodys.</i> .....	28
		16. <i>Microperdix</i> , <i>Gould</i> .....	28
		17. <i>Arboricola</i> , <i>Hodys.</i> .....	29
		18. <i>Tropicoperdix</i> , <i>Blyth</i> .....	30
		19. <i>Hæmatortyx</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> .....	30
		20. <i>Caloperdix</i> , <i>Blyth</i> .....	30
		21. <i>Rollulus</i> , <i>Bonn.</i> .....	30
		22. <i>Melanoperdix</i> , <i>Jerd.</i> .....	30
		23. <i>Coturnix</i> , <i>Bonn.</i> .....	31
		24. <i>Synocus</i> , <i>Gould</i> .....	31
		25. <i>Excalfactoria</i> , <i>Bp.</i> .....	32
		26. <i>Ptilopachys</i> , <i>Swains.</i> .....	32
		27. <i>Bambusicola</i> , <i>Gould</i> .....	32
		28. <i>Galliperdix</i> , <i>Blyth</i> .....	32
		29. <i>Ophrysia</i> , <i>Bp.</i> .....	33
		30. <i>Ithagenes</i> , <i>Wagler.</i> .....	33
		31. <i>Tragopan</i> , <i>Curier</i> .....	33
		32. <i>Lophophorus</i> , <i>Temm.</i> .....	33
		33. <i>Chaloperdix</i> , <i>Elliot</i> .....	34
		34. <i>Acomus</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> .....	34
		35. <i>Lophura</i> , <i>Fleming</i> .....	34
		36. <i>Diardigallus</i> , <i>Bp.</i> .....	35
		37. <i>Lobiophasis</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> .....	35
		38. <i>Crossoptilum</i> , <i>Hodys.</i> .....	35
		39. <i>Gennæus</i> , <i>Wagler</i> .....	35
		40. <i>Pucrasia</i> , <i>Gray</i> .....	36
		41. <i>Catreus</i> , <i>Cab.</i> .....	37
		42. <i>Phasianus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> .....	37
		43. <i>Syrmaticus</i> , <i>Wagler</i> .....	38
		44. <i>Calophasis</i> , <i>Elliot</i> .....	38
		45. <i>Chrysolophus</i> , <i>J. E. Gray</i> .....	38
		46. <i>Gallus</i> , <i>Briss.</i> .....	39
		47. <i>Polyplectrum</i> , <i>Temm.</i> .....	39
		48. <i>Chalcurus</i> , <i>Bp.</i> .....	40
		49. <i>Argusianus</i> , <i>Rafin.</i> .....	40
		50. <i>Rheinardus</i> , <i>Oust.</i> .....	40
		51. <i>Pavo</i> , <i>Linn.</i> .....	40

	Page		Page
<b>INCERTÆ SEDIS.</b>		<b>Sub-Fam. 2. Ptilopodinae.</b> 55	
1. Anisolornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	40	8. Leucotreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	55
Fam. III. <b>NUMMIDÆ.</b> . . . . .	41	9. Mezotreron, gen. n. . . . .	56
1. Phasidus, <i>Cass.</i> . . . . .	41	10. Ptilopus, <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	56
2. Agelastes, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	41	11. Lampotreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	58
3. Numida, <i>Linu.</i> . . . . .	41	12. Eutreron, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	58
4. Guttera, <i>Wagler.</i> . . . . .	42	13. Ptilopodiscus, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	58
5. Acryllium, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	42	14. Cyanotreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	59
Fam. IV. <b>MELEAGRIDÆ.</b> . . . . .	43	15. Chlorotreron, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	59
1. Meleagris, <i>Linu.</i> . . . . .	43	16. Edirhinus, <i>Cab. &amp; Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	59
2. Agriocharis, <i>Chapman</i> . . . . .	43	17. Sylphitreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	59
Fam. V. <b>ODONTOPHORIDÆ.</b> 43		18. Thoracotreron, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	60
1. Dendrotyx, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	43	19. Spilotreron, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	60
2. Callipepla, <i>Wagler.</i> . . . . .	44	20. Ionotreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	61
3. Oreortyx, <i>Baird.</i> . . . . .	44	21. Chrysonas, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	62
4. Lophortyx, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	44	22. Drepanoptila, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	62
5. Philortyx, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	45	23. Alectrenas, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	62
6. Eupsychortyx, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	45	24. Megaloprepia, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	62
7. Colinus, <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	45	25. Lithophaps, <i>De Vis</i> . . . . .	63
8. Cyrtonyx, <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	46	<b>Sub-Fam. 3. Carpophaginae.</b> 63	
9. Dactylortyx, <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . . . . .	46	26. Serresius, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	63
10. Odontophorus, <i>Vicill.</i> . . . . .	47	27. Globicera, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	63
11. Rhynchortyx, <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . . . . .	47	28. Carpophaga, <i>Selby</i> . . . . .	64
Order III.		29. Ptilocolpa, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	65
<b>HEMIPODII</b> . . . . .	48	30. Zonophaps, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	65
Fam. I. <b>TURNICIDÆ</b> . . . . .	48	31. Ducula, <i>Hodgs.</i> . . . . .	66
1. Turnix, <i>Bonn.</i> . . . . .	48	32. Cryptophaps, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	66
2. Padiornis, <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	49	33. Zonenas, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	66
Order IV.		34. Phenorhina, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	67
<b>PTEROCLIDIFORMES</b> . . . . .	50	35. Myristicivora, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	67
Fam. I. <b>PTEROCLIDIDÆ.</b> . . . . .	50	36. Lopholemus, <i>Gray.</i> . . . . .	68
1. Syrhaptes, <i>Illiger.</i> . . . . .	50	37. Hemiphaga, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	68
2. Pteroclidurus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	50	Fam. II. <b>COLUMBIDÆ</b> . . . . .	68
3. Pteroclis, <i>Tenn.</i> . . . . .	50	Sub-Fam. I. <b>Columbinae.</b> . . . . .	68
Order V.		1. Gymnophaps, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	68
<b>COLUMBIFORMES.</b> . . . . .	51	2. Columba, <i>Linu.</i> . . . . .	68
Sub-Order I. <b>COLUMBÆ.</b> . . . . .	51	3. Nesoenas, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	72
Fam. I. <b>TRERONIDÆ</b> . . . . .	51	4. Turturana, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	72
Sub-Fam. I. <b>Treroninae.</b> . . . . .	51	Sub-Fam. 2. <b>Macropyginae.</b> 73	
1. Sphenocercus, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	51	5. Turaco-na, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	73
2. Vinago, <i>Car.</i> . . . . .	52	6. Macropygia, <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	73
3. Crocopus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	53	7. Reinwardtenas, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	75
4. Butorion, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	53	8. Coryphenas, <i>Wardlaw</i>	
5. Treron, <i>Vicill.</i> . . . . .	53	<i>Ramsay.</i> . . . . .	75
6. Osmotreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	53	Sub-Fam. 3. <b>Ectopistinae.</b> . . . . .	76
7. Phabottreron, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	55	9. Ectopistes, <i>Swains</i> . . . . .	76

	Page		Page
Fam. III. PERISTERIDÆ . . . . .	76	40. Otidiphaps, <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	90
Sub-Fam. 1. Zenaidinæ . . . . .	76	41. Starnenas, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	91
1. Zenaidura, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	76	Sub-Fam. 7. Calœnadinæ . . . . .	91
2. Zenaida, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	76	42. Calœnas, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	91
3. Nesopelia, <i>Sunder.</i> . . . . .	77	Fam. IV. GOURIDÆ . . . . .	91
4. Melopelia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	77	1. Goura, <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	91
Sub-Fam. 2. Turturinae . . . . .	77	2. Progura, <i>De Vis.</i> . . . . .	92
5. Turtur, <i>Selby</i> . . . . .	77	Fam. V. DIDUNCULIDÆ . . . . .	92
6. Homopelia, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	78	1. Didunculus, <i>Peale</i> . . . . .	92
7. Streptopelia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	78	Sub-Order II. D I D I . . . . .	92
8. Onopopelia, <i>Blanf.</i> . . . . .	79	Fam. I. DIDIDÆ . . . . .	92
9. Spilopelia, <i>Sunder.</i> . . . . .	80	1. Pezophaps, <i>Strickl.</i> . . . . .	92
10. Stigmatopelia, <i>Sunder.</i> . . . . .	80	2. Didus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	92
Sub-Fam. 3. Geopeliinæ . . . . .	80	Order VI.	
11. Geopelia, <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	80	OPISTHOCOMIFORMES. 93	
12. Scarlafella, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	81	Sub-Order O P I S T H O C O M I . 93	
13. Gymnopelia, <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> . . . . .	81	Fam. I. OPISTHOCOMIDÆ. 93	
Sub-Fam. 4. Peristerinæ . . . . .	81	1. Opisthocomus, <i>Illiger.</i> . . . . .	93
14. Columbula, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	81	Order VII.	
15. Chamapelia, <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	81	RALLIFORMES . . . . .	93
16. Uropelia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	82	Fam. I. RALLIDÆ . . . . .	93
17. Oxypelia, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	82	Sub-Fam. I. Rallinæ . . . . .	93
18. Peristera, <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	82	1. Rallus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	93
19. Metriopelia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	83	2. Limnopardalis, <i>Cab.</i> . . . . .	95
Sub-Fam. 5. Phabinæ . . . . .	83	3. Hypotenidia, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	95
20. Œna, <i>Selby</i> . . . . .	83	4. Nesolimnas, <i>Andrews.</i> . . . . .	96
21. Tympanistria, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	83	5. Cabalus, <i>Hutton.</i> . . . . .	96
22. Chalcopelia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	83	6. Eulabeornis, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	97
23. Chalcophaps, <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	83	7. Tricholimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	97
24. Calopelia, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	84	8. Gymnocrex, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	97
25. Hemicophaps, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	84	9. Aramidopsis, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	97
26. Phaps, <i>Selby</i> . . . . .	84	10. Aramidus, <i>Pucher.</i> . . . . .	97
27. Histriophaps, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	84	11. Megacrex, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	98
28. Petrophassa, <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	85	12. Habroptila, <i>Gray.</i> . . . . .	98
29. Geophaps, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	85	13. Ocydromus, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	98
30. Lophophaps, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	85	14. Aphanapteryx, <i>Fraunf.</i> . . . . .	98
31. Ocyphaps, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	85	15. Diaphorapteryx, <i>H. O.</i>	
Sub-Fam. 6. Geotrygoninæ. 85		<i>Forbes</i> . . . . .	99
32. Haplopelia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	85	16. Erythromachus, <i>Milne-</i>	
33. Leptoptila, <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	85	<i>Edw.</i> . . . . .	99
34. Osculatia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	87		
35. Geotrygon, <i>Gosse</i> . . . . .	87		
36. Philogenas, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	88		
37. Alopeccenas, <i>Finsch</i> . . . . .	90		
38. Leucosarcia, <i>Gould.</i> . . . . .	90		
39. Eutrygon, <i>Scl.</i> . . . . .	90		



	Page
17. Himantornis, <i>Schl.</i> . . . . .	99
18. Dryolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	99
19. Canirallus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	99
20. Rallina, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	99
21. Castanolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	100
22. Crecoptis, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	100
23. Stictolimnas, <i>Buttik.</i> . . . . .	100
24. Crex, <i>Bechst.</i> . . . . .	100
25. Crecoides, <i>Shufeldt.</i> . . . . .	100
26. Oenolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	101
27. Amaurolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	101
28. Anurolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	101
29. Zapornia, <i>Leach</i> . . . . .	101
30. Porzana, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	101
31. Pennula, <i>Dole</i> . . . . .	102
32. Aphanolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	102
33. Sarothrura, <i>Heine</i> . . . . .	103
34. Rallieula, <i>Schl.</i> . . . . .	103
35. Thyrorrhina, <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> . . . . .	104
36. Ortygops, <i>Heine</i> . . . . .	104
37. Poliolimnas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	104
38. Porzanula, <i>Frohawk</i> . . . . .	104
39. Creciscus, <i>Cab.</i> . . . . .	104
40. Limnobæus, <i>Sunder.</i> . . . . .	105
41. Limnocorax, <i>Peters</i> . . . . .	106
42. Amauornis, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	106
43. Rougetius, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	106
44. Neocrex, <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> . . . . .	106
45. Tribonyx, <i>Du Bus</i> . . . . .	106
46. Microtribonyx, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	107
47. Pareudiastes, <i>Harth. &amp; Fusch</i> . . . . .	107
48. Porphyriornis, <i>Allen</i> . . . . .	107
49. Gallinula, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	107
50. Porphyriops, <i>Pucher.</i> . . . . .	108
51. Gallicrex, <i>Blyth</i> . . . . .	108
52. Porphyriola, <i>Sunder.</i> . . . . .	108
53. Porphyrio, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	108
54. Notornis, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	109

## Sub-Fam. 2. Fulicinæ . . . . . 109

55. Fulica, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	109
56. Palæolimnas, <i>Forbes</i> . . . . .	110
57. Læguatia, <i>Schl.</i> . . . . .	110

## Fam. II. HELIORNITHIDÆ. 111

1. Podica, <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	111
2. Heliopsis, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	111
3. Heliornis, <i>Bonn.</i> . . . . .	111

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

1. Gypsornis, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . . .	111
2. Telmatornis, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	111

	Page
3. Orthocnemus, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . . .	112
4. Elaphrocnemus, <i>M.-Edw.</i> . . . . .	112
5. Tapinopus, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . . .	112
6. Euryonotus, <i>Mercerat</i> . . . . .	112

## Order VIII.

## PODICIPEDIFORMES. 113

## Fam. I. PODICIPEDIDÆ . . . 113

1. Podiceps, <i>Lath.</i> . . . . .	113
2. Dytes, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	114
3. Proctopus, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	114
4. Centropelma, <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> . . . . .	114
5. Lophæthya, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	114
6. Echinophorus, <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	115
7. Podilymbus, <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	115

## Order IX.

## COLYMBIFORMES . . . . . 115

## Fam. I. COLYMBIDÆ . . . . . 115

1. Colymbus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	115
2. Colymboides, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . . .	116

## Order X.

## HESPERORNITHIFORMES. 116

## Fam. I. HESPERORNITHIDÆ. 116

1. Hesperornis, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	116
2. Comornis, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	116

## Fam. II. ENALIORNITHIDÆ. 117

1. Enaliornis, <i>Sceley</i> . . . . .	117
2. Baptornis, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	117

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

Eupternis, <i>Lemoine</i> . . . . .	117
-------------------------------------	-----

## Order XI.

## SPHENISCIFORMES . . . . . 117

## Fam. I. SPHENISCIDÆ . . . . . 117

1. Aptenodytes, <i>Forster</i> . . . . .	117
2. Pygoscelis, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	118
3. Catarrhactes, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	118
4. Megadyptes, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . . .	118
5. Eudyptula, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	119
6. Spheniscus, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	119
7. Palæospheniscus, <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> . . . . .	119
8. Paraptenodytes, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	119
9. Palæudyptes, <i>Hector</i> . . . . .	119

	Page		Page
Fam. II. CLADORNITHIDÆ.	120	Order XIII.	
1. Cladornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	120	ALCIFORMES . . . . .	130
		Fam. I. ALCIDÆ . . . . .	130
		Sub-Fam. 1. Alcinae . . . . .	130
Order XII.		1. Plautus, <i>Brünn.</i> . . . . .	130
PROCELLARIIFORMES. 120		2. Alca, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	130
Fam. I. PROCELLARIIDÆ . 120		3. Alca, <i>Link</i> . . . . .	130
Sub-Fam. 1. Procellariinae 120		4. Uria, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	130
1. Procellaria, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	120	5. Cepphus, <i>Pall.</i> . . . . .	131
2. Halocyptena, <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	121	6. Pseuduria, gen. n. . . . .	131
3. Oceanodroma, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	121	7. Brachyrhamphus, <i>Brandt.</i> . . . .	131
		8. Micruria, <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . . . . .	131
Sub-Fam. 2. Oceanitinæ . . . . .	122	9. Synthliborhamphus, <i>Brandt</i> . . . . .	132
4. Oceanites, <i>Keys. &amp; Blas.</i> . . . .	122	Sub-Fam. 2. Fraterculinæ . . . . .	132
5. Garrodia, <i>Forbes</i> . . . . .	122	10. Ptychorhamphus, <i>Brandt.</i> . . . .	132
6. Pelagodroma, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	122	11. Simorhynchus, <i>Merrem.</i> . . . .	132
7. Pealea, <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . . .	122	12. Phalaris, <i>Temm.</i> . . . . .	132
8. Frogetta, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	122	13. Ceratorhyncha, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	132
		14. Lunda, <i>Pall.</i> . . . . .	133
Fam. II. PUFFINIDÆ . . . . .	123	15. Fratercula, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	133
Sub-Fam. 1. Puffininae . . . . .	123		
1. Puffinus, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	123	Order XIV.	
2. Priotinus, <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> . . . .	124	LARIFORMES . . . . .	133
3. Thalassœca, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	125	Fam. I. LARIDÆ . . . . .	133
4. Priocella, <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> . . . .	125	Sub-Fam. 1. Sterninae . . . . .	133
5. Majaqueus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	125	1. Hydrochelidon, <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	133
6. Oestrelata, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	125	2. Phaethusa, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	134
7. Pagodroma, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	127	3. Gelocheidon, <i>Brehm</i> . . . . .	134
8. Bulweria, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	127	4. Hydroprogne, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	134
Sub-Fam. 2. Fulmarinae . . . . .	127	5. Seena, <i>Blyth</i> . . . . .	134
9. Ossifraga, <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> . . . .	127	6. Sterna, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	134
10. Fulmarus, <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	127	7. Nœnia, <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	137
11. Daption, <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	127	8. Procelsterna, <i>Lafr.</i> . . . . .	137
12. Halobœna, <i>Is. Geoffr.</i> . . . .	127	9. Anous, <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	137
13. Prion, <i>Lacép.</i> . . . . .	128	10. Micranous, <i>Saunders</i> . . . . .	138
		11. Gygis, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	138
Fam. III. PELECANOIDIDÆ. 128		Sub-Fam. 2. Rhynchopinae. 138	
1. Pelecanoides, <i>Lacép.</i> . . . .	128	12. Rhynchops, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	138
		13. Pseudosterna, <i>Mercerat.</i> . . . .	139
Fam. IV. DIOMEDEIDÆ . . . . .	128	Sub-Fam. 3. Larinae . . . . .	139
1. Diomedea, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	128	14. Nema, <i>Leach</i> . . . . .	139
2. Thalassogeron, <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . .	129	15. Creagrus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	139
3. Phœbetria, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	129	16. Rhodostethia, <i>Macgill.</i> . . . .	139
4. Plotornis, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	129	17. Larus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	139
		18. Galianus, <i>Bruch</i> . . . . .	143
INCERTÆ SEDIS.			
Hydronis, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	129		

	Page		Page
19. Leucophaeus, <i>Bruch</i> . . . . .	143	9. Hoploxypterus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	149
20. Pagophila, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	143	10. Ptiloscelis, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	149
21. Rissa, <i>Stephens</i> . . . . .	143	11. Lobivanellus, <i>Strickl.</i> . . . . .	149
Fam. II. STERCORARIIDÆ. 143		Sub-Fam. 4. Charadriinæ . 150	
1. Megalestris, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	143	12. Niphidiopterus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	150
2. Stercorarius, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	144	13. Sarcogrammus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	150
INCERTÆ SEDIS.			
Halcyornis, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .		150	14. Tylibyx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .
Order XV.			
CHARADRIIFORMES . . . . .		150	15. Zoniter, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .
INCERTÆ SEDIS.			
Dolichopterus, <i>Aymard</i> . . . . .		150	16. Anomalophrys, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .
Sub-Order I. CHIONIDÆ. 145		150	17. Hoplopterus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .
Fam. I. CHIONIDIDÆ . . . . .		151	18. Belonopterus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .
1. Chionis, <i>Forster</i> . . . . .	145	19. Vanellus, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	151
2. Chionarchus, <i>Kidder &amp;</i> <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	145	20. Euhyas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	151
Sub-Order II. ATTAGIDÆ. 145		151	21. Chictusia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .
Fam. I. THINOCORYTHIDÆ. 145		152	22. Stephanibyx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .
1. Attagis, <i>Less. &amp; Is. Geoffr.</i> . . . . .	145	23. Squatarola, <i>Leach</i> . . . . .	152
2. Thinocorys, <i>Esch.</i> . . . . .	146	24. Charadrius, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	152
INCERTÆ SEDIS.			
Palaeotringa, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .		152	25. Aphriza, <i>Audub.</i> . . . . .
Sub-Order III. CHARADRII. 146		152	26. Oehlthodromus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .
Fam. I. CHARADRIIDÆ. . . . .		153	27. Eudromias, <i>Brehm.</i> . . . . .
Sub-Fam. 1. Arenariinæ. 146		153	28. Zonibyx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .
1. Arenaria, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	146	29. Podaocycs, <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	153
Sub-Fam. 2. Hæmatopodidæ . . . . .		154	30. Oxyechus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .
2. Hæmatopus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	147	31. Egialeus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	154
Sub-Fam. 3. Lobivanellinæ. 148		154	32. Egialitis, <i>Boie</i> . . . . .
3. Oreophilus, <i>J. &amp; S.</i> . . . . .	148	33. Pluvianellus, <i>Jacq. &amp; Pucher.</i> . . . . .	155
4. Erythrogonys, <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	148	34. Thinornis, <i>Gray.</i> . . . . .	155
5. Delilippia, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	148	35. Anarhynchus, <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> . . . . .	156
6. Sarciphorus, <i>Strickl.</i> . . . . .	148	Sub-Fam. 5. Peltohyatinae . 156	
7. Lobipluvia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	148	36. Peltohyas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	156
8. Microsarcops, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	149		
Sub-Fam. 4. Charadriinæ . 150		Sub-Fam. 6. Himantopodidæ . . . . .	
12. Niphidiopterus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	150	37. Himantopus, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	156
13. Sarcogrammus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	150	38. Cladorhynchus, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	157
14. Tylibyx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	150	39. Recurvirostra, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	157
15. Zoniter, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	150		
16. Anomalophrys, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	150	Sub-Fam. 7. Ibdorhynchinæ . . . . .	
17. Hoplopterus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	150	40. Ibdorhynchus, <i>Vig.</i> . . . . .	157
18. Belonopterus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	151		
19. Vanellus, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	151	Sub-Fam. 8. Totaninæ . . . . .	
20. Euhyas, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	151	41. Numenius, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	157
21. Chictusia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	151	42. Elorius, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . . .	158
22. Stephanibyx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	152	43. Rupelornis, <i>Van Benden.</i> . . . . .	158
23. Squatarola, <i>Leach</i> . . . . .	152	44. Mesosecolopax, <i>Sharpe.</i> . . . . .	159
24. Charadrius, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	152	45. Limosa, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	159
25. Aphriza, <i>Audub.</i> . . . . .	152	46. Macrorhamphus, <i>Leach.</i> . . . . .	159
26. Oehlthodromus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	152	47. Macropalama, <i>Baird</i> . . . . .	159
27. Eudromias, <i>Brehm.</i> . . . . .	153	48. Symphemia, <i>Rafin.</i> . . . . .	160
28. Zonibyx, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	153		
29. Podaocycs, <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	153		
30. Oxyechus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	154		
31. Egialeus, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	154		
32. Egialitis, <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	154		
33. Pluvianellus, <i>Jacq. &amp; Pucher.</i> . . . . .	155		
34. Thinornis, <i>Gray.</i> . . . . .	155		
35. Anarhynchus, <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> . . . . .	156		

	Page		Page
49. Totanus, <i>Bechst.</i> .....	160	2. Pluvianus, <i>Vieill.</i> .....	169
50. Helodromas, <i>Kaup</i> ....	160	3. Cursorius, <i>Luth.</i> .....	169
51. Heteractitis, <i>Stejn.</i> ....	161	4. Rhinoptilus, <i>Strickl.</i> ....	170
52. Tringoides, <i>Bp.</i> .....	161		
53. Terekia, <i>Bp.</i> .....	161	Fam. II. GLAREOLIDÆ ..	170
54. Pseudoglottis, <i>Stejn.</i> ....	161	1. Stiltia, <i>Bp.</i> .....	170
55. Glottis, <i>Koch</i> .....	161	2. Glareola, <i>Briss.</i> .....	170
56. Rhyacophilus, <i>Kaup</i> ....	162	3. Galactochrysea, <i>Heine &amp;</i> <i>Reichenow</i> .....	171
57. Pavonella, <i>Leach</i> .....	162		
58. Bartramia, <i>Less.</i> .....	162	Fam. III. DROMADIDÆ ..	171
59. Ereunetes, <i>Illiger</i> .....	162	1. Dromas, <i>Paykull.</i> .....	171
Sub-Fam. 9. Scolopacinae.	162		
60. Tryngites, <i>Cab.</i> .....	162	Sub-Order VI. ŒDICNEMIDÆ	172
61. Œchmorhynchus, <i>Coues.</i> ..	162	Fam. I. ŒDICNEMIDÆ ..	172
62. Prosobonia, <i>Bp.</i> .....	162	1. Œdicnemus, <i>Temm.</i> ....	172
63. Calidris, <i>Illiger</i> .....	163	2. Barbinus, <i>Illiger.</i> .....	173
64. Eurynorhynchus, <i>Nilss.</i> ..	163	3. Esacus, <i>Less.</i> .....	173
65. Limonites, <i>Kaup</i> .....	163	4. Orthorhamphus, <i>Salvad.</i> ..	173
66. Heteropygia, <i>Coues</i> ....	163	5. Milnea, <i>Lydekker</i> .....	173
67. Arquatella, <i>Baird</i> .....	164		
68. Ancylochilus, <i>Kaup</i> ....	164	Sub-Order VII. OTIDIDÆ ..	173
69. Tringa, <i>Linn.</i> .....	164	Fam. I. OTIDIDÆ .....	173
70. Pelidna, <i>Curier</i> .....	164	1. Otis, <i>Linn.</i> .....	173
71. Limicola, <i>Koch</i> .....	165	2. Tetrax, <i>Leach</i> .....	174
72. Gallinago, <i>Leach</i> .....	165	3. Lophotis, <i>Reichenb.</i> ....	174
73. Limnocryptes, <i>Kaup</i> ....	166	4. Compsotis, <i>Heine</i> .....	174
74. Neoscolopax, <i>Salvad.</i> ....	166	5. Heterotetrax, <i>Sharpe.</i> ....	174
75. Scolopax, <i>Linn.</i> .....	166	6. Neotis, <i>Sharpe.</i> .....	174
76. Philohela, <i>Gray.</i> .....	167	7. Lissotis, <i>Reichenb.</i> .....	175
77. Phegornis, <i>Gray.</i> .....	167	8. Trachelotis, <i>Reichenb.</i> ..	175
78. Rostratula, <i>Vieill.</i> .....	167	9. Sypheotis, <i>Less.</i> .....	175
Sub-Fam. 10. Phalaropodinae	167	10. Houbaropsis, <i>Sharpe</i> ....	175
79. Crymophilus, <i>Vieill.</i> ....	167	11. Houbara, <i>Bp.</i> .....	175
80. Phalaropus, <i>Briss.</i> .....	167	12. Eupodotis, <i>Less.</i> .....	176
81. Steganopus, <i>Vieill.</i> ....	167		
Sub-Order IV. PARRÆ ..	168	Order XVI.	
Fam. I. PARRIDÆ .....	168	GRUIFORMES .....	176
1. Hydrophasis, <i>Sharpe</i> ....	168	Sub-Order I. GRUES ....	176
2. Metopidius, <i>Wagler</i> ....	168	Fam. I. GRUIDÆ .....	176
3. Phyllopezus, <i>Sharpe</i> ....	168	1. Grus, <i>Pallas</i> .....	176
4. Hydralector, <i>Wagler</i> ....	168	2. Limnogeranus, <i>Sharpe</i> ..	178
5. Jacana, <i>Schaeffer</i> .....	168	3. Sarcogeranus, <i>Sharpe.</i> ....	178
6. Asarcia, <i>Sharpe</i> .....	169	4. Antigone, <i>Reichenb.</i> ....	178
7. Microparra, <i>Cab.</i> .....	169	5. Pseudogeranus, <i>Sharpe</i> ..	178
Sub-Order V. CURSORII ..	169	6. Bugeranus, <i>Gloger</i> .....	178
Fam. I. CURSORIDÆ .....	169	7. Tetrapteryx, <i>Thumb.</i> ....	178
1. Ortyxolus, <i>Vieill.</i> .....	169	8. Anthropoides, <i>Vieill.</i> ....	179

	Page		Page
9. Balearica, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	179	Fam. II. OPISTHODACTYLIDÆ . . . . .	184
10. Geranopsis, <i>Lydekker</i> . . . . .	179	1. Opisthodactylus, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . .	184
11. Alcornis, <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	179		
Sub-Order II. ARAMIDÆ . . . . .	180	Order XVIII.	
Fam. I. ARAMIDÆ . . . . .	180	ARDEIFORMES . . . . .	184
1. Aramus, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	180	Sub-Order I. PLATALEÆ . . . . .	184
Sub-Order III.		Fam. I. IBIDIDÆ . . . . .	184
RHINOCHETES . . . . .	180	1. Ibis, <i>Cuv.</i> . . . . .	184
Fam. I. RHINOCHETIDÆ . . . . .	180	2. Ibdipodia, <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	185
1. Rhinocetus, <i>J. Ferr. &amp;</i> <i>Des Murs.</i> . . . . .	180	3. Ibdopsis, <i>Lydekker</i> . . . . .	185
Sub-Order IV.		4. Protibis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	185
MESŒNATIDÆ . . . . .	180	5. Carphibis, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	185
Fam. I. MESŒNATIDÆ . . . . .	180	6. Inocotis, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	185
1. Mesœnas, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	180	7. Thaumatis, <i>Elliot</i> . . . . .	185
Sub-Order V. EURYPYGÆ . . . . .	181	8. Graptocephalus, <i>Elliot</i> . . . .	185
Fam. I. EURYPYGIDÆ . . . . .	181	9. Nipponia, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	186
1. Eurypyga, <i>Illiger</i> . . . . .	181	10. Comatibis, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	186
Sub-Order VI. PSOPHIÆ . . . . .	181	11. Geronticus, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	186
Fam. I. PSOPHIDÆ . . . . .	181	12. Bostrychia, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	186
1. Psophia, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	181	13. Hagedashia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	186
Sub-Order VII.		14. Theristicus, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	186
DICHOLOPHI . . . . .	182	15. Molybdophanes, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . .	186
Fam. I. CARIAMIDÆ . . . . .	182	16. Harpipyron, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	187
1. Cariama, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	182	17. Phimosus, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	187
2. Chunga, <i>Burm.</i> . . . . .	182	18. Lophotibis, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . .	187
		19. Cercibis, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	187
Order XVII.		20. Plegadis, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	187
STEREORNITHES . . . . .	182	21. Lampribis, <i>Elliot</i> . . . . .	187
Fam. I. PHORORHACIDÆ . . . . .	182	22. Endocimus, <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	188
1. Phororhacus, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . .	182		
2. Pelecyornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . .	183	Fam. II. PLATALEIDÆ . . . . .	188
3. Brontornis, <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> . . . .	183	1. Platalea, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	188
4. Liornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	183	2. Platibis, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	188
5. Callornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	183	3. Ajaja, <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	189
6. Physornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	183		
7. Lophiornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	183	Sub-Order II. CICONIÆ . . . . .	189
8. Ameghinia ( <i>Pseudolarus,</i> <i>Amegh.</i> ) . . . . .	184	Fam. I. CICONIDÆ . . . . .	189
9. Staphylornis, <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> . . . .	184	Sub-Fam. 1. Tantalinae . . . . .	189
		1. Tantalus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	189
		2. Pseudotantalus, <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . .	189
		Sub-Fam. 2. Ciconiinae . . . . .	190
		3. Abdimia, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	190
		4. Dissoura, <i>Cab.</i> . . . . .	190
		5. Euxenura, <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . . .	190
		6. Ciconia, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	190
		7. Anastomus, <i>Bonn.</i> . . . . .	191
		8. Xenorhynchus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	191
		9. Ephippiorhynchus, <i>Bp.</i> . . . .	191



	Page		Page
Sub-Fam. 5. <b>Anserinae</b> . . . . .	210	57. <i>Harelda</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	224
16. <i>Coscoroba</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	210	58. <i>Histrionicus</i> , <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	225
17. <i>Chen</i> , <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	210	59. <i>Edenna</i> , <i>Fleming</i> . . . . .	225
18. <i>Exanthemops</i> , <i>Elliot</i> . . . . .	211	60. <i>Campylasmus</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	225
19. <i>Anser</i> , <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	211	61. <i>Hemiconetta</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	225
20. <i>Eulabia</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	212	62. <i>Arctonetta</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	226
21. <i>Cygnopsis</i> , <i>Brandt</i> . . . . .	212	63. <i>Somateria</i> , <i>Leach</i> . . . . .	226
22. <i>Plilaete</i> , <i>Bonn.</i> . . . . .	212	64. <i>Erionetta</i> , <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	226
23. <i>Branta</i> , <i>Scop.</i> . . . . .	212		
24. <i>Nesochen</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	213	Sub-Fam. 9. <b>Erismatulinae</b> . . . . .	226
		65. <i>Thalassornis</i> , <i>Eyton</i> . . . . .	226
INCERTÆ SEDIS.		66. <i>Nomonyx</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . . .	227
25. <i>Chenornis</i> , <i>Portis</i> . . . . .	213	67. <i>Frisimatura</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	227
		68. <i>Biziura</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	227
Sub-Fam. 6. <b>Chenonetinae</b> . . . . .	213		
26. <i>Chloëphaga</i> , <i>Eyton</i> . . . . .	213	Sub-Fam. 10. <b>Merganettinae</b> . . . . .	227
27. <i>Cynochen</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	214	69. <i>Salvadorina</i> , <i>Rothsch. &amp;</i> <i>Hartert</i> . . . . .	227
28. <i>Chenonetta</i> , <i>Brandt</i> . . . . .	214	70. <i>Hymenolasmus</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	228
		71. <i>Merganetta</i> , <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	228
Sub-Fam. 7. <b>Anatinae</b> . . . . .	214		
29. <i>Dendrocygna</i> , <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	214	Sub-Fam. 11. <b>Merginae</b> . . . . .	228
30. <i>Alopochen</i> , <i>Stejn.</i> . . . . .	215	72. <i>Mergus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	228
31. <i>Tadorna</i> , <i>Fleming</i> . . . . .	215	73. <i>Lophodytes</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	228
32. <i>Casarca</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	215	74. <i>Merganser</i> , <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	229
33. <i>Anas</i> , <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	216	75. <i>Eoneornis</i> , <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	229
34. <i>Pollionetta</i> , <i>Oates</i> . . . . .	217	76. <i>Eutelornis</i> , <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	229
35. <i>Eunetta</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	218		
36. <i>Chaulelasmus</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	218	INCERTÆ SEDIS.	
37. <i>Mareca</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	218	77. <i>Loxornis</i> , <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	229
38. <i>Nettion</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	218		
39. <i>Dafila</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	219	Order XXI.	
40. <i>Datilula</i> , <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	220	GASTORNITHIFORMES. . . . .	230
41. <i>Pœcilonetta</i> , <i>Eyton</i> . . . . .	220	Fam. I. GASTORNITHIDÆ. . . . .	230
42. <i>Elasmonetta</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	220	1. <i>Gastornis</i> , <i>Hébert</i> . . . . .	230
43. <i>Nesonetta</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	220	2. <i>Dasornis</i> , <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	230
44. <i>Querquedula</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	220	3. <i>Remiornis</i> , <i>Lemoine</i> . . . . .	230
45. <i>Spatula</i> , <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	221	4. <i>Diatryma</i> , <i>Cope</i> . . . . .	230
46. <i>Malacorhynchus</i> , <i>Swains.</i> . . . . .	221	5. <i>Macrornis</i> , <i>Serley</i> . . . . .	230
47. <i>Marmaronetta</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	221		
48. <i>Stictonetta</i> , <i>Reichenb.</i> . . . . .	221	Order XXII.	
49. <i>Heteronetta</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	222	ICHTHYORNITHIFORMES. . . . .	231
		Fam. I. ICHTHYORNITHIDÆ. . . . .	231
Sub-Fam. 8. <b>Fuligulinae</b> . . . . .	222	1. <i>Apatornis</i> , <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	231
50. <i>Netta</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	222	2. <i>Cimolopteryx</i> , <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	231
51. <i>Metopiana</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	222	3. <i>Graculavus</i> , <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	231
52. <i>Aythya</i> , <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	222	4. <i>Ichthyornis</i> , <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	231
53. <i>Aristonetta</i> , <i>Baird</i> . . . . .	223	5. <i>Laornis</i> , <i>Marsh</i> . . . . .	231
54. <i>Fuligula</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	223		
55. <i>Tachyeres</i> , <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	224		
56. <i>Clangula</i> , <i>Leach</i> . . . . .	224		

Order XXIII.	Page	Sub-Order II. ACCIPITRES.	Page
PELECANIFORMES . . . . .	232	Fam. I. VULTURIDÆ . . . . .	241
Fam. I. PHALACROCORACIDÆ. . . . .	232	1. Vultur, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	241
1. Phalacrocorax, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	232	2. Gyps, <i>Savigny</i> . . . . .	242
2. Pallasicorbo, <i>Coues.</i> . . . . .	235	3. Pseudogyps, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	242
3. Naunopterum, gen. n. . . . .	235	4. Otogyps, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	242
4. Actiornis, <i>Lydekker</i> . . . . .	235	5. Lophogyps, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	242
Fam. II. ODONOPTERYGIDÆ. . . . .	235	6. Neophron, <i>Savigny.</i> . . . . .	243
1. Odonopteryx, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	235	7. Necrosyrtes, <i>Gloger</i> . . . . .	243
Fam. III. PLOTIDÆ . . . . .	236	INCERTÆ SEDIS.	
1. Plotus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	236	8. Lithornis, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	243
Fam. IV. SULIDÆ . . . . .	236	9. Teracus, <i>Aymard</i> . . . . .	243
1. Sula, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	236	Fam. II. FALCONIDÆ. . . . .	243
Fam. V. FREGATIDÆ . . . . .	237	Sub-Fam. I. Polyborinæ . . . . .	243
1. Fregata, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	237	1. Polyborus, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	243
Fam. VI. PHAETHONTIDÆ. . . . .	238	2. Ibycter, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	244
1. Phaethon, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	238	3. Milvago, <i>Spir</i> . . . . .	244
Fam. VII. PELECANIDÆ . . . . .	238	Sub-Fam. 2. Accipitrinæ. . . . .	244
1. Pelecanus, <i>Linn.</i> . . . . .	238	4. Polyboroides, <i>Smith</i> . . . . .	244
Fam. VIII. PELAGORNITHIDÆ. . . . .	239	5. Harpagornis, <i>Huast</i> . . . . .	244
1. Pelagornis, <i>Lydekker.</i> . . . . .	239	6. Circus, <i>Lacép.</i> . . . . .	245
2. Argillornis, <i>Owen</i> . . . . .	240	7. Micrastur, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	246
3. Liptornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	240	8. Geranospizias, <i>Sunder.</i> . . . . .	247
Order XXIV.		9. Urotriorchis, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	247
CATHARTIDIFORMES. . . . .	240	10. Parabuteo, <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . . .	247
Fam. I. CATHARTIDÆ . . . . .	240	11. Melierax, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	247
1. Sarcorhamphus, <i>Dum.</i> . . . . .	240	12. Astur, <i>Lacép.</i> . . . . .	248
2. Gypagus, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	240	13. Nisoides, <i>Pollen</i> . . . . .	252
3. Catharistes, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	240	14. Accipiter, <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	252
4. Cathartes, <i>Illig.</i> . . . . .	240	Sub-Fam. 3. Buteoninæ . . . . .	254
5. Pseudogryphus, <i>Ridgw.</i> . . . . .	241	15. Erythrotriorchis, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	254
6. Palæoborus, <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	241	16. Heterospizias, <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	254
Order XXV.		17. Tachytriorchis, <i>Kaup.</i> . . . . .	254
ACCIPITRIFORMES . . . . .	241	18. Geranoaëtus, <i>Kaup.</i> . . . . .	255
Sub-Ord. I. SERPENTARIÆ. . . . .	241	19. Buteo, <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	255
Fam. I. SERPENTARIDÆ . . . . .	241	20. Buteola, <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	257
1. Serpentarius, <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	241	21. Asturina, <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	257
		22. Rupornis, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	257
		23. Busarellus, <i>Lafr.</i> . . . . .	258
		24. Buteogallus, <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	258
		25. Urubitinga, <i>Lafr.</i> . . . . .	258
		26. Leucopternis, <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	258
		27. Harpyhaliaëtus, <i>Lafr.</i> . . . . .	259
		28. Morphnus, <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	259
		29. Harpyopsis, <i>Salvad.</i> . . . . .	259
		30. Thrasactus, <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	259
		31. Thegornis, <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	260



	Page		Page
Sub-Fam. 4. <i>Gypaëtinæ</i> . . . . .	260	Order XXVI.	
32. <i>Gypaetus</i> , <i>Storr</i> . . . . .	260	STRIGIFORMES . . . . .	280
Sub-Fam. 5. <i>Aquilinæ</i> . . . . .	260	Fam. I. BUBONIDÆ . . . . .	280
33. <i>Uroaëtus</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	260	Sub-Fam. 1. <i>Asioninæ</i> . . . . .	280
34. <i>Palaëocircus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	260	1. <i>Asio</i> , <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	280
35. <i>Aquila</i> , <i>Briss.</i> . . . . .	260	Sub-Fam. 2. <i>Ketupinæ</i> . . . . .	281
36. <i>Archibuteo</i> , <i>Brehm</i> . . . . .	262	2. <i>Ketupa</i> , <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	281
37. <i>Eutolmaëtus</i> , <i>Blyth</i> . . . . .	262	3. <i>Scotopelia</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	281
38. <i>Palaëohierax</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	262	Sub-Fam. 3. <i>Buboninæ</i> . . . . .	282
39. <i>Lophotriorchis</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	262	4. <i>Bubo</i> , <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	282
40. <i>Ictinaëtus</i> , <i>Jerd.</i> . . . . .	263	5. <i>Necrohias</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	283
41. <i>Spiziasur</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	263	6. <i>Huhna</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> . . . . .	283
42. <i>Spizæctus</i> , <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	263	7. <i>Pseudoptynx</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	284
43. <i>Lophoæctus</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	264	8. <i>Nyctea</i> , <i>Steph.</i> . . . . .	284
44. <i>Asturimula</i> , <i>Finsch&amp;Hartl.</i> . . . .	264	9. <i>Pulsatrix</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	284
45. <i>Herpetotheres</i> , <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	264	10. <i>Scops</i> , <i>Savigny</i> . . . . .	284
46. <i>Dryotriorchis</i> , <i>Shelley</i> . . . . .	264	11. <i>Lophostrix</i> , <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	289
47. <i>Eutriorchis</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	265	12. <i>Psiloscops</i> , <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	289
48. <i>Circæctus</i> , <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	265	13. <i>Heteroscops</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	290
49. <i>Pithecophaga</i> , <i>Ogil. Grant.</i> . . . .	265	14. <i>Gymnoscops</i> , <i>Tristr.</i> . . . . .	290
50. <i>Spilornis</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	265	15. <i>Sceloglaux</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	290
51. <i>Butastur</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> . . . . .	266	16. <i>Ninox</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> . . . . .	290
52. <i>Helotarsus</i> , <i>Smith</i> . . . . .	266	Sub-Fam. 4. <i>Syrniinæ</i> . . . . .	293
53. <i>Halinæctus</i> , <i>Savigny</i> . . . . .	267	17. <i>Syrnium</i> , <i>Savigny</i> . . . . .	293
54. <i>Thalassoa tus</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	267	18. <i>Scotiaptes</i> , <i>Swinns.</i> . . . . .	294
55. <i>Gypohierax</i> , <i>Rüpp.</i> . . . . .	267	19. <i>Cicaba</i> , <i>Wagler</i> . . . . .	295
56. <i>Haliastur</i> , <i>Selby</i> . . . . .	267	Sub-Fam. 5. <i>Nyctalinæ</i> . . . . .	295
57. <i>Elanoides</i> , <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	268	20. <i>Gisella</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	295
58. <i>Naucleus</i> , <i>Vig.</i> . . . . .	268	21. <i>Nyctala</i> , <i>Brehm</i> . . . . .	295
59. <i>Milvus</i> , <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	268	22. <i>Surnia</i> , <i>Daud.</i> . . . . .	296
60. <i>Lophoictinia</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	269	23. <i>Athene</i> , <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	296
61. <i>Rostrhamus</i> , <i>Less.</i> . . . . .	269	24. <i>Heteroglaux</i> , <i>Hume</i> . . . . .	296
62. <i>Leptodon</i> , <i>Sander.</i> . . . . .	269	25. <i>Speotyto</i> , <i>Gloger</i> . . . . .	297
63. <i>Gypoictinia</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	269	26. <i>Gymnasio</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	297
64. <i>Elanus</i> , <i>Savigny</i> . . . . .	269	27. <i>Glauclidium</i> , <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	297
65. <i>Gampsonyx</i> , <i>Vig.</i> . . . . .	270	28. <i>Micropallas</i> , <i>Coues</i> . . . . .	299
66. <i>Hemicopernis</i> , <i>Gray</i> . . . . .	270	Sub-Fam. 6. <i>Photodiluinæ</i> . . . . .	300
67. <i>Machorhamphus</i> , <i>Westerm.</i> . . . .	270	29. <i>Photodilus</i> , <i>Isid. Geoffr.</i> . . . .	300
68. <i>Pernis</i> , <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	270	30. <i>Heliodilus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> . . . .	300
69. <i>Baza</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> . . . . .	271	Fam. II. STRIGIDÆ . . . . .	300
70. <i>Harpagus</i> , <i>Vig.</i> . . . . .	272	1. <i>Strix</i> , <i>Lin.</i> . . . . .	300
71. <i>Ictinia</i> , <i>Vieill.</i> . . . . .	272	2. <i>Badiostes</i> , <i>Amegh.</i> . . . . .	302
72. <i>Microhierax</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . . . . .	272		
73. <i>Poliohierax</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	273		
74. <i>Spizapteryx</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	273		
75. <i>Harpa</i> , <i>Bp.</i> . . . . .	273		
76. <i>Falco</i> , <i>Lin.</i> . . . . .	273		
77. <i>Hierofalco</i> , <i>Cur.</i> . . . . .	276		
78. <i>Hieraciden</i> , <i>Gould</i> . . . . .	276		
79. <i>Cerchæus</i> , <i>Boie</i> . . . . .	276		
80. <i>Erythropus</i> , <i>Brehm</i> . . . . .	278		
81. <i>Dissodectes</i> , <i>Schater</i> . . . . .	278		
Sub-Order III. PANDIONES. . . . .	279		
1. <i>Pandion</i> , <i>Savigny</i> . . . . .	279		
2. <i>Poliobæctus</i> , <i>Kaup</i> . . . . .	279		



## Class AVES.

### Sub-Class I. SAURURÆ.

#### Order I. ARCHÆOPTERYGES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 67, 1891.)

##### I. Archæopteryx, Meyer.

(Lydekker, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 360, 1891.)

- |   |                     |
|---|---------------------|
| 1. lithographica, Meyer. ( <i>L.</i> , p. 362.)                             | Bavaria (Jurassic). |
| 2. siemensi, Dames, <i>Math. naturw. Mitth.</i> Berlin, vii. p. 487 (1897). | Bavaria (Jurassic). |

### Sub-Class II. RATTITÆ.

#### Order I. RHEIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 67, 1891.)

##### Family I. RHEIDÆ.

(Salvadori, *Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 570, 1895.)

##### I. RHEA, Lath.

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 577.)

- |  |                               |
|--|-------------------------------|
| 1. americana (Linn.). (p. 578.)  | Central Brazil to Argentina.  |
| 2. macrorhyncha, Sel. (p. 581.)  | N. Brazil.                    |
| 3. darwini, Gould. (p. 582.)   | Patagonia,<br>N. to Tarapacá. |
| 4. fossilis, Amegh. [ <i>Cf. Revist. Argent. Hist. Nat.</i> vol. i. (1891), p. 448.] | Patagonia (Eocene).           |

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

- I. *Baronius*, *Marsh.* Amer. J. Sci. xlviii. p. 344 (1895).  
 1. *regens*, *Marsh.* *l. c.* New Jersey (Eocene).
- II. *Maopteryx*, *Marsh.* Amer. J. Sci. xxi. p. 341 (1881).  
 1. *prista*, *Marsh.* *l. c.* Wyoming (Jurassic).

## Order II. STRUTHIONIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 67, 1891.)

## Family I. STRUTHIONIDÆ.

(Cf. *Salvadori. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 571, 1895; *Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.* p. 210, 1891.)1. STRUTHIO, *Linn.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 571.)

- |   |                                      |
|---|--------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>camelus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (S., p. 572.)                      | Soudan, Arabia,<br>S. Palestine.     |
| 2. <i>molybdophanes</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> (S., p. 574.)             | Somali-land.                         |
| 3. <i>australis</i> , <i>Gurney.</i> (S., p. 575.)                  | S. Africa.                           |
| 4. <i>massaicus</i> , <i>O. Neumann.</i> J. f. O. 1898, p. 243.     | Masai-land.                          |
| 5. <i>asiaticus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (L., p. 211.)               | Sivalik Hills (Pliocene).            |
| 6. <i>chersonesusis</i> , <i>Brandt.</i> (L., p. 212.)              | S.E. Russia (Pliocene).<br>N. China. |
| 7. <i>karathodoris</i> , <i>Forsyth Major.</i> C. R. cvii. p. 1181. | Samos (Lower Pliocene).              |

## Order III. CASUARIIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 67, 1891.)

## Family I. DROMÆIDÆ.

(Cf. *Salvadori, Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 585, 1895; *Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.* p. 352, 1891.)1. DROMÆUS, *Vieill.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 585.)

- |   |               |
|---|---------------|
| 1. <i>novæ-hollandiæ</i> , <i>Lath.</i> (S., p. 586.) | E. Australia. |
|---|---------------|

2. *ater*, *Vieill.* (S., p. 588.) Kangaroo Island  
(*extinct*).
3. *irroratus*, *Bartl.* (S., p. 589.) W. Australia.
4. *patricius*, *De Vis.* (L., p. 352.) E. Australia (Pleistocene).
5. *gracilipes*, *De Vis.* (Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W.,  
vi. p. 415, 1891.) Queensland (Pleistocene).
- ? 6. *queenslandiar* (s. n. *Dinornis*), *De Vis.* (L., p. 222.) Queensland (Pleistocene).  
(*Cf.* Hutton, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. (2)  
viii. p. 7, 1893.)

Family II. **DROMORNITHIDÆ.**

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 355, 1891.)

I. **Dromornis**, *Owen.*

(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 355.)

1. *australis*, *Owen.* (L., p. 355.) E. Australia.
2. *sp.*, *Lyd.* (L., p. 356.) E. Australia (Pliocene).

II. **Cenpornis**, *Stirling & Zeitz.*

(Tr. Roy. Soc. S. Austr. xx. p. 171, 1896.)

1. *newtoni*, *S. & Z. t. c.* S. Australia (Pleistocene).

Family III. **CASUARIIDÆ.**

(*Cf.* Salvadori, Cat. B. xxvii. p. 590, 1895.)

I. **CASUARIUS**, *Briss.*

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 590.)

1. *bicarunculatus*, *Scl.* (p. 591.) N. Aru Is.
2. *casuarius* (*Linn.*),  
[*galeatus*, *Bonn.* (p. 592).] Ceram.
3. *violicolis*, *Rothsch.*, Bull. B. O. C. viii. p. xxvii Aru Is. [? Trangan Isl.].  
(1899).
4. *intensus*, *Rothsch.*, Bull. B. O. C. viii. p. xxi Patr. ign.  
(1898).
5. *australis*, *Wall.* (p. 594.) N.E. Australia.
6. *salvadorii*, *Oust.* (p. 595.) S.W. Coast of Geelvinck  
Bay, N.W. New Guinea.
7. *beccarii*, *Scl.* (p. 596.) Aru Is. Fly River,  
S. New Guinea.

- |   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| 8. <b>uniappendiculatus</b> , <i>Blyth</i> . (p. 597.)              | Salawati.                    |
| 9. <b>occipitalis</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 598.)                    | Jobi Isl. German New Guinea. |
| 10. <b>philipi</b> , <i>Rothsch.</i> , Nov. Zool. v. p. 418 (1897). | Patr. ign.                   |
| 11. <b>papuanus</b> , <i>Schl.</i> (p. 599.)                        | N.W. New Guinea.             |
| 12. <b>loriæ</b> , <i>Rothsch.</i> , Nov. Zool. v. p. 513 (1898).   | Mts. of S.E. New Guinea.     |
| 13. <b>picticollis</b> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 600.)                      | S.E. New Guinea.             |
| 14. <b>bennetti</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 601.)                       | New Britain.                 |
| 15. <b>sp.</b> , <i>Lyd.</i> , Cat. Foss. B. p. 353.                | N. S. Wales (Pleistocene).   |

## II. *Hypselornis*, *Lydekker*.

(*Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 354.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <b>sibalensis</b> , <i>Lyd. t. c.</i> p. 354. | Sivalik Hills (Pliocene). |
|--|---------------------------|

## Order IV. DINORNITHIFORMES.

### Family I. DINORNITHIDÆ.\*

#### Sub-Family I. *DINORNITHINÆ*.

(*Parker*, Trans. Z. S. xiii. p. 417, 1895.)

#### I. *Dinornis*, *Owen*.

(*Parker*, *t. c.* p. 418.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <b>nobæ-calaudiar</b> , <i>Owen</i> . (P., p. 415.)                 | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 2. <b>robustus</b> , <i>Owen</i> . (P., p. 415.)                       | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| ? 3. <b>potrus</b> , <i>Hutton</i> . (P., p. 415.)                     | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 4. <b>torosus</b> , <i>Hutton</i> . (P., p. 415.)                      | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 5. <b>sp. a.</b> (P., p. 415.)   | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 6. <b>sternuus</b> , <i>Hutton</i> , Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxv. p. 8 (1892). | South Isl., New Zealand. |

\* In the arrangement of the Moas I have followed the late Professor T. Jeffery Parker's recent Memoir, in which the conclusions of Mr. Lydekker, Dr. H. O. Forbes, and Captain Hutton have been summarized. Cf. Lydekker (Cat. Fossil Birds), Hutton's papers in vols. xxiii., xxiv., and xxv. of the 'Transactions' of the New Zealand Institute, Forbes in 'Natural Science' (ii. pp. 374-380), Parker in the 'Transactions' of the Zoological Society, vol. xiii. pt. 2.

Sub-Family II. *ANOMALOPTERYGINÆ*.

(Parker, *t. c.* p. 417, 1895.)

II. *Pachyornis*, *Lydekker*.

(Parker, *t. c.* p. 415.)

- |   |                          |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>elephantopus</i> ( <i>Owen</i> ). (P., p. 415.)                             | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 2. <i>sp. a.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 3. <i>sp. β.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 4. <i>sp. γ.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 5. <i>sp. a.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 6. <i>sp. b.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 7. <i>rotschchildi</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , P. Z. S. 1891, p. 479,<br>pl. xxxviii. | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 8. <i>compactus</i> , <i>Hutton</i> , Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxv, p. 11 (1892).          | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 9. <i>inhabilis</i> , <i>Hutton</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 11 (1892).                  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 10. <i>valgus</i> , <i>Hutton</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 12 (1892).                    | South Isl., New Zealand. |

III. *Spornis*, *Reichenb.*, S. A. p. xxx (1852).

(*Mesopteryx*, *Hutton*: Parker, *t. c.* p. 415.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>sp. a.</i> (P., p. 415.)                     | South Isl., New Zealand.  |
| 2. <i>sp. β.</i> (P., p. 415.)                     | South Isl., New Zealand.  |
| 3. <i>sp. γ.</i> (P., p. 415.)                     | South Isl., New Zealand.  |
| 4. <i>casuarina</i> ( <i>Owen</i> ). (P., p. 415.) | N. & S. Is., New Zealand. |

IV. *Anomalopteryx*, *Reichenb.*, 1852.\*

(Parker, *t. c.* p. 378.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>didiformis</i> ( <i>Owen</i> ). (P., p. 415.)                  | N. & S. Is., New Zealand.  |
| ? 2. <i>parva</i> ( <i>Owen</i> ). (P., p. 415.)                     | South Isl., New Zealand.   |
|  | ( <i>Cf.</i> <i>Hutton</i> , Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxvii, p. 166, 1894.) |
| 3. <i>fortis</i> , <i>Hutton</i> , Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxv, p. 9 (1892). | South Isl., New Zealand.   |

---

\* Professor Hutton (Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxix, p. 546) proposes the amended name of *Anomalornis* vice *Anomalopteryx*, *Stem*, S. E. Z. xxx, p. 251 (1874), but this change is unnecessary, as Reichenbach's name dates from 1852.

V. *Megalapteryx*, *Haast*.\*

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 249, 1891.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>hectori</i> , <i>Haast</i> . (Lyd., p. 252.) | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 2. <i>tennipes</i> , <i>Lyd.</i> , p. 251.         | North Isl., New Zealand. |

Sub-Family III. *EMELINÆ*.

(Parker, Tr. Z. S. xiii. p. 422, 1895.)

VI. *Emeus*, *Reichenb.*(Parker, *t. c.* p. 422.)

- |   |                          |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>crassus</i> ( <i>Owen</i> ). (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 2. <i>sp. a.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 3. <i>sp. β.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 4. <i>sp. γ.</i> (P., p. 415.)  | South Isl., New Zealand. |
| 5. <i>extilis</i> , <i>Hutton</i> , Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxix. p. 552,<br>pl. xlviii. fig. c (1897). | North Isl., New Zealand. |

Order V. *ÆPYORNITHIFORMES*.Family I. *ÆPYORNITHIDÆ*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 213, 1891.)

I. *Æpyornis*, *Is. Geoffr.*(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 213.)

- |   |             |
|---|-------------|
| 1. <i>maximus</i> , <i>Is. Geoffr.</i> (L., p. 213.)  | Madagascar. |
| 2. <i>medius</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. &amp; Grand.</i> (L., p. 214.)                                 | Madagascar. |
| 3. <i>modestus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. &amp; Grand.</i> , Ann. Sci. Nat.<br>(5) xii. p. 189 (1869). | Madagascar. |
| 4. <i>ingens</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. &amp; Grand.</i> , C. R. cxviii.<br>pp. 122-127 (1894).        | Madagascar. |
| 5. <i>lentus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. &amp; Grand.</i> , C. R. cxviii.<br>pp. 122-127 (1894).        | Madagascar. |

\* *Palæocasuarius*, Forbes, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiv. p. 189 (1893), seems to be identical.



6. *mulleri*, *Milne-Edw. & Grand.*, C. R. cxviii.      Madagascar.  
pp. 122-127 (1894).
7. *titian*, *Andrews*, *Geol. Mag.* 1895, p. 303.      Madagascar.
8. *cursor*, *Milne-Edw. & Grand.*, C. R. cxviii.      Madagascar.  
pp. 122-127 (1894).
9. *hildebrandti*, *Burckh.*, *Pal. Abhandl.* (2) ii. p. 127      Madagascar.  
(1893).
10. *grandidieri*, *Dawson Rowley*, *P. Z. S.* 1867, p. 892.      Madagascar.
11. ***Mullerornis***, *Milne-Edw. & Grand.*, C. R. cxviii. pp. 122-127.
1. *bristleri*, *Milne-Edw. & Grand. l. c.*      Madagascar.
2. *agilis*, *Milne-Edw. & Grand. l. c.*      Madagascar.
3. *rufis*, *Milne-Edw. & Grand. l. c.*      Madagascar.

## Order VI. APTERYGIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 67, 1891.)

### Family I. APTERYGIDÆ.

(Salvadori, *Cat. B.* xxvii. pp. 603-612, 1895.)

#### 1. APTERYX, *Shaw*.

(*Salvad. l. c.* p. 603.)

1. *australis*, *Shaw.* (p. 604.)      South Isl., New Zealand.
2. *lawryi*, *Rothsch.* (p. 606.)      Stewart Isl., New Zealand.
3. *mantelli*, *Bartl.* (p. 607.)      North Isl., New Zealand.
4. *oweni*, *Gould.* (p. 609.)      South Isl., New Zealand.
5. *occidentalis*, *Rothsch.* (p. 610.)      North & South Islands  
(west coast).
6. *haasti*, *Potts.* (p. 611.)      C. South Isl.  
North Isl. (west side).

II. Pseudapteryx, *Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 218 (1891).

1. *gracilis*, *Lyd. t. c.* p. 218. New Zealand.

III. Heterapteryx, *De Vis*, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. vi. p. 463 (1891).

1. *bifrons*, *De Vis. l. c.* Queensland.

## Sub-Class III. CARINATÆ.

## Order I. TINAMIFORMES.

(*Crypturiformes*, Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 68, 1891.)

## Family I. TINAMIDÆ.

(*Salvadori*, Cat. B. xxvii. p. 496, 1895.)

## Sub-Family I. TINAMINÆ.

I. TINAMUS, *Hermann*, Tab. Aff. Anim. p. 162 (1783).

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 496.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>tac</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 496.)                                       | Venezuela,<br>Colombia,<br>Amazonia, Peru.  |
| 2. <i>robustus</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 500.)                                   | S. Mexico,<br>Guatemala.                    |
| 3. <i>fuscipennis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 500.)                             | Nicaragua to Panama.                        |
| 4. <i>salvini</i> , <i>Underwood</i> , Bull. B. O. C. vii.<br>p. lix (1898). | Costa Rica.                                 |
| 5. <i>solitarius</i> ( <i>Vivill.</i> ) (p. 501.)                            | S. Brazil.                                  |
| 6. <i>major</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ) (p. 502.)                                     | C. & N. Brazil.                             |
| 7. <i>subcristatus</i> ( <i>Cab.</i> ) (p. 504.)                             | Guiana.                                     |
| 8. <i>latifrons</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 506.)                               | W. Ecuador.                                 |
| 9. <i>ruficeps</i> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 506.)                       | Colombia,<br>E. Ecuador,<br>Upper Amazonia. |
| 10. <i>castaneiceps</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 507.)                           | Panama.                                     |
| 11. <i>guttatus</i> , <i>Pelz.</i> (p. 508.)                                 | Amazonia,<br>Peru,<br>Ecuador.              |

II. NOTHOCERCUS, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 509, 1895.)

- |  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>julius</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 509.)               | Colombia,<br>Ecuador.               |
| 2. <b>nigricapillus</b> ( <i>G. R. Gray</i> ). (p. 511.) | ? Chile.                            |
| 3. <b>bonapartei</b> ( <i>G. R. Gray</i> ). (p. 511.)    | Venezuela,<br>Colombia,<br>Ecuador. |
| 4. <b>frantzii</b> ( <i>Laur.</i> ). (p. 512.)           | Costa Rica to<br>Panama.            |
| 5. <b>intercedens</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 513.)         | Colombia.                           |

III. CRYPTURUS, *Mlig.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 514.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>cinereus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 517.)                                    | Guiana,<br>Upper Amazonia.                   |
| 2. <b>berlepschi</b> , <i>Rothsch.</i> , Bull. B. O. Club, vii.<br>p. v (1897). | N. Ecuador.                                  |
| 3. <b>obsoletus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 519.)                                 | Brazil,<br>Bolivia.                          |
| 4. <b>cerviniventris</b> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 520.)                    | Venezuela.                                   |
| 5. <b>griseiventris</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 521.)                              | Amazonia.                                    |
| 6. <b>castaneus</b> ( <i>Scl.</i> ). (p. 521.)                                  | Colombia.                                    |
| 7. <b>pileatus</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 522.)                                  | S. Mexico to Guiana,<br>Brazil, and Bolivia. |
| 8. <b>tataupa</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 525.)                                   | Brazil to Peru.                              |
| 9. <b>parvirostris</b> , <i>Wagler.</i> (p. 527.)                               | E. Brazil to Peru.                           |
| 10. <b>kerberti</b> , <i>Büttik.</i> , Notes Leyd. Mus. xviii.<br>p. 1 (1896).  | Argentina.                                   |
| 11. <b>undulatus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 527.)                                | Paraguay,<br>N.E. Argentina.                 |
| 12. <b>scolopax</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 528.)                                   | Bolivia,<br>C. Brazil.                       |
| 13. <b>adpersus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 529.)                                 | Brazil,<br>? Colombia.                       |

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 14. <i>simplex</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 531.)                 | British Guiana.                         |
| 15. <i>balstoni</i> , <i>Bartl.</i> (p. 531.)                 | Upper Amazonia.                         |
| 16. <i>atricapillus</i> , <i>Tschudi.</i> (p. 532.)           | Peru.                                   |
| 17. <i>garleppi</i> , <i>Berlepsch.</i> (p. 533.)             | Bolivia.                                |
| 18. <i>rubripes</i> , <i>Tacz.</i> (p. 514, note.)            | Peru.                                   |
| 19. <i>strigulosus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 533.)            | Lower Amazonia.                         |
| 20. <i>erythropus</i> ( <i>Pelz.</i> ). (p. 534.)             | C. Amazonia.                            |
| 21. <i>variegatus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 535.)               | E. Brazil,<br>Guiana.                   |
| 22. <i>salvini</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 537.)                 | E. Ecuador.                             |
| 23. <i>brevirostris</i> ( <i>Pelz.</i> ). (p. 538.)           | Lower Rio Negro,<br>Amazonia.           |
| 24. <i>bartletti</i> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 538.)      | Upper Amazonia.                         |
| 25. <i>noctivagus</i> ( <i>Newwied.</i> ). (p. 539.)          | E. Brazil.                              |
| 26. <i>dissimilis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 541.)              | British Guiana.                         |
| 27. <i>cinnamomeus</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 541.)            | S. Mexico to Colombia<br>and Venezuela. |
| 28. <i>boucardi</i> ( <i>Scl.</i> ). (p. 544.)                | S. Mexico to Costa Rica.                |
| 29. <i>colombianus</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 544.)             | Colombia.                               |
| 30. <i>mexicanus</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 545.)               | N.E. Mexico.                            |
| 31. <i>occidentalis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 546.)            | W. Mexico.                              |
| 32. <i>transfasciatus</i> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 546.) | W. Ecuador.                             |

#### IV. RHYNCHOTUS, *Spix.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 547, 1895.)

- |   |                               |
|---|-------------------------------|
| 1. <i>rufescens</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 548.) | Argentina,<br>S. & E. Brazil. |
| 2. <i>maculicollis</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 550.) | Bolivia.                      |

V. **NOTHOPROCTA**, *Scl. & Salv.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 550, 1895.)

- |  |                             |
|--|-----------------------------|
| 1. <b>taczanowskii</b> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 551.) | C. & S. Peru.               |
| 2. <b>cinerascens</b> ( <i>Burm.</i> ). (p. 552.)          | W. Argentina.               |
| 3. <b>perdicaria</b> ( <i>Kittl.</i> ). (p. 553.)          | N. & C. Chile.              |
| 4. <b>coquimbica</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 554.)            | S. Chile.                   |
| 5. <b>pentlandi</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 555.)             | Bolivia,<br>N.W. Argentina. |
| 6. <b>curvirostris</b> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 556.) | Ecuador,<br>N. Peru.        |
| 7. <b>ornata</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 557.)                | Bolivia.                    |
| 8. <b>branicki</b> , <i>Tacz.</i> (p. 558.)                | C. Peru.                    |

VI. **NOTHURA**, *Wagler.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 558.)

- |   |                             |
|---|-----------------------------|
| 1. <b>maculosa</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 559.)  | Argentina,<br>South Brazil. |
| 2. <b>nigriguttata</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 560.)                                       | C. Argentina.               |
| 3. <b>boliviana</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 561.)  | Bolivia.                    |
| 4. <b>marmorata</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 561.)  | Bolivia.                    |
| 5. <b>braquira</b> ( <i>Spix</i> ). (p. 561.)   | W. Argentina.               |
| 6. <b>darwini</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 562.)  | Argentina,<br>Patagonia.    |
| 7. <b>media</b> ( <i>Spix</i> ). (p. 563.)  | S. Brazil.                  |
| 8. <b>paludosa</b> , <i>Mercerat</i> , <i>An. Soc. Argent.</i> xliii.<br>p. 239 (1897). | Patagonia (Miocene).        |

VII. **TAONISCUS**, *Gloger.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 564.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <b>nanus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 564.) | E. Brazil,<br>Paraguay. |
|---|-------------------------|

Sub-Family II. *TINAMOTIDINÆ*.  
(Salvadori, Cat. B. xxvii. p. 566, 1895.)

VIII. **CALOPEZUS**, *Ridgw.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 566.)

1. **elegans** (*D'Orb. & Geoffr.*). (p. 566.) W. Argentina,  
Patagonia.

IX. **TINAMOTIS**, *Vig.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 567.)

1. **pentlandi**, *Vig.* (p. 568.) N. Chile,  
Peru,  
Ecuador.
2. **ingoufi**, *Oust.* (p. 569.) E. Patagonia.

Order II. GALLIFORMES.

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 68, 1891.)

Sub-Order I. *MEGAPODII*.

(Sharpe, t. c. p. 68.)

Family I. **MEGAPODIIDÆ**.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 446, 1893.)

I. **MEGAPODIUS**, *Q. & G.*

(Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 446.)

1. **nicobariensis**, *Blyth.* (p. 447.) Nicobar Is.
2. **tenimberensis**, *Scl.* (p. 448.) Tenimber Is.
3. **cumingi**, *Dillw.* (p. 449.) Philippines,  
Is. of N.W. Borneo,  
Celebean Is.
4. **sanghirensis**, *Schl.* (p. 450.) Sangi Is.  
Talaud Is.
5. **bernsteini**, *Schl.* (p. 450.) Sula Is.
6. **forsteni**, *Gray.* (p. 451.) Moluccas.
7. **affinis**, *A. B. Meyer.* (p. 451, pt.) N.W. New Guinea,  
Jobi Isl.

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 8. <b>brunneiventris</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 452.)                            | S.E. New Guinea.  |
| 9. <b>eremita</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 452.)   | E. Papuan Is.   |
| 10. <b>macgillivrayi</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 453.)                                   | S.E. New Guinea,<br>Louisiade Is.                                 |
| 11. <b>duperreyi</b> , <i>Less. &amp; Garn.</i> (p. 454.)                           | Kangean Is.,<br>Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>New Guinea,<br>N. Australia. |
| 12. <b>freycineti</b> , <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> (p. 457.)                                | Moluccas.<br>W. New Guinea.                                       |
| 13. <b>geelvinkianus</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 459.)                            | N.W. New Guinea,<br>Is. of Geelvink Bay.                          |
| 14. <b>layardi</b> , <i>Tristr.</i> (p. 459.)                                       | New Hebrides.   |
| 15. <b>lapeyrousei</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 460.)                                     | Mariannes.  |
| 16. <b>senex</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> ( <i>Cf. Hartert, Nov. Zool. v. p. 62, 1898.</i> ) | Pelew Is.   |
| 17. <b>pritchardi</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 461.)                                      | Ninafou Isl.  |
| <br>  |   |
| II. <b>EULIPOA</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i>  |   |
| (Ogilvie Grant, <i>Cat. B. xxii. p. 462, 1893.</i> )                                |   |
| 1. <b>wallacei</b> ( <i>Gray.</i> ) (p. 462.)                                       | Molucca Is.   |
| <br>  |   |
| III. <b>LIPOA</b> , <i>Gould.</i>   |   |
| (Ogilvie Grant, <i>t. c. p. 463.</i> )  |   |
| 1. <b>ocellata</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 463.)  | S. & W. Australia.  |
| <br>  |   |
| IV. <b>TALEGALLUS</b> , <i>Less.</i>  |   |
| (Ogilvie Grant, <i>t. c. p. 464.</i> )  |   |
| 1. <b>cuvieri</b> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 465.)  | W. New Guinea,<br>Molucca Is.                                     |
| 2. <b>fuscirostris</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 466.)                                   | New Guinea,<br>Aru Is.  |
| 3. <b>jobiensis</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 467.)                                 | New Guinea,<br>Jobi Isl.  |
| 4. <b>longicaudus</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 467.)                               | S. E. New Guinea.   |

V. **CATHETURUS**, *Swains.*(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 467, 1893.)

- |  |               |
|--|---------------|
| 1. <i>lathamii</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 468.)                   | E. Australia. |
| 2. <i>purpureicollis</i> ( <i>Le Souëf, Ibis</i> , 1898, p. 51). | Cape York.    |

VI. **ÆPYPODIUS**, *Oust.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 469.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>bruijni</i> ( <i>Oust.</i> ). (p. 470.)      | Waigiou.                |
| 2. <i>arfakianus</i> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 470.) | N.W. & S.E. New Guinea. |

VII. **MEGACEPHALUM**, *Temm.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 471.)

- |   |                       |
|---|-----------------------|
| 1. <i>maleo</i> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 472.) | Celebes,<br>Sangi Is. |
|---|-----------------------|

Sub-Order II. **CRACES.**(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 68, 1891.)Family I. **CRACIDÆ.**(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. pp. 473-522, 1893.)1. **CRAX**, *Linn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 474.)

- |   |                                      |
|---|--------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>alector</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 475.)  | Brit. Guiana,<br>N. Amazonia.        |
| 2. <i>erythrognatha</i> , <i>Sel. &amp; Salv.</i> , <i>P. Z. S.</i> 1877, p. 22.<br>[ <i>alector</i> , pt., <i>Grant, Cat.</i> p. 475.] | Colombia.                            |
| 3. <i>fasciolata</i> , <i>Spir.</i> (p. 476.)   | Brazil,<br>Bolivia,<br>Amazonia.     |
| 4. <i>pinima</i> , <i>Pelz.</i> (p. 477.)   | Amazonia.                            |
| 5. <i>gloibicera</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 478.)   | Mexico,<br>Honduras,<br>Guatemala.   |
| 6. <i>panamensis</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 479.)  | Nicaragua,<br>Costa Rica,<br>Panama. |
| 7. <i>grayi</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 480.)   | Patr. ign.                           |



8. **carunculata**, *Temm.* (p. 481.) Brazil.
9. **globulosa**, *Spix.* (p. 482.) Amazonia.
10. **daubentoni**, *Gray.* (p. 482.) Venezuela.
11. **alberti**, *Fraser.* (p. 483.) Colombia.
12. **hecki**, *Reichen., J. f. O.* 1894, p. 231. Patr. ign.
- II. **NOTHOCRAX**, *Burm.*  
(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 484, 1893.)
1. **urumutum** (*Spix.*) (p. 484.) Guiana,  
Amazonia.
- III. **MITUA**, *Less.*  
(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 485.)
1. **mitu** (*Linn.*) (p. 485.) Guiana,  
Amazonia,  
Bolivia, Peru.
2. **tomentosa** (*Spix.*) (p. 486.) Guiana,  
Amazonia.
3. **salvini**, *Reinh.* (p. 487.) Ecuador.
- IV. **PAUXIS**, *Temm.*  
(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 487.)
1. **pauxi** (*Linn.*) (p. 488.) Colombia,  
Venezuela,  
Guiana, Peru.
- V. **OREOPHISIS**, *Gray.*  
(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 489.)
1. **derbianus**, *Gray.* (p. 489.) Guatemala to Chiapas,  
S. Mexico.
- VI. **PENELOPE**, *Merrim.*  
(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 490.)
1. **superciliaris**, *Illig.* (p. 491.) Brazil.
2. **montagnei** (*Bp.*) (p. 492.) Colombia,  
Venezuela,  
Ecuador.
3. **sclateri**, *Gray.* (p. 493.) Peru,  
Bolivia.

- |   |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|
| 4. <b>jacupeba</b> , <i>Spir.</i> (p. 494.)     | Colombia,<br>Guiana,<br>Amazonia.     |
| 5. <b>marail</b> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 495.)         | Guiana.                               |
| 6. <b>ortoni</b> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 496.)     | W. Ecuador.                           |
| 7. <b>purpurascens</b> , <i>Wagl.</i> (p. 496.) | Mexico to<br>Guatemala.               |
| 8. <b>obscura</b> , <i>Illig.</i> (p. 497.)     | S. Brazil,<br>Bolivia.                |
| 9. <b>cristata</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 498.)  | Nicaragua to<br>Colombia,<br>Ecuador. |
| 10. <b>boliviana</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 499.)     | Amazonia,<br>Peru,<br>Bolivia.        |
| 11. <b>pileata</b> , <i>Wagl.</i> (p. 500.)     | Amazonia.                             |
| 12. <b>ochrogaster</b> , <i>Pelz.</i> (p. 501.) | C. Brazil.                            |
| 13. <b>jacucaca</b> , <i>Spir.</i> (p. 501.)    | Brazil.                               |
| 14. <b>argyrotis</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 501.)  | Colombia,<br>Venezuela,<br>Ecuador.   |
| 15. <b>albipennis</b> , <i>Tacz.</i> (p. 502.)  | W. Peru.                              |

#### VII. PENELOPINA, *Reichenb.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 502, 1893.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>nigra</b> ( <i>Fraser</i> ). (p. 503.) | Highlands of Guatemala<br>and Nicaragua. |
|--|--|

#### VIII. ORTALIS, *Merrem.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 504.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <b>motmot</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 505.)   | Guiana,<br>Amazonia. |
| 2. <b>araucuan</b> ( <i>Spix</i> ). (p. 506.)  | Brazil.              |
| 3. <b>ruficeps</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 506.) | Brazil.              |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 4. <b>wagleri</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 507.)  | W. Mexico.                                 |
| 5. <b>ruficauda</b> ( <i>Jard.</i> ). (p. 507.)   | Venezuela,<br>Tobago.                      |
| 6. <b>canicollis</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 508.)  | Argentina,<br>Paraguay.                    |
| 7. <b>albiventris</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 508.)   | Brazil.                                    |
| 8. <b>squamata</b> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 509.)  | S. Brazil.                                 |
| 9. <b>caracco</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 509.)   | Colombia,<br>Upper Amazonia.               |
| 10. <b>guttata</b> ( <i>Spir.</i> ). (p. 510.)  | Colombia to Peru,<br>Bolivia,<br>Amazonia. |
| 11. <b>superciliaris</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 511.)   | Patr. ign.                                 |
| 12. <b>poliocephala</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 511.)   | Mexico.                                    |
| 13. <b>vetula</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 512.)   | S. Mexico to Colombia.                     |
| 14. <b>pallidiventris</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i><br>[ <i>vetula</i> , pt., Grant, Cat. p. 512.]          | Yucatan.                                   |
| 15. <b>maccalli</b> , <i>Baird</i> . (p. 512, pt.)<br>[ <i>vetula</i> , pt., Grant, Cat. p. 512.] | S. Texas to Tamaulipas.                    |
| 16. <b>leucogastra</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 514.)  | W. Guatemala,<br>S. Salvador to Nicaragua. |
| 17. <b>garrula</b> ( <i>Humb.</i> ). (p. 515.)  | Colombia,<br>Venezuela.                    |
| 18. <b>cinereiceps</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 515.)   | Costa Rica to Panama.                      |
| 19. <b>erythroptera</b> ( <i>Natt.</i> ). (p. 516.)   | W. Ecuador.                                |

IX. PIPILE, *Bp.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 516, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>cumanensis</b> ( <i>Jacq.</i> ). (p. 517.) | Guiana, Venezuela,<br>Amazonia,<br>Bolivia, Peru. |
| 2. <b>jacutinga</b> ( <i>Spir.</i> ). (p. 518.)  | S.E. Brazil.                                      |
| 3. <b>cujubi</b> ( <i>Pelz.</i> ). (p. 519.)     | Lower Amazonia.                                   |

X. **ABURRIA**, *Reichenb.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 520, 1893.)

1. **aburri** (*Less.*). (p. 520.) Colombia,  
Ecuador.

XI. **CHAMÆPETES**, *Wagler.*

(Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 521.)

1. **goudoti** (*Less.*). (p. 521.) Colombia,  
Ecuador, Peru.
2. **unicolor**, *Salvin.* (p. 522.) Costa Rica,  
Panama.

Sub-Order III. **PHASIANI.**

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 68, 1891.)

Family I. **TETRAONIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 34, 1893.)

I. **LAGOPUS**, *Briss.* (p. 35.)

1. **scoticus** (*Lath.*). (p. 38.) British Isles.
2. **lagopus** (*Linn.*). (p. 40.) N. Europe.  
N. America.
3. **alleni**, *Stejn.* (p. 44.) Newfoundland.
4. **mutus** (*Montin.*). (p. 44.) Mts. of Europe to the  
Ural Mts.
5. **rupestris** (*Gm.*). (p. 48.) Arctic America.  
N. Asia to the  
Ural Mts.
6. **reinhardti**, *Brehm* \*, Lehrb. Eur. Vög. p. 440 Greenland,  
(1823). Labrador.
7. **nelsoni**, *Stejn.*, Auk, i. p. 226 (1884). Unalaska Isl.
8. **ridgwayi**, *Stejn.*, Zeitschr. Orn. i. p. 89, pl. iv. Commander Is.  
(1884).  
[*insularis*, Bogd. Consp. Av. Imp. Ross. p. 35, 1884.]

\* This and some of the following races are recognized in the A. O. U. Check-List, 1895, pp. 113, 114; but they are disallowed by Mr. Ogilvie Grant in the 'Catalogue of Birds.'

9. **atkensis**, *Turner*, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. v. p. 227 Atka Isl.  
(1882).

10. **townsendi**, *Elliot*, Auk, xiii. p. 26 (1896). Kyska & Adak Is.,  
Aleutian Is.

11. **welchi**, *Brewst.*, Auk, ii. p. 191 (1885). Newfoundland.

12. **evermanni**, *Elliot*, Auk, xiii. p. 25, pl. iii. Attu Isl., Aleutian Is.  
(1896).

13. **hyperboreus**, *Sunder.* (p. 51.) Spitsbergen.

14. **leucurus**, *Swains. & Rich.* (p. 52.) Mts. of Western North  
America.

II. **LYRURUS**, *Swains.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 53, 1893.)

1. **tetrix** (*Linn.*). (p. 53.) Europe.

N. & Centr. Asia.

2. **viridanus** (*Lorenz*, J. f. O. 1891, p. 366). S. Russia to Turkestan.

3. **tschusii**, *Johansen*, Orn. Jahrb. ix. Beilage (1898). W. Siberia.

4. **mlokosiewiczzi** (*Tacz.*). (p. 58.) Caucasus.

III. **TETRAO**, *Linn.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 59.)

1. **urogallus**, *Linn.* (p. 60.) Europe.  
N. & Centr. Asia to  
Lake Baikal.

2. **uralensis**, *Menzh.* (p. 65.) Ural Mts.

3. **parvirostris**, *Bp.* (p. 66.) N.E. Siberia.

4. **kamtchaticus**, *Kittl.* (p. 67.) Kamtchatka.

5. **sp.**, *Issel*, Atti Accad. Rom. 1878, p. 82. Italy (Pleistocene).

6. **medius**, *Meyer* (= *T. urogallus* × *L. tetrix*). Europe.

IV. **CANACHITES**, *Stejn.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 68.)

1. **canadensis** (*Linn.*). (p. 69.) British N. America,  
N.E. U. States.

2. **franklini** (*Dougl.*). (p. 71.) Northern Rocky Mts.

V. **FALCIPENNIS**, *Elliot*.(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 72, 1893.)

- |   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| 1. <b>falcipennis</b> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 72.) | N.E. Siberia,<br>Kamtehatka. |
|---|------------------------------|

VI. **DENDRAGAPUS**, *Elliot*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 73.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>obscurus</b> ( <i>Say</i> ). (p. 74.)       | Rocky Mts. from<br>New Mexico and Arizona<br>to Montana and Idaho. |
| 2. <b>fuliginosus</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 76.)    | California to<br>Sitka, Alaska.                                    |
| 3. <b>richardsoni</b> ( <i>Dougl.</i> ). (p. 76.) | Northern Rocky Mts.  |

VII. **TYMPANUCHUS**, *Gloger*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 77.)

- |   |                                    |
|---|------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>cupido</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 77.)   | Martha's Vineyard, Mass.           |
| 2. <b>americanus</b> ( <i>Reichenb.</i> ). (p. 78.)   | N. America,<br>Mississippi Valley. |
| 3. <b>attwateri</b> , <i>Bendire</i> , <i>Forest &amp; Stream</i> , xl. no. 20,<br>p. 425 (1893). | Louisiana,<br>Texas (coast).       |
| 4. <b>pallidicinctus</b> ( <i>Ridgw.</i> ). (p. 80.)  | Texas to Kansas.                   |

VIII. **CENTROCERCUS**, *Swains*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 80.)

- |   |                     |
|---|---------------------|
| 1. <b>urophasianus</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 81.) | Western N. America. |
|---|---------------------|

IX. **PEDIECETES**, *Baird* \*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 82.)

- |  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| 1. <b>phasianellus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 82.)  | British N. America.              |
| 2. <b>columbianus</b> ( <i>Ord.</i> ). (p. 83.)  | Western N. America.              |
| 3. <b>campestris</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , <i>Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash.</i><br>ii. p. 93 (1884).  | Prairie Region of<br>N. America. |
| 4. <b>lurasi</b> , <i>Shufeldt</i> , <i>Auk</i> , viii. p. 367 (1891).   | S.W. Oregon (Pliocene).          |
| 5. <b>nanus</b> , <i>Shufeldt</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 367; <i>id.</i> <i>Journ. Acad.</i><br><i>Nat. Sci. Philad.</i> ix. p. 414 (1892). | Oregon (Pliocene).               |

\* *Cf.* Gill, *Auk*, xvi. p. 107 (1899).

X. *Dalacotetrir*, *Shufeldt*.

(*Shufeldt*, *Auk*, viii. p. 367, 1891.)

1. *gilli*, *Shufeldt*, *l. c.*; id. *Journ. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad.* ix. p. 416 (1892). Oregon (Pliocene).

XI. **BONASA**, *Steph.*

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 85, 1893.)

1. *umbellus* (*Linn.*). (p. 85.) Eastern N. America.  
 2. *togata* (*Linn.*, *S. N.* i. p. 275). \* Canada and Northern United States.  
 3. *umbelloides*, *Dougl.*, *Tr. Linn. Soc.* xvi. p. 148 (1829). \* Northern Rocky Mts. to Alaska.  
 4. *sabinei*, *Dougl. l. c.* p. 157. \* California to British Columbia.

XII. **TETRASTES**, *Keyserling*, *Blas.*

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *l. c.* p. 89.)

1. *bonasia* (*Linn.*). (p. 90.) Europe. N. Asia.  
 2. *septentrionalis*, *Seböhn*, *Ibis*, 1884, p. 430. N.E. Europe, Siberia.  
 3. *griseiventris*, *Menzb.* (p. 93.) E. Russia.  
 4. *severtzovi*, *Prjcz.* (p. 93.) W. China.

Family II. **PHASIANIDÆ.**

(*Cf. Ogilvie Grant*, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 94, 1893.)

1. **LERWA**, *Hodgk.*

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *l. c.* p. 100.)

1. *lerwa* (*Hodgk.*). (p. 100.) Himalayas, Mts. of W. China.

11. **TETRAOPHYSIS**, *Elliot*.

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *l. c.* p. 102.)

1. *obscurus* (*J. Ferr.*). (p. 102.) E. Thibet, Mts. of W. China.  
 2. *szechenyii*, *Madarász.* (p. 103.) Thibet, W. China.

\* These races are recognized in the A. O. U. Check-List, but not by Mr. Ogilvie Grant. Professor Coues tells me that, in his opinion, no. 2 cannot be upheld, but that nos. 3 and 4 are fairly recognizable.

III. TETRAOGALLUS, *J. E. Gray.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 103, 1893.)

- |   |                                  |
|---|----------------------------------|
| 1. <i>tibetanus</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 104.)   | Thibet, W. China.                |
| 2. <i>henrici</i> , <i>Oust.</i> (p. 106.)  | W. China.                        |
| 3. <i>altaicus</i> ( <i>Gebler</i> ). (p. 110.)   | Altai Mts.                       |
| 4. <i>himalayensis</i> , <i>J. E. Gray.</i> (p. 106.)   | Himalayas,<br>Altai Mts.         |
| 5. <i>grombezewskii</i> , <i>Bianchi</i> , Ann. Mus. Zool.<br>St. Pétersb. 1898, p. 116 (1898). | Western Kuen-Lun.                |
| 6. <i>koslowi</i> , <i>Bianchi</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 117 (1898).                                | Altyn-Tag, Nan-shan Mts.         |
| 7. <i>caspius</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 108.)   | Asia Minor, Caucasus,<br>Persia. |
| 8. <i>caucasicus</i> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 109.)  | Caucasus.                        |

IV. CACCABIS, *Kaup.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 110.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>saxatilis</i> ( <i>Wolf &amp; Meyer</i> ). * (p. 111.)                        | Mts. of S. Europe.                                   |
| 2. <i>chukar</i> , <i>J. E. Gray.</i> (p. 113.)                                     | S.E. Europe,<br>Persia, Arabia,<br>C. Asia to China. |
| 3. <i>magna</i> , <i>Prjev.</i> (p. 120.)   | W. China,<br>N. Thibet.                              |
| 4. <i>rufa</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 118.)  | S. & C. Europe,<br>Canaries.                         |
| 5. <i>hispanica</i> , <i>Seoane</i> , Mém. Soc. Zool. France,<br>vii. p. 93 (1894). | Spain.   |
| 6. <i>petrosa</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 120.)   | S.E. Europe,<br>N.W. Africa,<br>Canary Is.           |
| 7. <i>barbata</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , Orn. MB. iv. p. 76 (1896).                    | Patr. ign.   |
| 8. <i>spatzi</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , J. f. O. 1895, p. 110.                         | S. Tunis.  |
| 9. <i>melanocephala</i> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ). (p. 122.)                                 | Arabia.  |

\* Dr. Fatio described a *Perdix saxatilis* var. *melanocephala* in 1890 from Valais, Switzerland (*Drasia*, viii, no. xiii. p. 150. Cf. Fatio, Bull. Soc. Zool. France, xix. p. 74, 1894). If it be more than an accidental variety the name could not in any case stand, being preoccupied by No. 9.



V. **AMMOPERDIX**, *Gould*.

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 123, 1893.)

- |   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| 1. <b>bonhami</b> ( <i>Fraser</i> ). (p. 123.)  | Persia, Arabia,<br>N.W. India. |
| 2. <b>heyi</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 125.)  | Arabia,<br>Palestine.          |
| 3. <b>chholmleyi</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , <i>Handb. Game-Birds</i> ,<br>ii. App. p. 293 (1896). | Egypt, Nubia.                  |

VI. **FRANCOLINUS**, *Steph.*

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *l. c.* p. 127.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>francolinus</b> ( <i>Linna.</i> ). (p. 132.)   | N.E. Europe,<br>Persia,<br>N.W. & C. India,<br>E. Bengal. |
| 2. <b>chinensis</b> ( <i>Osbeck</i> ). (p. 136.)   | Burma,<br>S. China.                                       |
| 3. <b>pictus</b> ( <i>J. &amp; S.</i> ). (p. 138.)   | W. & C. India,<br>Ceylon.                                 |
| 4. <b>lathamii</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 139.)   | W. Africa.  |
| 5. <b>pondicerianus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 141.)  | Arabia,<br>S. Persia,<br>India.                           |
| 6. <b>coqui</b> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 143.)  | S. & E. Africa.   |
| 7. <b>hubbardi</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , <i>Bull. Brit. Orn. Club</i> ,<br>iv. p. xxvii (1895). | Victoria Nyanza.  |
| 8. <b>schlegeli</b> , <i>Heugl.</i> (p. 145.)  | Equat. Africa.<br>? Gold Coast.                           |
| 9. <b>streptophorus</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . (p. 145.)   | Mt. Elgon,<br>Masai-land.                                 |
| 10. <b>sephæna</b> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 146.)   | S. & S.W. Africa.   |
| 11. <b>granti</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 148.)  | E. Africa.  |
| 12. <b>spilogaster</b> , <i>Saunders</i> . (p. 149.)   | Harar.  |
| 13. <b>kirki</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 149.)   | E. Africa,<br>Rovuma R. to<br>Somali-land.                |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 14. <i>albigularis</i> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 149.)   | Senegambia.                                 |
| 15. <i>spilolæmus</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 150.)   | Shoa.                                       |
| 16. <i>gutturalis</i> , <i>Des Murs.</i> (p. 151.)   | Abyssinia,<br>Somali-land.                  |
| 17. <i>lorti</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> , Bull. Brit. Orn. Club, vi. p. xlvii<br>(1897).              | Goolis Mts., Somali-land.                   |
| 18. <i>uluensis</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 151.)  | Ukambani, E. Africa.                        |
| 19. <i>africanus</i> ( <i>Steph.</i> ). (p. 152.)  | C. & S. Africa.                             |
| 20. <i>finschi</i> , <i>Bocage.</i> (p. 153).  | Benguela.                                   |
| 21. <i>bottegi</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> , Ann. Mus. Genov. xviii. p. 652<br>(1898).                | Burgi, S.W. of Shoa.                        |
| 22. <i>castaneicollis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 153.)   | Shoa.                                       |
| 23. <i>levaillanti</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 154.)   | S. Africa.                                  |
| 24. <i>crawshayi</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , Ibis, 1896, p. 482,<br>pl. xii.                  | Western Nyasa-land.                         |
| 25. <i>kikuyuensis</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , Bull. Brit. Orn.<br>Club, vi. p. xxiii (1897). | Equatorial British<br>E. Africa.            |
| 26. <i>gariepensis</i> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 155.)   | S.E. Africa.                                |
| 27. <i>jugularis</i> , <i>Büttik.</i> (p. 156.)  | S.W. Africa.                                |
| 28. <i>shelleyi</i> <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 157.)  | S.E. Africa.                                |
| 29. <i>elgonensis</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 157.)  | Mt. Elgon, Equat.<br>Africa.                |
| 30. <i>gularis</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 158.)  | Terai, E. Himalayas,<br>Tippera,<br>Cachar. |
| 31. <i>adpersus</i> , <i>Waterh.</i> (p. 159.)   | S.W. Africa.                                |
| 32. <i>griseostriatus</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 160.)                                    | R. Coanza,<br>S.W. Africa.                  |
| 33. <i>bicalcaratus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 160.)  | W. Africa,<br>Morocco.                      |

- |  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| 34. <b>clappertoni</b> , <i>Childr.</i> (p. 162.)                    | C. & E. Soudan.                  |
| 35. <b>gedgei</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 163.)                  | Mt. Elgon,<br>Equatorial Africa. |
| 36. <b>dybowskii</b> , <i>Oust., Le Nat.</i> (2) xiv. p. 232 (1893). | Upper Congo.                     |
| 37. <b>hartlaubi</b> , <i>Bocage.</i> (p. 163.)                      | Mossamedes.                      |
| 38. <b>icterorhynchus</b> , <i>Heugl.</i> (p. 163.)                  | Equatorial Africa.               |
| 39. <b>sharpii</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 164.)                 | Abyssinia, Shoa.                 |
| 40. <b>capensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 165.)                        | Cape Colony.                     |
| 41. <b>natalensis</b> , <i>A. Smith.</i> (p. 166.)                   | S.E. Africa.                     |
| 42. <b>hildebrandti</b> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 168.)                      | E. Africa.                       |
| 43. <b>johnstoni</b> , <i>Shelley.</i> (p. 559.)                     | Nyasa-land.                      |
| 44. <b>fischeri</b> , <i>Reichen.</i> (p. 169.)                      | E. Africa.                       |
| 45. <b>squamatus</b> , <i>Cass.</i> (p. 169.)                        | Gaboon,<br>Congo.                |
| 46. <b>schuetti</b> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 170.)                          | Angola,<br>E. Africa.            |
| 47. <b>ahantensis</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 171.)                       | Gold Coast,<br>Liberia.          |
| 48. <b>jacksoni</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 171.)                | Equatorial Africa.               |
| 49. <b>erckeli</b> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ). (p. 172.)                       | N.E. Africa,<br>Suakin to Shoa.  |

VII. **PTERNISTES**, *Wayler.*

(*Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 173, 1893.*)

- |  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| 1. <b>nudicollis</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 174.)   | Cape Colony to<br>Transvaal.     |
| 2. <b>melanogaster</b> , <i>Oscar Neumann, J. f. O. 1898.</i><br>p. 299, Taf. iii. fig. 1. | E. Africa.                       |
| 3. <b>humboldti</b> ( <i>Peters</i> ). (p. 176.)   | E. Africa,<br>Zambesi to Tana R. |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 4. <i>afer</i> ( <i>P. L. S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 177.) | S.W. Africa,<br>Mossamedes,<br>Benguela.             |
| 5. <i>cranchi</i> ( <i>Leach</i> ). (p. 178.)       | W. Africa,<br>? to Marungu.                          |
| 6. <i>boehmi</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> (p. 179.)        | Central E. Africa.                                   |
| 7. <i>swainsoni</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 179.)     | S.E. Africa,<br>Damara-land.                         |
| 8. <i>rufopictus</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> (p. 180.)    | E. Africa,<br>Masai-land,<br>Unyoro.                 |
| 9. <i>leucoscepus</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 181.)    | N.E. Africa,<br>Bogos, Abyssinia,<br>to Somali-land. |
| 10. <i>infuscatus</i> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 182.)       | E. Africa,<br>Kilimanjaro to<br>Somali-land.         |

VIII. RHIZOTHERA, *Gray.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 183, 1893.)

- |  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| 1. <i>longirostris</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 183.)   | Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra. |
| 2. <i>dulitensis</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , Bull. Brit. Orn. Club,<br>iv. p. xxvii (1895). | Mt. Dulit, Sarawak.          |

IX. PERDIX, *Briss.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 185.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>peidix</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> )* (p. 185.)   | Europe.<br>C. Asia.       |
| 2. <i>robusta</i> , <i>Homeyer &amp; Tancrè</i> , MT. orn. Ver.<br>Wien, vii. p. 92, Taf. (1883).  | E. Europe,<br>S. Siberia. |
| 3. <i>hispaniensis</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , J. f. O. 1892, p. 226.<br>[ <i>P. charricola</i> , <i>Seoane</i> , Bull. Soc. Zool. France,<br>vii. p. 94, 1894.] | Spain.                    |
| 4. <i>damascena</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 192.)  | W. Europe.                |

---

\* The following races of the Common Partridge—*P. robusta* (*Starna cinerea*, var. *robusta*), Moscow; *P. sphagnetorum* (*S. cinerea*, var. *sphagnetorum*), East Friesland; *P. scanica* (*S. cinerea*, var. *scanica*), S. Sweden; and *P. lucida* (*S. cinerea*, var. *lucida*), East Prussia—have been differentiated by Dr. Altum, J. f. O. 1894, pp. 254-269.

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 5. <i>daurica</i> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 192.)                                 | C. & N.E. Asia,<br>Tian-shan Mts.,<br>Amoor-land. |
| 6. <i>turcomana</i> , <i>Stolm.</i> , Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscou,<br>1897, p. 79. | Ferghana.   |
| 7. <i>hodgsoniæ</i> ( <i>Hodgs.</i> ). (p. 193.)                              | Thibet,<br>Himalayas (12,000 feet).               |
| 8. <i>sifanica</i> , <i>Prjev.</i> (p. 195.)                                  | Thibet,<br>Kansu.                                 |
| 9. <i>sp.</i> , <i>Issel</i> , Atti Acc. Rom. 1878, p. 82.                    | Italy (Pleistocene).                              |

X. *Dalacortyr*, *Milne-Edwards*.

(*Milne-Edwards*, Ois. Foss. France, ii. p. 217, 1869 ;  
*Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 136, 1891.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>hoffmanni</i> , <i>Gervais</i> , Zool. et Pal. Franç. i. p. 229 ;<br>1852.   | France (Upper Eocene).   |
| 2. <i>blanchardi</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> t. c. p. 223.   | France (Upper Eocene).   |
| 3. <i>gallica</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> t. c. p. 230.  | France (Lower Miocene).  |
| 4. <i>brevipes</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> t. c. p. 235.   | France (Lower Miocene).  |
| 5. <i>caplurensis</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , Cat. Foss. B. p. 138.  | France (Lower Miocene).  |
| 6. <i>sp.</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , t. c. p. 138.  | France (Lower Miocene).  |
| 7. <i>maxima</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , P. Z. S. 1893, p. 520, pl. xli.<br>fig. 11.   | France (Miocene).        |
| 8. <i>griseusis</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , t. c. p. 521, pl. xli. fig. 12.  | France (Miocene).        |
| 9. <i>sp.</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , t. c. p. 521, pl. xli. fig. 13.  | France (Miocene).        |
| 10. <i>edwardsi</i> , <i>Depéret</i> , Arch. Mus. Lyon. iv. p. 285<br>(1887) ; <i>Lydekker</i> , P. Z. S. 1893, p. 519,<br>pl. xli. figs. 9, 10. | France (Middle Miocene). |
| 11. <i>phastanoides</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> t. c. p. 237 ; <i>Lydekker</i> ,<br>Cat. Foss. B. p. 139.  | France (Lower Miocene).  |
| 12. <i>ocyptera</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , C. R. II. Congr. Intern.<br>Zool. ii. p. 71 (1892).  | France (Eocene).         |

XI. *Palaeoperdix*, *Milne-Edwards*.

(Milne-Edwards, Ois. Foss. France, ii. p. 245, 1879.)

- |   |                          |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>longipes</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 245.      | France (Middle Miocene). |
| 2. <i>prisca</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 246.        | France (Middle Miocene). |
| 3. <i>sansanctensis</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 249. | France (Middle Miocene). |

XII. *Caoperdix*, *Milne-Edwards*.(Milne-Edwards, *t. c.* p. 225.)

- |  |                  |
|--|------------------|
| 1. <i>pressarti</i> , <i>Gervais, C. R.</i> liv. p. 896, 1861. | France (Eocene). |
|--|------------------|

XIII. *Palaeocryptonyx*, *Depéret*.(Depéret, *C. R. civ.* p. 691, 1892.)

- |  |                    |
|--|--------------------|
| 1. <i>donneciani</i> , <i>Depéret, l. c.</i> | France (Pliocene). |
|--|--------------------|

XIV. **MARGAROPERDIX**, *Reichenb.*(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 195, 1893.)

- |  |             |
|--|-------------|
| 1. <i>madagascariensis</i> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 196.) | Madagascar. |
|--|-------------|

XV. **PERDICULA**, *Hodys.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 197.)

- |   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| 1. <i>asiatica</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 198.)  | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon. |
| 2. <i>argoondah</i> ( <i>Sykes</i> ). (p. 200.) | Indian Peninsula.            |

XVI. **MICROPERDIX**, *Gould*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 202.)

- |  |                                       |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>erythrorhyncha</i> ( <i>Sykes</i> ). (p. 203.) | S.W. of Indian Peninsula.             |
| 2. <i>blewitti</i> , <i>Hume</i> . (p. 204.)         | Central Prov. of<br>Indian Peninsula. |
| 3. <i>manipurensis</i> ( <i>Hume</i> ). (p. 204.)    | Manipur.                              |

XVII. ARBORICOLA, *Hodys.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 205, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>torqueola</i> ( <i>Valenc.</i> ). (p. 207.)  | Himalayas (5000-14,000 feet). Naga Hills.               |
| 2. <i>henrici</i> , <i>Oust.</i> , Bull. Mus. Paris, 1896, p. 317.                               | Annam.  |
| 3. <i>atrigrularis</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 209.)   | Tippera, Assam, Manipur, Cachar, Kachin Hills.          |
| 4. <i>ardens</i> , <i>Styan.</i> (p. 210.)   | Hainan.   |
| 5. <i>crudigularis</i> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 211.)  | Formosa.  |
| 6. <i>intermedia</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 211.)   | Hills of Manipur, Assam, and Burma.                     |
| 7. <i>rufigrularis</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 212.)   | Himalayas, from Kumaon to Assam; Tenasserim (Mooleyit). |
| 8. <i>gingica</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 213.)  | ? Luzon.  |
| 9. <i>mandellii</i> ( <i>Hume.</i> ). (p. 214.)  | Native Sikkim, Bhotan Doars, Goalpara, Assam.           |
| 10. <i>javanica</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 214.)  | Java.   |
| 11. <i>rubrirostris</i> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 215.)  | Sumatra.  |
| 12. <i>brunneipectus</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 216.)   | Pegu Hills, Karen-nee, Tenasserim.                      |
| 13. <i>hyperythra</i> ( <i>Sharpe.</i> ). (p. 217.)<br>[ <i>erythrophrys</i> , Sharpe (p. 218).] | N.W. Borneo (Kina Balu, Lawas Mts.).                    |
| 14. <i>orientalis</i> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 218.)   | E. Java.  |
| 15. <i>sumatrana</i> ( <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> ). (p. 219.)  | Sumatra.  |

XVIII. **TROPICOPERDIX**, *Blyth*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Handb. Game-Birds, i. p. 172, 1896.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>chloropus</b> ( <i>Tickell</i> ). (p. 219.) | E. Pegu Hills,<br>Tenasserim,<br>Cochin China. |
| 2. <b>charltoni</b> ( <i>Eyton</i> ). (p. 221.)   | Siam,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>N. & N.E. Borneo. |

XIX. **HÆMATORTYX**, *Sharpe*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 221, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>sanguiniceps</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 222.) | Lawas Mts., Kina Balu<br>(N.W. Borneo). |
|--|---|

XX. **CALOPERDIX**, *Blyth*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 222.)

- |   |                                    |
|---|------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>oculea</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 222.)            | S. Tenasserim,<br>Malay Peninsula. |
| 2. <b>sumatrana</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . (p. 224.)  | Sumatra,<br>Java.                  |
| 3. <b>borneensis</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . (p. 224.) | N.W. Borneo (Mt. Dulit).           |

XXI. **ROLLULUS**, *Bonn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 225.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>roulroul</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 225.) | Cochin China,<br>S. Tenasserim,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra, Java,<br>Borneo. |
|--|--|

XXII. **MELANOPERDIX**, *Jerd.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 227.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>nigra</b> ( <i>Vig.</i> ). (p. 228.) | Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra,<br>Borneo. |
|--|---|



XXIII. COTURNIX, *Bonn.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 229, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>coturnix</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 231.)*  | Europe, N. Asia.<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>S. Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 2. <b>africana</b> ( <i>T. &amp; S.</i> ).<br>[ <i>capensis</i> , Ogilvie Grant, <i>t. c.</i> p. 237. <i>Cf.</i> Stejneger, <i>Pr. U.S. Nat. Mus.</i> xvi. p. 766 (1893).] | S. Africa.<br>Lemuria.<br>Atlantic Islands<br>(Azores, Canaries, &c.).  |
| 3. <b>japonica</b> ( <i>T. &amp; S.</i> ). (p. 239.)   | E. Siberia, Japan,<br>China.<br>Bhutan, Karen-nee<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 4. <b>coromandelica</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 211.)  | Indian Peninsula,<br>N. Ceylon,<br>Burma.                               |
| 5. <b>delegorguei</b> , <i>Deleg.</i> (p. 243.)  | Tropical Africa,<br>S. Arabia.  |
| 6. <b>pectoralis</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 244.)   | Australia,<br>Tasmania.   |
| 7. <b>novæ-zealandiæ</b> , <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> (p. 245.)  | N. Zealand ( <i>extinct</i> ).  |

XXIV. SYNÆCUS, *Gould.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 246.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>australis</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 247.)   | Australia,<br>Tasmania,<br>S.E. New Guinea. |
| 2. <b>raalteni</b> ( <i>M. &amp; S.</i> ). (p. 249.)  | Lesser Sunda Is.<br>(Timor, Flores, &c.).   |
| 3. <b>pallidior</b> , <i>Hartert</i> , <i>Nov. Zool.</i> iv. p. 271 (1897).                   | Savu Isl.                                   |
| 4. <b>plumbeus</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (Ogilvie Grant, <i>Handb. Game-Birds</i> , p. 192, 1896.) | S.E. New Guinea.                            |

\* *Coturnix ballami*, Brehm, from Spain, is figured as a distinct form by Von Madarász, *Aquila*, iii. Taf. ii. (1896).

XXV. EXCALFACTORIA, *Bp.*(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 249, 1893.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>chinensis</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 250.) | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Formosa,<br>Malay Peninsula.<br>Celebes, Moluccas. |
| 2. <i>lineata</i> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 253.)   | Philippines,<br>Borneo, Java,<br>Sumatra, Australia.  |
| 3. <i>lepida</i> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 254.)      | Bismarck Archipelago.<br>S.E. New Guinea.   |
| 4. <i>adansoni</i> ( <i>Ferr.</i> ). (p. 255.)  | Tropical Africa.  |

XXVI. PTILOPACHYS, *Swains.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 255.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>fuscus</i> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 256.) | Senegambia,<br>N.E. Africa,<br>Suk country. |
|---|---|

XXVII. BAMBUSICOLA, *Gould.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 257.)

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>fytchei</i> , <i>Anders.</i> (p. 257.)    | Assam,<br>Upper Burma,<br>Szechuen. |
| 2. <i>thoracica</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 258.) | S. China.                           |
| 3. <i>sonorivox</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 259.)   | Formosa.                            |

XXVIII. GALLIPERDIX, *Blyth.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 260.)

- |   |                   |
|---|-------------------|
| 1. <i>spadicea</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 261.)      | Indian Peninsula. |
| 2. <i>lunulata</i> ( <i>Valenc.</i> ). (p. 263.)  | Indian Peninsula. |
| 3. <i>bicalcarata</i> ( <i>Penn.</i> ). (p. 264.) | Ceylon.           |

XXIX. OPHRYSLA, *Bp.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 265, 1893.)

1. *superciliosa* (*J. E. Gray*). (p. 266.) N.W. Himalaya.

XXX. ITHAGENES, *Wagl.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.* p. 267.)

1. *cruentus* (*Hardw.*). (p. 268.) Himalayas,  
Nepal to Bhutan,  
Thibet.
2. *geoffroyi*, *Verr.* (p. 269.) E. Thibet,  
W. Szechuen.
3. *sinensis*, *David*. (p. 270.) W. China.

XXXI. TRAGOPAN, *Cuvier*.

(Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.* p. 271.)

1. *satyra* (*Linnaeus*). (p. 271.) Himalayas,  
Garhwal to Bhutan.
2. *melanocephalus* (*J. E. Gray*). (p. 273.) W. Himalayas,  
Kashmir to Garhwal.
3. *temmincki* (*J. E. Gray*). (p. 275.) S.W. & C. China,  
Szechuen,  
Mishmi Hills.
4. *blythi* (*Jerd.*). (p. 276.) N.E. Assam,  
Manipur,  
Chin Hills.
5. *caboti* (*Gould*). (p. 277.) S.E. China.

XXXII. LOPHOPHORUS, *Temm.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.* p. 277.)

1. *impeyanus*, *Lath.*\*  
[*refulgens*, *Temm.* (p. 278.)] Himalayas,  
Afghanistan to  
Bhutan.

---

\* Mr. Ogilvie Grant's work on the Game-Birds is so thoroughly well done, that it is seldom that I differ from any of his conclusions; but I think that Mr. Oates (*Man. Game-Birds of India*, pt. i. p. 258) is right as regards the nomenclature of the Moonal Pheasants, and I agree with him that, although Latham does not notice the white back in his description, it is unlikely that he ever saw the Chamba Moonal.

2. **mantoui**, *Oust.* (Ogilvie Grant, Handb. Game- Patr. ign.  
Birds, i. p. 236.)
3. **obscurus**, *Oust.* (Ogilvie Grant, Handb. Game- Patr. ign.  
Birds, i. p. 236.)
4. **chambanus**, *C. H. T. Marshall.* Chamba,  
[*impayanus*, Grant nec Lath.; Cat. p. 280.] W. Himalayas.
5. **l'huysi**, *Ferr. et Geoffr.* (p. 281.) W. China, Szechuen,  
Koko-nor, Moupin.

XXXIII. **CHALCOPHISIS**, *Elliot*, Monogr. Phas. i. pt. 4, 1871.

(Lophophorus, pt. Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 277.)

1. **scilateri** (*Jerd.*). (p. 282.) Mishmi Hills.

XXXIV. **ACOMUS**, *Reichenb.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 283, 1893.)

1. **erythrophthalmus** (*Raffl.*). (p. 283.) S. Malay Peninsula,  
Sumatra,  
?Java.
2. **pyronotus** (*Gray*). (p. 284.) N.E. Borneo.
3. **inornatus**, *Salvad.* (p. 285.) W. Sumatra.

XXXV. **LOPHURA**, *Fleming* \*.

(Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 286.)

1. **rufa** (*Raffl.*). (p. 286.) Siam,  
S. Tenasserim,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Sumatra.
2. **sumatrana** (*Dubois*), Büttik. Notes Leyden Palembang,  
Mus. xvii. p. 177. S.E. Sumatra.
3. **ignita** (*Shaw & Nodd*) \* . Patr. ign.
4. **nobilis**, *Scl.* Borneo,  
[*ignita*, Ogilvie Grant, Cat. p. 288.] Banka.

\* Cf. Büttik. Notes Leyden Mus. xvii. p. 169 (1896).

XXXVI. DIARDIGALLUS, *Bp.*

(Bp. C. R. xliii. p. 414, 1856.)

[*Lophura*, pt., Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 286, 1893.]

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>diardi</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 290.) | Siam,<br>Cambodia,<br>Cochin China. |
|---|-------------------------------------|

XXXVII. LOBIOPHISIS, *Sharpe.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 291.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>bulweri</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 292.) | N.W. Borneo,<br>Sarawak. |
|--|--------------------------|

XXXVIII. CROSSOPTILUM, *Hodys.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 293.)

- |   |                        |
|---|------------------------|
| 1. <i>tibetanum</i> ( <i>Hodys.</i> ) (p. 293.) | W. China,<br>E. Tibet. |
| 2. <i>leucurum</i> , <i>Sech.</i> (p. 294.)     | E. Tibet.              |
| 3. <i>manchuricum</i> , <i>Swinh.</i> (p. 294.) | Manchuria.             |
| 4. <i>auritum</i> ( <i>Pall.</i> ) (p. 295.)    | W. China.              |
| 5. <i>harmani</i> , <i>Elw.</i> (p. 296.)       | Tibet.                 |

XXXIX. GENNÆUS, *Wagler.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 296.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>albicristatus</i> ( <i>Vig.</i> ) (p. 298.)  | W. Himalayas,<br>Huzara to Nepal.            |
| 2. <i>leucomelanus</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ) (p. 300.)  | Nepal.                                       |
| 3. <i>melanonotus</i> ( <i>Blyth.</i> )<br>[ <i>muthurt</i> , Ogilvie Grant, Cat. p. 301.] | E. Himalaya,<br>Native Sikkim,<br>W. Bhutan. |
| 4. <i>edwardsi</i> , <i>Unst.</i> , Bull. Mus. Paris, 1896, p. 316.                        | Annam.                                       |
| 5. <i>horsfieldi</i> ( <i>Gray.</i> ) (p. 302.)  | E. Bhutan,<br>Assam,<br>Upper Burma.         |
| 6. <i>wickhami</i> , <i>Ows.</i> Man. Game-B. Ind. pt. ii.,<br>App. 1 (1898).              | Chin Hills, Upper<br>Burma.                  |

- |   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| 7. <b>andersoni</b> ( <i>Elliot</i> )*.<br>[ <i>davisoni</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , Cat. p. 301.] | Kachin Hills.                  |
| 8. <b>beli</b> , <i>Oust.</i> , Bull. Mus. Paris, 1898, p. 258.                                     | Tonquin.                       |
| 9. <b>williamsi</b> , <i>Oates</i> , Man. Game-Birds of India,<br>pt. i. p. 342 (1898).             | Chin Hills, Upper<br>Burma.    |
| 10. <b>cuvieri</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 303.)  | Aracan Hills.                  |
| 11. <b>lineatus</b> ( <i>Vig.</i> ). (p. 304.)  | Pegu,<br>N. Tenasserim.        |
| 12. <b>oatesi</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> . (p. 306.)  | Aracan Hills.                  |
| 13. <b>sharpei</b> , <i>Oates</i> , Man. Game-Birds of India,<br>pt. i. p. 357.                     | Tenasserim,<br>Karin Hills.    |
| 14. <b>nycthemerus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 307.)  | S. China.                      |
| 15. <b>rufipes</b> , <i>Oates</i> , Man. Game-Birds of India,<br>pt. i. p. 362.                     | Burmese Hills,<br>Shan States. |
| 16. <b>swinhoei</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 309.)  | Formosa.                       |

#### XL. PUCRASIA, *Gray*.

(*Ogilvie Grant*, Cat. B. xxii. p. 310, 1893.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>macrolopha</b> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 311.)           | W. Himalayas,<br>Kumaon to S. Kashmir. |
| 2. <b>biddulphi</b> , <i>G. E. L. Marshall</i> . (p. 313.) | W. Kashmir.                            |
| 3. <b>nipalensis</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 314.)            | W. Nepal.                              |
| 4. <b>castanea</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 314.)              | N. Afghanistan,<br>Kafiristan.         |
| 5. <b>meyeri</b> , <i>Madar</i> . (p. 315.)                | C. Tibet,<br>Upper Mekong.             |
| 6. <b>xanthospila</b> , <i>Gray</i> . (p. 315.)            | N.W. China,<br>Manchuria,<br>E. Tibet. |
| 7. <b>darwini</b> , <i>Swinh.</i> (p. 316.)                | E. China.                              |

\* (*cf.* *Oates*, Man. Game-Birds of India, pt. i. p. 337.

**XLI. CATREUS, *Cab.***

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 316, 1893.)

- |  |                                |
|--|--------------------------------|
| 1. <i>wallichi</i> , ( <i>Hardw.</i> ) (p. 317.) | Himalayas,<br>Nepal to Chamba. |
|--|--------------------------------|

**XLII. PHASIANUS, *Linn.***

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 318.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>colchicus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 320.)                                     | S.E. Europe,<br>Transcaucasia.                  |
| 2. <i>septentrionalis</i> , <i>Lorenz</i> , <i>J. f. O.</i> 1888, p. 572.        | N. Caucasus.                                    |
| 3. <i>talischensis</i> , <i>Lorenz.</i> (p. 324.)                                | S.W. Talisch, Caspian.                          |
| 4. <i>persicus</i> , <i>Severtz.</i> (p. 324.)                                   | Persia.   |
| 5. <i>principalis</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 325.)                                    | N.W. Afghanistan,<br>N.E. Persia.               |
| 6. <i>zerafshanicus</i> , <i>Tarnowski.</i> (p. 326.)                            | Zarafshan.                                      |
| 7. <i>shawi</i> , <i>Elliott.</i> (p. 326.)                                      | E. Turkestan.                                   |
| 8. <i>tarimensis</i> , <i>Przev.</i> (p. 327.)                                   | Tarim R.:<br>Lob-nor.                           |
| 9. <i>chrysomelas</i> , <i>Severtz.</i> (p. 327.)                                | Amu-Darya.                                      |
| 10. <i>mongolicus</i> , <i>Brandt.</i> (p. 328.)                                 | C. Asia,<br>Turkestan.                          |
| 11. <i>turcestanicus</i> , <i>Lorenz</i> , <i>Orn. MB.</i> iv. p. 189<br>(1896). | Turkestan.                                      |
| 12. <i>semitorquatus</i> , <i>Severtz.</i> (p. 329.)                             | Dzungaria.                                      |
| 13. <i>torquatus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 331.)                                      | E. Siberia,<br>E. Mongolia,<br>Corea,<br>China. |
| 14. <i>satscheunensis</i> , <i>Przev.</i> (p. 333.)                              | Sa-tsheuen, N. of Nan-<br>shan Mts.             |
| 15. <i>formosanus</i> , <i>Elliott.</i> (p. 333.)                                | Formosa.  |
| 16. <i>elegans</i> , <i>Elliott.</i> (p. 333.)                                   | W. China,<br>Shan States.                       |

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 17. <i>vlangali</i> , <i>Przev.</i> (p. 330.)                                 | Tsaidam.  |
| 18. <i>strauchi</i> , <i>Przev.</i> (p. 330.)                                 | N.W. Kansu.   |
| 19. <i>decollatus</i> , <i>Swinh.</i> (p. 331.)                               | W. & C. China.  |
| 20. <i>versicolor</i> , <i>L.</i> (p. 334.)                                   | Japan.  |
| 21. <i>sœmmerringii</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 336.)                              | Japan.  |
| 22. <i>scintillans</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 337.)                              | Japan.  |
| 23. <i>sp.</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 140.               | Germany (Pleistocene).                                |
| 24. <i>archiart.</i> <i>Gaudry</i> , <i>C. R. liv.</i> p. 502.                | Greece (Lower Pliocene).                              |
| 25. <i>altus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , <i>Ois. Foss. France</i> , ii. p. 239. | France,<br>Switzerland (Upper and<br>Middle Miocene). |
| 26. <i>medius</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 242.                           | France (Middle Miocene).                              |
| 27. <i>desnoyersi</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 243.                       | France (Miocene).                                     |

#### **XLIII. SYRMATICUS**, *Wagler.*

(*Phasianus*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant*, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 318, 1893.)

- |  |        |
|--|--------|
| 1. <i>reevesi</i> , <i>J. E. Gray.</i> (p. 337.) | China. |
|--|--------|

#### **XLIV. CALOPHISIS**, *Elliot.*

(*Phasianus*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant*, *t. c.* p. 318.)

- |   |                 |
|---|-----------------|
| 1. <i>elliotti</i> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 335.)                   | S.E. China.     |
| 2. <i>humizæ</i> , <i>Hume.</i> (p. 335.)                         | Manipur.        |
| 3. <i>burmanicus</i> , <i>Oates</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1898, p. 124. | S. Shan States. |

#### **XLV. CHRYSOLOPHUS**, *J. E. Gray.*

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *t. c.* p. 339.)

- |  |                        |
|--|------------------------|
| 1. <i>pictus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 339.)   | S. & W. China.         |
| 2. <i>obscurus</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 341.) | Patr. ign.             |
| 3. <i>amherstizæ</i> , <i>Leadb.</i> (p. 342.) | W. China,<br>E. Tibet. |



XI.VI. **GALLUS**, *Briss.*\*

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 343, 1893.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>gallus</b> ( <i>Linna.</i> ). (p. 344.)                                       | Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Indo-Malayan Islands. |
| 2. <b>lafayettei</b> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 318.)                                       | Ceylon.   |
| 3. <b>sonnerati</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 350.)  | S. & C. Indian Peninsula.   |
| 4. <b>varius</b> ( <i>Shaw &amp; Nodd.</i> ). (p. 352.)                             | Greater & Lesser<br>Sunda Is.   |
| 5. <b>brabardi</b> , <i>Gervais</i> , <i>Mém. Acad. Montp.</i> i. p. 220<br>(1850). | France (Upper Pliocene).  |
| 6. <b>arsculapiti</b> , <i>Gaudry</i> , <i>C. R.</i> liv. p. 504 (1861).            | Greece (Lower Pliocene).  |
| 7. <b>sp.</b> , <i>Lydskker</i> , <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 142 (1891).               | New Zealand<br>(Pleistocene).   |
| 8. <b>sp.</b> , <i>Lydskker</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 112.                              | Central Germany<br>(Pleistocene).   |

XI.VII. **POLYPLECTRUM**, *Temm.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 353.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>chinquis</b> ( <i>P. L. S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 354.)   | E. Himalayas,<br>Indo-Burmese countries.       |
| 2. <b>germaini</b> , <i>Elliot</i> . (p. 357.)  | Cochin China.                                  |
| 3. <b>intermedium</b> , <i>Huac.</i> ( <i>Cf. Oates</i> , <i>Man.</i><br><i>Game-Birds of India</i> , pt. i. p. 234.) | Lushai & Chin Hills.                           |
| 4. <b>bicalcaratum</b> ( <i>Linna.</i> ). (p. 357.)   | S. Tenasserim,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra. |
| 5. <b>schleiermacheri</b> , <i>Brüggem.</i> (p. 359.)   | N. & C. Borneo.                                |
| 6. <b>napoleonis</b> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 361.)<br>{ <i>nchrkornae</i> , Ogilvie Grant, <i>Cat.</i> p. 360.]            | Philippines (Palawan).                         |

---

\* *Gallus stramineus*, Sharpe, and *G. violaceus*, Kelsall (*J. A. S. Straits Br.* xxiv. p. 167, 1891), are considered by Mr. Grant to be only domestic varieties.

XLVIII. **CHALCURUS**, *Bp.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 361, 1893.)

1. **chalcurus** (*Less.*). (p. 361.) Sumatra.

XLIX. **ARGUSIANUS**, *Rafin.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 362.)

1. **argus** (*Linm.*). (p. 363.) Siam,  
S. Tenasserim,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Sumatra.
2. **grayi** (*Elliott*). (p. 365.) Borneo.
3. **bipunctatus** (*Wood*). (p. 366.) Patr. ign.

L. **RHEINARDIUS**, *Oust.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 366.)

1. **ocellatus** (*Ferr.*). (p. 367.) Anam

LI. **PAVO**, *Linm.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 368.)

1. **cristatus**, *Linm.* (p. 368.) Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Assam.
2. **nigripennis**, *Sclater*, P. Z. S. 1860, p. 221. Patr. ign.  
[? domestic variety.]
3. **muticus**, *Linm.* (p. 371.) Burma,  
Cochin China,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Java.

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

*Anissoleornis*, *Ameyh.* (Rev. Argent. i. p. 449, 1891.)

1. **errabatus**, *Ameyh. t. c.* Patagonia (Miocene).

Family III. NUMIDIDÆ.

I. PHASIDUS, *Cass.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 373, 1893.)

1. *niger*, *Cass.* (p. 373.) Gaboon to Lower Congo.

II. AGELASTES, *Bp.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.* p. 374.)

1. *meleagrides*, *Bp.* (p. 374.) Liberia to Gaboon.

III. NUMIDA, *Linn.\**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 374, 1893 ;

Oscar Neumann, Orn. MB. vi. pp. 17-22.)

1. *meleagris*, *Linn.* (p. 375.) West Africa,  
Senegambia to the Niger,  
Cape Verde Isl.
2. *marchei*, *Oust.* (Cf. Neumann, *l. c.*)  
[*meleagris*, pt., Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.*] Gaboon,  
Lower Congo.
3. *coronata*, *Gray.* (p. 376.) ? East Cape Colony,  
[*cornuta*, F. & H., teste Neum. *l. c.*] Natal.
4. *transvaalensis*, *Neum.*, Orn. MB. vii. p. 26 (1899). Transvaal.
5. *papillosa*, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. ii. p. 145 (1894). Kaldhari Desert,  
[*cornuta*, Ogilvie Grant, *in c.* F. & H.] Benguela, south to  
Namaqua-land.
6. *reichenowi*, *Ogilvie Grant*, Ibis, 1891. p. 535, Inner E. Africa,  
fig. 1. Kilimanjaro to Masai-  
land & Kikuyu.
7. *ansorgii*, *Hartert*, in Ansoerge, 'Under the African Equat. Africa.  
Sun,' App. p. 331 (1899).
8. *uhehensis*, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. vi. p. 881 (1898). Uhehe, German  
E. Africa.
9. *marungensis*, *Schalow.* (Neumann, *l. c.* p. 20.) West side of Lake Tan  
ganyika - Marungu.

\* *N. zechi*, Reichen. Orn. MB. iv. p. 76 (1896), is a domestic variety, *teste* Reichenow, *in litt.*

10. **maxima**, *Newm. t. c.* p. 21.  
[*marungensis*, Ogilvie Grant, Cat. p. 377.] Benguela.
11. **intermedia**, *Newm. t. c.* p. 21. West side of Victoria Nyanza, S. to Kagera.
12. **mitrata**, *Pall.* (p. 378.) Lemuria.  
Zaumbesi to Mombasa,  
Ugogo,  
Masai-land,  
East side of Lake Tanganyika.
13. **ptilorhyncha**, *Licht.* (p. 379.) N.E. Africa,  
Suakin to Abyssinia,  
Uganda.
14. **somaliensis**, *Neumann*, Orn. MB. vii. p. 25 (1899). Somali-land.

#### IV. GUTTERA, *Wagler.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 380, 1893;  
Reichen. Orn. MB. vi. pp. 1-3, 1898.)

1. **cristata**, *Wagler.* (p. 381.) W. Africa,  
Sierra Leone to  
Gold Coast,  
Togo-land.
2. **granti**, *Elliot.* (Reichen. *t. c.* p. 3.) German E. Africa.  
[*pucherani*, pt., Ogilvie Grant, Cat. p. 383.]
3. **edouardi**, *Elliot.* (p. 382.) Natal,  
Zulu-land,  
Mozambique,  
Zaumbesi.
4. **pucherani** (*Hartl.*). (p. 383.) E. Africa.
5. **sclateri**, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. vi. p. 115. Cameroons,  
? Ubangi R.
6. **plumifera** (*Cass.*). (p. 384.) Cameroons to  
Loango.

#### V. ACRYLLIUM, *Gray.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 385, 1893.)

1. **vulturinum** (*Hardw.*). (p. 385.) Somali-land to  
Kilimanjaro.

Family IV. MELEAGRIDÆ.

I. MELEAGRIS, *Linnaeus*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 386, 1893;  
*cf.* Coates, Auk, xiv. p. 272.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>gallopavo</i> , <i>Linnaeus</i> . (p. 387.)  | S.W. U. States, from<br>W. Texas to Arizona,<br>and S. to Table-land of<br>Mexico. |
| 2. <i>intermedia</i> , <i>Sennett</i> , Bull. U.S. Geol. Surv. v.<br>p. 428 (1879).<br>[ <i>elliotti</i> , <i>Sennett</i> . (p. 388.)] | S.E. Texas to<br>E. Mexico.  |
| 3. <i>fera</i> , <i>Vigors</i> .<br>[ <i>americana</i> , <i>Bartr.</i> (p. 389.)]  | Eastern U. States W. to<br>South Dakota.   |
| 4. <i>osceola</i> , <i>Scott</i> . (p. 390.)   | Florida.   |
| 5. <i>suprba</i> , <i>Cope</i> , Tr. Amer. Phil. Soc. xiv.<br>p. 239 (1872).   | New Jersey (Post-<br>Pliocene).  |
| 6. <i>alta</i> , <i>Marsh</i> , Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad.<br>1870, p. 11.  | New Jersey (Post-<br>Pliocene).  |
| 7. <i>relicta</i> , <i>Marsh</i> , <i>l. c.</i> p. 11.   | New Jersey (Post-<br>Pliocene).  |
| 8. <i>antiqua</i> , <i>Marsh</i> , <i>l. c.</i> p. 126.  | Colorado (Miocene).  |

II. AGRIOCHARIS, *Chapman*, Bull. Amer. Mus.  
viii. p. 298 (1896).

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>ocellata</i> ( <i>Cuv.</i> ). (p. 391.) | Guatemala,<br>Brit. Honduras, Yucatan. |
|---|--|

Family V. ODONTOPHORIDÆ.

I. DENDRORTYX, *Gould*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 392, 1893.)

- |   |                                 |
|---|---------------------------------|
| 1. <i>macrurus</i> ( <i>J. A. S.</i> ). (p. 392.)                   | S. Mexico,<br>Colima, Guerrero. |
| 2. <i>oaxacæ</i> , <i>Nelson</i> , Auk, xiv. p. 43 (1897).          | Oaxaca.                         |
| 3. <i>griseipectus</i> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>l. c.</i> p. 44 (1897). | Morelos, Mexico.                |
| 4. <i>striatus</i> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>l. c.</i> p. 44 (1897).     | Guerrero.                       |

5. *barbatus*, *Licht.* (p. 393.) S.E. Mexico, Vera Cruz.  
 6. *leucophrys* (*Gould*). (p. 394.) Guatemala, Costa Rica.  
 7. *hypcspodius*, *Salvin*, Bull. B. O. Club, vi. p. v. Costa Rica.

## II. CALLIPEPLA, *Wagler*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 394, 1893.)

1. *squamata* (*Vig.*). (p. 395.) New Mexico, Arizona,  
S.W. Texas,  
N. & C. Mexico.  
 2. *castanogaster*, *Brewst.* (p. 396.) N.E. Mexico,  
Rio Grande, Texas.

## III. OREORTYX, *Baird*.

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 397.)

1. *pictus* (*Dougl.*). (p. 397.) Pacific coast, U.S.  
 2. *plumiferus* (*Gould*). (p. 397, pt.\*.) Sierra Nevada, etc.  
 3. *confinis*, *Anthony*, Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. (2) ii. Lower California.  
p. 74 (1889).

## IV. LOPHORTYX, *Bp.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 399.)

1. *californicus* (*Shaw & Nodd.*). (p. 400.) Pacific coast-region of  
United States from  
Washington State to  
Cape S. Lucas.  
 2. *vallicola*, *Ridgw.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. viii. Interior of California to  
p. 355 (1885). Cape S. Lucas.  
 3. *gambeli*, *Nutt.* (p. 403.) W. Texas to Arizona,  
[*deserticola*, *Stephens*, Auk, xii. p. 371, 1895.] Utah to Sonora, and  
S. California.  
 4. *fulvipectus*, *Nelson*, Auk, xvi. p. 26 (1899). N.W. Mexico (Sonora).  
 5. *douglasi* (*Vig.*). (p. 404.) W. Mexico.  
 6. *bensoni*, *Ridgw.*†. Sonora.  
 7. *leucopropon*, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. iii. p. 10 Patr. ign.  
(1895).

\* Not considered different from *O. pictus* by Mr. Ogilvie Grant (*l. c.*).

† *In litt.*

V. **PHILORTYX**, *Gould*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 405, 1893.)

1. **fasciatus**, *Gould*. (p. 406.) S. Mexico.

VI. **EUPSYCHORTYX**, *Gould*.

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 407.)

1. **cristatus** (*Linn.*). (p. 407.) Curaçao Isl., Aruba Isl.
2. **pallidus**, *Richm.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xviii. p. 637 (1896). Margarita Isl.
3. **leucopogon** (*Less.*). (p. 409.) Panama, Colombia.
4. **sonnini** (*Temm.*). (p. 409.) Brit. Guiana, Venezuela, Rio Negro.
5. **mocquerysi**, *Hartert*. (Grant, Handb. Game-Birds, ii. p. 131.) Cumaná, N. Venezuela.
6. **parvicristatus** (*Gould*). (p. 410.) Colombia.
7. **leylandi** (*Moor*). (p. 411.) Honduras, Nicaragua, Costa Rica.
8. **nigrigularis** (*Gould*). (p. 412.) Yucatan, Brit. Honduras, Honduras.
9. **hypoleucus**, *Gould*. (p. 413.) Guatemala.

VII. **COLINUS**, *Less.*

(*Ortyx*, Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 414, 1893.)

[*Ortyx*, Steph. 1819, nec Oken. Zool. ii. p. 611 (1816).]

1. **virginianus** (*Linn.*). (p. 415.) E. U. States, W. to Dakota, S. to Gulf States.
2. **floridanus**, *Cous.* (p. 418.) Florida, Cuba (? intr.).
3. **texanus**, *Lawr.* (p. 419.) S. & W. Texas, N.E. & W. Mexico.
4. **maculatus**, *Nelson*, Auk, xvi. p. 26 (1899). Tamahiyas & San Luis Potosi, Mexico.
5. **cubanensis**, *Gould*. (p. 421.) Cuba, Porto Rico.
6. **pectoralis**, *Gould*. (p. 421.) E. Mexico (Vera Cruz).

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| 7. <b>graysoni</b> , <i>Laur.</i> (p. 422.)   | W. Mexico (Jalisco).                |
| 8. <b>ridgwayi</b> ( <i>Brewst.</i> ). (p. 422.)  | Arizona and Sonora.                 |
| 9. <b>nigripectus</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xiv. p. 47 (1897).   | Mexico (Plains of Southern Puebla). |
| 10. <b>godmani</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xiv. p. 45 (1897).  | Mexico (Vera Cruz).                 |
| 11. <b>salvini</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xiv. p. 45 (1897).  | Mexico (Plains of Chiapas).         |
| 12. <b>cocoylcos</b> ( <i>P. L. S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 423.)   | S. Mexico (Oaxaca).                 |
| 13. <b>atriceps</b> ( <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , <i>Cat. B.</i> xxii. p. 124; <i>id.</i> <i>Handb. Game-Birds</i> , ii. p. 144, pl. xxxiii.). | W. Mexico (Putla).                  |
| 14. <b>insignis</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xiv. p. 46 (1897).   | N. Guatemala (Nenton).              |
| 15. <b>castaneus</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 424.)  | Patr. ign.                          |

### VIII. CYRTONYX, *Gould*.

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 425, 1893.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>montezumæ</b> ( <i>Fig.</i> ). (p. 425.)   | Arizona, S.W. Texas, Valley of Mexico. |
| 2. <b>meleagris</b> , <i>Wagler</i> . ( <i>Cf.</i> <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xiv. p. 48, 1897.) | Mexico.                                |
| 3. <b>merriami</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xiv. p. 48 (1897).                               | Vera Cruz (Mt. Orizaba).               |
| 4. <b>sallæi</b> , <i>Verr.</i> (p. 427.)  | Mexico (Guerrero).                     |
| 5. <b>ocellatus</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 428.)  | Mexico (Tehuantepec) to Guatemala.     |

### IX. DACTYLORTYX, *Ogilvie Grant*.

(*Ogilvie Grant*, *t. c.* p. 429.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>thoracicus</b> ( <i>Gambel</i> ). (p. 429.)  | S. Mexico, Yucatan, Guatemala, San Salvador. |
| 2. <b>lineolatus</b> , <i>Gould</i> . ( <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Proc. Biol. Soc. Washingt.</i> xii. p. 66, 1898.) | S.W. Oaxaca, Chiapas.                        |
| 3. <b>chiapensis</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 66.   | Chiapas, S. Mexico.                          |
| 4. <b>devius</b> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 68.   | Jalisco, W. Mexico.                          |



X. ODONTOPHORUS, *L.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 430, 1893.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>guianensis</b> ( <i>Guin.</i> ) (p. 432.)                                       | British Guiana,<br>Lower Amazonia.         |
| 2. <b>marmoratus</b> ( <i>Gould.</i> ) (p. 433.)                                      | Bolivia & Peru to<br>Colombia & Panama.    |
| 3. <b>capueira</b> ( <i>Spir.</i> ) (p. 434.)   | E. Brazil (Bahia) to<br>Rio Grande do Sul. |
| 4. <b>melanotis</b> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 435.)  | Nicaragua,<br>Costa Rica,<br>Panama.       |
| 5. <b>erythropus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 435.)  | Ecuador.                                   |
| 6. <b>hyperythrus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 436.)                                       | Colombia.                                  |
| 7. <b>speciosus</b> , <i>Tschudi.</i> (p. 437.)                                       | Peru,<br>Ecuador.                          |
| 8. <b>melanonotus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 438.)                                       | Ecuador.                                   |
| 9. <b>leucolæmus</b> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 438.)                                       | Costa Rica,<br>Panama.                     |
| 10. <b>parambæ</b> , <i>Bothschi'd</i> , Bull. Brit. Orn. Club, vii.<br>p. vi (1897). | Ecuador,<br>Colombia.                      |
| 11. <b>stellatus</b> ( <i>Gould.</i> ) (p. 439.)                                      | Upper Amazonia,<br>E. Ecuador.             |
| 12. <b>guttatus</b> ( <i>Gould.</i> ) (p. 439.)                                       | S. Mexico to<br>Panama.                    |
| 13. <b>consobrinus</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. xvi.<br>p. 469 (1893). | S. Mexico (Mirador).                       |
| 14. <b>veraguensis</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 441.)                                      | Costa Rica to<br>Panama.                   |
| 15. <b>balliviani</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 441.)                                       | Peru, Bolivia.                             |
| 16. <b>strophium</b> ( <i>Gould.</i> ) (p. 442.)                                      | Colombia.                                  |
| 17. <b>colombianus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 442.)                                      | Venezuela.                                 |

XI. RHYNCHORTYX, *Ogilvie Grant.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 443.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <b>spediostethus</b> ( <i>Salvin.</i> ) (p. 443.) | Panama to Nicaragua. |
| 2. <b>cinctus</b> ( <i>Salvi.</i> ) (p. 444.)        | Panama.              |

## Order III. HEMIPODII.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 69, 1891.)Family I. **TURNICIDÆ.**(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 526, 1893.)I. **TURNIX.** *Bonn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 526.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>pugnax</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 534.)  | Indian Peninsula,<br>Himalayas to 7000 feet,<br>S.W. Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra, Java,<br>Billiton,<br>China, Formosa,<br>Liu-Kiu Isl. |
| 2. <b>fasciata</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 535.)  | Philippines.  |
| 3. <b>rufilatus</b> , <i>Wall.</i> (p. 536.)  | Celebes.  |
| 4. <b>powelli</b> , <i>Guillem.</i> (p. 537.)   | Lesser Sunda Is.  |
| 5. <b>sylvatica</b> ( <i>Desf.</i> ). (p. 537.)   | S.E. Europe,<br>N.W. Africa.  |
| 6. <b>lepurana</b> ( <i>Smith.</i> ). (p. 539.)   | Africa.   |
| 7. <b>dussumieri</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 540.)  | Indian Peninsula,<br>Himalayas to 6000 feet<br>Burma,<br>? S. China,<br>Hainan, Formosa.  |
| 8. <b>nana</b> ( <i>Sundr.</i> ). (p. 541.)   | S. Africa.  |
| 9. <b>hottentotta</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 542.)   | Cape Colony.  |
| 10. <b>whiteheadi</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , <i>Handb. Game-</i><br><i>Birds</i> , ii, p. 276 (1896). | Philippines (Luzon).  |
| 11. <b>blanfordi</b> , <i>B'yth.</i> (p. 542.)  | E. Bengal to<br>S. Tenasserim,<br>Siam,<br>China,<br>Manchuria.   |

12. **tanki**, *Blyth*. (p. 544.) Indian Peninsula,  
Himalayas to 1000 feet.
13. **albiventer**, *Hume*. (p. 545.) Nicobars,  
Andamans.
14. **maculosa**, *Temm.* (p. 546.) N. & E. Australia,  
S. New Guinea,  
S.E. Celebes.
15. **saturata**, *Forbes*. (p. 547.) Bismarek Archipelago.
16. **rufescens**, *Wall.* (p. 547.) Lesser Sunda Is. (Timor).
17. **ocellata** (*Scop.*). (p. 548.) Philippines (Luzon).
18. **nigricollis** (*Gm.*). (p. 549.) Madagascar.
19. **melanogaster** (*Gould*). (p. 550.) E. Australia.
20. **varia** (*Lath.*). (p. 551.) Australia.
21. **novæ caledoniæ**, *Ogilvie Grant*, Cat. p. 552,  
note. New Caledonia.
22. **castanonota** (*Gould*). (p. 552.) N. Australia.
23. **pyrrhothorax** (*Gould*). (p. 553.) N.E. Australia,  
E. & S. Australia.
24. **everetti**, *Hartert*, Nov. Zool. v. p. 476 (1898). Sumba Isl.
25. **leucogaster**, *North*, Ibis, 1895, p. 342. C. Australia.
26. **velox** (*Gould*). (p. 553.) Australia.
11. **PEDIONOMUS**, *Gould*.  
(*Ogilvie Grant*, Cat. B. xxii. p. 554.)
1. **torquatus**, *Gould*. (p. 554.) Australia.

## Order IV. PTEROCLIDIFORMES.

(Cf. Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxii. p. 1. 1893.)

## Family I. PTEROCLIDIDÆ.

(Cf. Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 2.)

## I. SYRRHAPTES, Illiger.

(Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 2.)

- |                                      |  |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| 1. <i>paradoxus</i> (Pall.) (p. 2.)  | Kirghis Steppes to<br>Central Asia,<br>Mongolia & N. China.<br>W. Europe (sporadic). |
| 2. <i>tibetanus</i> , Gould. (p. 5.) | High Tibet (12,000-<br>18,000 feet).   |

## II. PTEROCLIDURUS, Bp.

(Cf. Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 6.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>alchatus</i> (Linn.) (p. 7.)      | Palestine to Central Asia<br>& N.W. India.                     |
| 2. <i>pyrenaicus</i> (Seeböhm). (p. 9.) | Mediterranean countries.                                       |
| 3. <i>namaquus</i> (Gm.) (p. 10.)       | Central S. Africa,<br>Transvaal to Benguela &<br>Namaqua-land. |
| 4. <i>exustus</i> (Temm.) (p. 12.)      | Senegambia to N. & E.<br>Africa.<br>Palestine to Central Asia. |
| 5. <i>senegallus</i> (Linn.) (p. 14.)   | S. Sahara to N.W. India.                                       |

## III. PTEROCLIS, Temm.

(Cf. Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 16.)

- |                                      |   |
|--------------------------------------|---|
| 1. <i>arenarius</i> (Pall.) (p. 18.) | Mediterranean countries<br>to Central Asia. |
| 2. <i>decoratus</i> , Cab. (p. 21.)  | E. Africa.                                  |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 3. <i>variegatus</i> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 22.)   | S. Africa, Transvaal,<br>Damara-land.            |
| 4. <i>coronatus</i> , <i>Licht.</i> (p. 23.)  | S. Sahara to N.W. India.                         |
| 5. <i>gutturalis</i> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 25.)   | E. Africa, N. to Abyssinia<br>& S. to Transvaal. |
| 6. <i>personatus</i> , <i>Coudd.</i> (p. 26.)   | Madagascar.                                      |
| 7. <i>lichtensteini</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 29.)   | N.E. & Equatorial Africa<br>to N.W. India.       |
| 8. <i>bicinctus</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 30.)   | Central S. Africa to<br>Mossamedes.              |
| 9. <i>fasciatus</i> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 27.)  | Indian Peninsula.                                |
| 10. <i>quadricinctus</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 32.)  | Senegambia to Abyssinia.                         |
| 11. <i>sculptus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , Ois. Foss. France, ii.<br>p. 294, pl. cxli, figs. 1-9 (1869). | France (Lower Miocene).                          |
| 12. <i>bartus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , C. R. II. Congr. Orn.<br>Intern. ii. p. 70 (1892).              | France (Eocene).                                 |
| 13. <i>larbatus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 71.  | France (Eocene).                                 |
| 14. <i>validus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 60.   | France (Eocene).                                 |

## Order V. COLUMBIFORMES.

### Sub-Order I. COLUMBÆ.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 2, 1893.)

### Family I. TRERONIDÆ.

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 3.)

### Sub-Family I. TRERONINÆ.

#### I. SPHENOCERCUS, *Gray.*

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 4.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>apicicauda</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 4.) | Himalayas,<br>Kumaon to Assam,<br>Burma,<br>Tenasserim. |
|--|---|

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 2. <b>oxyurus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 7.)   | Java, Sumatra,<br>Borneo.                                |
| 3. <b>sphenurus</b> ( <i>Vig.</i> ). (p. 8.)  | Himalayas,<br>Kashmir to Assam.<br>Burma,<br>Tenasserim. |
| 4. <b>korthalsi</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 11.)     | Java,<br>Sumatra.  |
| 5. <b>sieboldi</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 12.) | Japan.   |
| 6. <b>sororius</b> , <i>Swinh.</i> (p. 13.)   | Formosa.   |
| 7. <b>formosæ</b> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 13.) | Mountains of Formosa.                                    |
| 8. <b>permagnus</b> , <i>Stejn.</i> (p. 14.)  | Liu-Kiu Is.  |

## II. VINAGO. *Cuv.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 15, 1893.*)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>waalia</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 15.)  | Abyssinia,<br>Somali-land,<br>Socotra,<br>Equatorial Africa.       |
| 2. <b>crassirostris</b> ( <i>Fraser</i> ). (p. 17.)  | W. Africa,<br>Isl. of S. Thomas.                                   |
| 3. <b>australis</b> ( <i>Linm.</i> ). (p. 18.)   | Madagascar.  |
| 4. <b>calva</b> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 20.)<br>[ <i>salvadorii</i> , <i>Dubois, P. Z. S. 1897, p. 784.</i> ]                        | W. Africa.<br>Sierra Leone to Benguela,<br>E. to Victoria Nyanza.  |
| 5. <b>nudirostris</b> , <i>Swinh.</i><br>[ <i>calva</i> , pt., <i>Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 20.</i><br><i>Cf. Reichen. Orn. MB. vi. p. 12.</i> ] | Senegambia,<br>N.E. & E. Africa.                                   |
| 6. <b>wakefieldi</b> ( <i>Sharpe</i> ). (p. 23.)   | E. Africa.   |
| 7. <b>schalowi</b> ( <i>Reichen.</i> ). (p. 24.)   | Matabele-land to<br>Ovampo-land.                                   |
| 8. <b>delalandei</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 24.)  | E. Cape Colony to the<br>Zambesi,<br>Nyasa-land,<br>N. to Mombasa. |

III. **CROCOPUS**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 26, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>phœnicopterus</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 26.)   | N. & C. Indian Peninsula.                         |
| 2. <b>viridifrons</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 28.)     | Cachar,<br>Burma,<br>Tenasserim,<br>Cochin China. |
| 3. <b>chlorogaster</b> ( <i>Strickl.</i> ). (p. 30.) | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon.                      |

IV. **BUTRERON**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 32.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>capelli</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 32.) | Mergui Archipelago,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra,<br>Java, Borneo. |
|--|--|

V. **TRERON**, *T.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 33.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>nipalensis</b> ( <i>Hodgs.</i> ). (p. 34.) | E. Bengal,<br>Nepal to Burma,<br>Tenasserim,<br>Siam, Cochin China,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra, Borneo,<br>Palawan. |
| 2. <b>nasica</b> , <i>S. l'</i> (p. 37.)         | Sumatra, Engaño,<br>Banka,<br>? S. Borneo.  |

VI. **OSMOTRERON**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 38.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>griseicauda</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 41.)                       | Java.  |
| 2. <b>wallacei</b> , <i>S. lrad.</i> (p. 42.)                         | Celebes,<br>Sula Is.                         |
| 3. <b>pallidior</b> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. iii. p. 178 (1896). | Djampea Isl.,<br>Kalas I., south of Celebes. |
| 4. <b>sangirensis</b> ( <i>P. gg.</i> ). (p. 43.)                     | Sangi Is.                                    |

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 5. <b>phayrei</b> , <i>Blyth</i> . (p. 43.)                          | Hills of E. Bengal,<br>Assam, Tenasserim,<br>Cochin China.   |
| 6. <b>malabarica</b> ( <i>Jerd.</i> ). (p. 45.)                      | Indian Peninsula.  |
| 7. <b>aromatica</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 47.)                         | Buru Isl.  |
| 8. <b>axillaris</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 48.)                         | Philippine Is.   |
| 9. <b>everetti</b> , <i>Rothschild</i> , Nov. Zool. i. p. 41 (1897). | Sulu Archipelago.  |
| 10. <b>chloroptera</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 49.)                    | Nicobar Is.,<br>Andaman Is.  |
| 11. <b>pompadora</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 51.)                        | Ceylon.  |
| 12. <b>fulvicollis</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 52.)                    | S. Tenasserim,<br>Cochin China,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra, Nias,<br>Banka, Billiton,<br>Borneo. |
| 13. <b>baramensis</b> ( <i>A. B. Meyer</i> ). (p. 54.)               | N. Borneo.   |
| 14. <b>teysmanni</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 55.)                      | Sumba Isl.   |
| 15. <b>psittacea</b> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 55.)          | Timor Isl.   |
| 16. <b>floris</b> ( <i>Wall.</i> ). (p. 56.)                         | Flores,<br>Solor,<br>Sumbawa.  |
| 17. <b>bicincta</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 57.)                       | E. Indian Peninsula to<br>Nepal, Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese Provinces to<br>Hainan,<br>Malay Peninsula. |
| 18. <b>vernans</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 60.)                        | Indo-Chinese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Indo-Malayan Is.,<br>Celebes.                         |
| 19. <b>olax</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 64.)                           | Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra, Borneo.   |



VII. PHABOTRERON, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 66, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>amethystina</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 66.)  | Luzon,<br>Samar, Leyte,<br>Mindanao.            |
| 2. <i>cinereiceps</i> , <i>Bourns &amp; Worcester</i> , <i>Occ. Papers</i><br><i>Minnesota Acad.</i> i. p. 8 (1894).   | Tawi Tawi Isl., Sulu<br>Archipelago.            |
| 3. <i>brunneiceps</i> , <i>Bourns &amp; Worcester</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 9.   | Basilan.  |
| 4. <i>frontalis</i> , <i>Bourns &amp; Worcester</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 10.  | Cebu.   |
| 5. <i>leucotis</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 67.)  | Luzon,<br>Mindoro.                              |
| 6. <i>occipitalis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 68.)  | Basilan.  |
| 7. <i>nigrorum</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 68.)  | Negros, Cebu,<br>Guimaras, Panay.               |
| 8. <i>brevirostris</i> , <i> Tweed.</i> (p. 69.)   | Mindanao,<br>Leyte, Samar,<br>Sulu Archipelago. |
| 9. <i>maculipectus</i> , <i>Bourns &amp; Worcester</i> , <i>Occ. Papers</i><br><i>Minnesota Acad.</i> i. p. 10 (1894). | Mts. of Negros.                                 |

Sub-Family II. *PTILOPODINÆ.*

VIII. LEUCOTRERON, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 71, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>occipitalis</i> , <i>Bp. ex Gray.</i> (p. 72.)                 | Luzon,<br>Cebu, Leyte,<br>Mindanao,<br>Basilan. |
| 2. <i>fischeri</i> , <i>Brugg.</i> (p. 74.)                          | N. Celebes.                                     |
| 3. <i>meridionalis</i> , <i>A. B. Meyer &amp; Wieglesw.</i> (p. 74.) | S. Celebes.                                     |
| 4. <i>marchii</i> ( <i>Quist.</i> ). (p. 75.)                        | Luzon.  |
| 5. <i>roseicollis</i> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 75.)                     | Java,<br>Sumatra.                               |

6. **albicincta** (*Wall.*). (p. 77.) Flores.
7. **baliensis**, *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* iii. p. 553 (1893). Bali.
8. **cincta** (*Temm. & Knip.*). (p. 77.) Timor,  
Wetter.
9. **alligator**, *Collett*, *P. Z. S.* 1898, p. 354, pl. xxix. Arnhem Land,  
N. Australia.
10. **everetti**, *Rothsch.*, *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club.* vii.  
p. xxxiv (1898). Is. of Alor, Pantar.
11. **lettiensis** (*Schl.*). (p. 78.) Lesser Sunda Is.,  
Tenimber Is.
12. **gularis** (*Q. & G.*). (p. 78.) N. Celebes.
13. **subgularis** (*A. B. Meyer & Wieglesw.*, *Abhandl.*  
k. zool. Mus. Dresden, 1896-97, no. 2,  
p. 4 [1896]). Peling &  
Banggai Is.
14. **mangoliensis**, *Rothsch.*, *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club.*  
vii. p. xxxiv (1898). Sula Mangoli.
15. **leclancheri** (*Bp.*). (p. 79.) Luzon, Guimaras,  
Negros, Cebu,  
Palawan.
16. **jambu** (*Gm.*). (p. 80.) Malay Peninsula.

## IX. MEZOTRERON, n. gen.

(Cf. *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* iii. p. 589, 1896.)

1. **dohertyi**, *Rothsch.*, *Bull. Brit. Orn. Club.* v.  
p. xlvi (1896). Suaba Isl.

X. PTILOPUS, *Swinns.*(Salvad. *Cat. B.* xxi. p. 83, 1893.)

1. **greyi**, *Bp.* (p. 85.) New Caledonia,  
Loyalty Is.,  
New Hebrides.
2. **pelewensis**, *Hartl. & Finsch.* (p. 85.) Pelew Is.
3. **perousei** (*Peale*). (p. 87.) Samoa Is.,  
Tonga Is.,  
Fiji Is.
4. **dupetit-thouarsi** (*Niloua*). (p. 89.) Marquesas Is.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 5. <i>xanthogaster</i> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 91.)                | Banda, Khoor, Kei Is.,<br>Lesser Sunda, and<br>Tanimbar Is.                  |
| 6. <i>richardsi</i> , <i>Bonap.</i> (p. 92.)                     | Ugi, Solomon Is.   |
| 7. <i>ponapensis</i> , <i>Finsch.</i> (p. 93.)                   | Ruk I-Is., Carolines,<br>Ponapè Is.  |
| 8. <i>hernsheimi</i> , <i>Finsch.</i> (p. 94.)                   | Kushai I-Is., Carolines.   |
| 9. <i>swainsoni</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 95.)                     | N.E. Australia to<br>N. S. Wales,<br>Torres Straits Is.,<br>S.E. New Guinea. |
| 10. <i>ewingi</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 96.)                       | Cape York to<br>N.W. Australia.  |
| 11. <i>flavicollis</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 97.)                     | Timor,<br>Flores.  |
| 12. <i>fasciatus</i> , <i>Peale.</i> (p. 98.)                    | Samoa Is.  |
| 13. <i>porphyraceus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 100.)              | Tonga Is.,<br>Fortuna I-Is.,<br>Savage Is.,<br>Fiji Is.                      |
| 14. <i>rarotongensis</i> , <i>Hartl. &amp; Finsch.</i> (p. 103.) | Rarotonga Is.  |
| 15. <i>coralensis</i> , <i>Peale.</i> (p. 104.)                  | Hervey Is.   |
| 16. <i>smithsonianus</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 105.)              | Paumotu Is.  |
| 17. <i>purpuratus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 105.)                  | Society Is. (Tahiti).  |
| 18. <i>chrysogaster</i> , <i>Gray</i> (p. 107.)                  | Society I., Huahine,<br>Rautea).   |
| 19. <i>sp.</i> (p. 108.)   | ? Rarot.   |
| 20. <i>sp.</i> (p. 108.)   | Ind. ign.  |
| 21. <i>roseicapillus</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 108.)             | Marianne Is.   |
| 22. <i>mercieri</i> ( <i>D. Mars &amp; Prév.</i> ). (p. 110.)    | Marquesas Is.<br>(N. Ua'iwa).  |

23. **tristrami**, *Salvad.* (p. 111.) Marquesas Is. (Hivaona).

24. **huttoni**, *Finsch.* (p. 111.) Rapa Isl., Austral Is.

#### XI. LAMFROTHERON, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 112, 1893.)

1. **superba** (*Temm. & Knip.*) (p. 112.) Batchian,  
Halmahéra,  
New Guinea,  
Ceram, Amboina,  
Bismarek Archipelago,  
N. Australia.

2. **temmincki** (*Des Murs & Prév.*) (p. 115.) Celebes,  
? Sulu Is.

#### XII. EUTRERON, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 116.)

1. **pulchella** (*Temm.*) (p. 117.) New Guinea,  
Salawati,  
Mysol,  
Batanta.

#### XIII. PTILOPODISCUS, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 118.)

1. **coronulatus** (*Gray.*) (p. 118.) Aru Is.,  
S.E. New Guinea.
2. **huonensis** (*Meyer.*) (p. 120.) Huon Gulf,  
E. New Guinea.
3. **trigeminus** (*Salvad.*) (p. 120.) N.W. New Guinea,  
Salawati.
4. **geminus** (*Salvad.*) (p. 121.) N. New Guinea (Dorei  
to Kafu),  
Krudu Isl.,  
Jobi Isl.
5. **quadrigeminus** (*Meyer.*) (p. 121.) Constantine Harbour,  
N.E. New Guinea.

XIV. **CYANOTRERON**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 121, 1893.*)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>monacha</b> ( <i>Temm. ex Reinw.</i> ) (p. 121.) | Halmahera,<br>Batchian,<br>Ternate, Kaioa. |
|--|--|

XV. **CHLOROTRERON**, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 122.*)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>humeralis</b> ( <i>Wall.</i> ) (p. 123.)                                   | N.W. & Central New<br>Guinea (Fly River),<br>Salawati,<br>Waigiou. |
| 2. <b>jobiensis</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ) (p. 124.)                                   | N.W. New Guinea<br>to Tarawai,<br>Jobi Isl.                        |
| 3. <b>biroi</b> . <i>Madaris</i> ; Termés. Füzetek, xx. p. 47,<br>tab. I (1897). | New Guinea.  |
| 4. <b>iozona</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ) (p. 124.)                                       | S.E. New Guinea,<br>Aru Is.  |

XVI. **ÆDIRHINUS**, *Cab. & Reichen.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 125.*)

- |  |                       |
|--|-----------------------|
| 1. <b>insolitus</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ) (p. 126.) | Bismarck Archipelago. |
|--|-----------------------|

XVII. **SYLPHITRERON**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 126.*)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>tannensis</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ) (p. 127.)    | New Hebrides.  |
| 2. <b>aurantiifrons</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ) (p. 128.) | New Guinea,<br>Salawati,<br>Jobi, Mysol,<br>Batanta, Aru Is. |
| 3. <b>wallacei</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ) (p. 129.)      | Aru Is.,<br>Kei Is.,<br>Babbar Isl.,<br>Tenimber Is.         |
| 4. <b>ornata</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ) (p. 131.)       | N.W. New Guinea.   |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 5. <i>gestroi</i> ( <i>D'Albert. &amp; Salvad.</i> ). (p. 131.) | S.E. New Guinea.                         |
| 6. <i>perlata</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 132.)                   | W. New Guinea,<br>Salawati,<br>Jobi Isl. |
| 7. <i>zonura</i> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 133.)                  | S. & S.E. New Guinea,<br>Aru Is.         |
| 8. <i>plumbeicollis</i> ( <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> ). (p. 133.)      | Constantine Harbour,<br>N.E. New Guinea. |

XVIII. THORACOTRERON, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 134, 1893.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>strophium</i> , <i>Jard.</i> (p. 135.)                                    | Louisiade Is.,<br>S.E. New Guinea.   |
| 2. <i>miqueli</i> , <i>Schl.</i> (p. 136.)                                      | Jobi Isl.,<br>Miosnoum Isl.  |
| 3. <i>rivolii</i> ( <i>Prév. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 136.)                       | Bismarck Archipelago.  |
| 4. <i>prasinorrhoea</i> ( <i>Gray.</i> ). (p. 137.)                             | Salawati,<br>Jobi and W. Papuan Is.,<br>Kei Is., Goram,<br>Amboina, Buru,<br>Molucca Is. |
| 5. <i>bella</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 138.)                                     | New Guinea.  |
| 6. <i>orientalis</i> . <i>De Vis.</i> Rep. Orn. Coll. New Guinea,<br>1894 p. 6. | Mt. Mancao, S.E. New<br>Guinea.  |
| 7. <i>speciosa</i> ( <i>Schl. ex Rosenb. MS.</i> ). (p. 139.)                   | Is. of Geelvink Bay,<br>N.W. New Guinea.   |
| 8. <i>johannis</i> , <i>Schl.</i> (p. 140.)                                     | Admiralty Is.  |
| 9. <i>solomonicensis</i> ( <i>Gray.</i> ). (p. 140.)                            | Solomon Is.  |

XIX. SPILOTRERON, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 141.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>melanocephala</i> ( <i>Forst.</i> ). (p. 142.) | Java, Flores<br>Sumbawa,<br>Sumba,<br>Lombok. |
|--|---|

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 2. <b>bangueyensis</b> ( <i>A. B. Meyer</i> ). (p. 143.)                        | Mindanao,<br>Basilan,<br>Sulu Is.,<br>Banguay Isl. |
| 3. <b>melanospila</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 144.)                             | Celebes,<br>Togian Is.                             |
| 4. <b>chrysorrhœa</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 144.)                             | Sula Is.,<br>Ceram.                                |
| 5. <b>pelingensis</b> , <i>Hartert</i> , <i>Nov. Zool.</i> v. p. 135<br>(1898). | Peling &<br>Banggai Is.                            |
| 6. <b>xanthorrhœa</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 145.)                             | Sangi Is.  |

XX. **IONOTRERON**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 146, 1893.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>nana</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 147.)   | S. & C. New Guinea,<br>Salawati,<br>Mysol. |
| 2. <b>ionogaster</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 148.)   | Halmahéra,<br>Batchian.                    |
| 3. <b>granulifrons</b> ( <i>Hartert</i> , <i>Bull. Brit. Orn. Club</i> ,<br>vii. p. xxxv, 1898). | Obi Isl.                                   |
| 4. <b>pectoralis</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ). (p. 149.)   | W. New Guinea<br>Waigiou,<br>Mysol.        |
| 5. <b>salvadorii</b> ( <i>Rothsch.</i> ). (p. 150.)  | Jobi.                                      |
| 6. <b>viridis</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 151.)  | Ambonina,<br>Ceram,<br>Buru.               |
| 7. <b>musschenbroeki</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 152.)   | N.W. New Guinea,<br>Is. of Geelvink Bay.   |
| 8. <b>lewisi</b> ( <i>Ransay</i> ). (p. 153.)  | Solomon Is. (Guadal-<br>canar).            |
| 9. <b>vicina</b> , <i>Hartert</i> , <i>Nov. Zool.</i> ii. p. 62 (1895).                          | Fergusson Isl.                             |
| 10. <b>eugeniæ</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 153.)  | Solomon Is. (Ugi).                         |

XXI. *CHRYSÆNAS*, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 155, 1893.)

- |   |                                 |
|---|---------------------------------|
| 1. <i>luteovirens</i> ( <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> ). (p. 155.) | Fiji Is. (Ovalau, Viti Levu).   |
| 2. <i>victor</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 157.)                    | Fiji Is. (Vanua Levu, Taviuni). |
| 3. <i>viridis</i> , <i>Layard.</i> (p. 158.)                  | Fiji Is. (Kandavu).             |

XXII. *DREPANOPTILA*, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 158.)

- |   |                |
|---|----------------|
| 1. <i>holosericea</i> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 158.) | New Caledonia. |
|---|----------------|

XXIII. *ALECTRÆNAS*, *Gray.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 160.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>pulcherrima</i> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 161.)                    | Seychelles Is.           |
| 2. <i>sganzini</i> ( <i>Des Murs.</i> ). (p. 162.)                   | Comoro Is.               |
| 3. <i>minor</i> , <i>Berl.</i> , Abh. Senck. nat. Ges. 1898, p. 493. | Aldabra Is.              |
| 3. <i>nitidissima</i> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 163.)                    | Mauritius (extinct).     |
| 4. <i>madagascariensis</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 164.)               | Madagascar,<br>Nossi Bé. |

XXIV. *MEGALOPREPIA*, *Reichenb.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 166.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>formosa</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 166.)       | Is. of Halmahéra,<br>Batchian,<br>Ternate,<br>Obi Is. |
| 2. <i>magnifica</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 167.)  | E. Australia (N. S. Wales<br>to Rockingham Bay).      |
| 3. <i>assimilis</i> ( <i>Gould.</i> ). (p. 168.) | N.E. Australia (Cape York<br>to Rockingham Bay).      |
| 4. <i>poliura</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 169.)     | C. New Guinea (Fly<br>River).                         |



5. **septentrionalis**, *A. B. Meyer*, Abhandl. k. zool. N. & E. New Guinea,  
Mus. Dresd. 1892-93, no. 3, p. 25 Jobi Isl.  
(1893).

6. **puella** (*Less.*). (p. 170.) W. New Guinea,  
Salawati, Batanta,  
Waigiou, Ghemien.

XXV. **Lithophaps**, *De Vis*.

(Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. (2) vi. p. 117, 1891.)

1. **ulmaris**, *De Vis*, *l. c.* Queensland.

Sub-Family III. **CARPOPIAGINÆ**.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 171, 1893.)

XXVI. **SERRESIUS**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. *l. c.* p. 171.)

1. **galeatus**, *Bp.* (p. 171.) Marquesas Is.

XXVII. **GLOBICERA**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. *l. c.* p. 172.)

1. **pacifica** (*Gm.*). (p. 173.) Samoa, Tonga Is.,  
Fiji Is., New Hebrides,  
Louisiane Archipelago,  
S.E. New Guinea.

2. **oceanica** (*Less.*). (p. 176.) Caroline Is.,  
Pelew Is.,  
Marshall Is.  
(nearly extinct).

3. **myristicivora** (*Scop.*). (p. 177.) W. New Guinea,  
Mysol, Waigiou,

4. **rubricera** (*Gray*). (p. 178.) Bismarek Archipelago.

5. **rufigula** (*Salvad.*). (p. 179.) Solomon Is.

6. **auroræ** (*Peale*). (p. 180.) Maitea, Society Is.

7. **wilkesi** (*Peale*). (p. 181.) Tahiti, Society Is.

8. **forsteri** (*Huypl.*). (p. 172, note.) Tahiti.

XXVIII. CARPOPHAGA, *Selby*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 181, 1893.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>whartoni</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 184.)  | Christmas Isl.,<br>Indian Ocean.  |
| 2. <i>cenothorax</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 184.)                                       | Engaño Isl., Sumatra.   |
| 3. <i>insularis</i> , <i>Bluth.</i> (p. 185.)   | Nicobar Is.   |
| 4. <i>consobrina</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 186.)                                       | Nias Isl.   |
| 5. <i>concinna</i> , <i>Wall.</i> (p. 186.)   | Aru Isl., Kei Is.,<br>Moluccas,<br>Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>Tenimber Is.,<br>Sangi Is.,<br>S. Celebes.                                  |
| 6. <i>separata</i> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. iii. p. 180 (1896).                  | Kei Is.   |
| 7. <i>geelvinkiana</i> , <i>Schl.</i> (p. 188.)                                       | Is. of Geelvink Bay,<br>N.W. New Guinea.  |
| 8. <i>paulina</i> ( <i>Ip. ex Temm.</i> ). (p. 188.)                                  | Celebes,<br>Sula Is.  |
| 9. <i>pulchella</i> , <i>Wald.</i> (p. 189.)  | Togian Is.  |
| 10. <i>nuchalis</i> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 190.)   | Luzon.  |
| 11. <i>ænea</i> ( <i>Linm.</i> ). (p. 190.)   | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Hainan,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sunda Is.,<br>Philippine Is.,<br>Sulu Is. |
| 12. <i>intermedia</i> , <i>A. B. Meyer &amp; Wieglesw.</i> J. f. O.<br>1891, p. 249.  | Takaut Is.  |
| 13. <i>van-de-pclli</i> , <i>Littik.</i> , Notes Leyden Mus. xviii.<br>p. 150 (1896). | Nias Isl.   |
| 14. <i>rhodinoëma</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 196.)   | Admiralty Is.   |
| 15. <i>van-wycki</i> , <i>Cass.</i> (p. 196.)   | Bismarek Archipelago.   |

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 16. <i>pistrinaria</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 197.)             | Solomon Is.   |
| 17. <i>rosacea</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 198.)            | Celebes,<br>Halmahéra,<br>Kei Is.,<br>Tenimber Is.,<br>Lesser Sunda Is. (Timor,<br>Flores, etc.). |
| 18. <i>perspicillata</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 199.)      | Halmahéra,<br>Batchian,<br>Buru.  |
| 19. <i>neglecta</i> , <i>Schl.</i> (p. 200.)              | Ceram,<br>Amboina.  |
| 20. <i>pickeringi</i> , <i>Cass.</i> (p. 201.)            | Sulu Archipelago,<br>Mantanani Isl.<br>Lawas R., N.W. Borneo.                                     |
| 21. <i>cineracea</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 202.)          | Timor.  |
| 22. <i>latrans</i> , <i>Peale.</i> (p. 202.)              | Fiji Is.  |
| 23. <i>zoæ</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 204.)                | New Guinea,<br>Jobi,<br>Salawati,<br>Aru Is.  |
| 24. <i>orientalis</i> <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 205, note.) | German New Guinea.  |

XXIX. *PTILOCOLPA*, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 205, 1893.*)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>griseipectus</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 205.)  | Philippine Is. (Luzon,<br>Mindoro, Mindanao). |
| 2. <i>nigrorum</i> , <i>Whithead</i> , <i>Bull. B. O. C. vi. p. xxxiv</i><br>(1897). | Negros.                                       |
| 3. <i>carola</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 206.)  | Luzon.  |

XXX. *ZONOPHAPS*, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 207.*)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>forsteni</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 208.)   | Celebes.                                       |
| 2. <i>poliocephala</i> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 209.)  | Philippine Is. (Negros,<br>Mindanao, Basilan). |
| 3. <i>mindorensis</i> ( <i>Whithead</i> , <i>Ann. &amp; Mag. Nat. Hist.</i><br>(6) xviii. p. 189, 1896). <i>Fig. Ogilvie</i><br><i>Grant, Ibis, 1896, pl. xi.</i> | Mindoro.                                       |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 4. <i>radiata</i> ( <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> ). (p. 210.)                          | Celebes,<br>Sangi Is.                                   |
| 5. <i>finschi</i> , <i>Ramsay</i> . (p. 211.)                                | New Ireland.  |
| 6. <i>basilica</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 211.)                                    | Moluccas,<br>Batchian,<br>Halmahéra,<br>Morotai.        |
| 7. <i>obiensis</i> , <i>Hartert</i> , Bull. B. O. C. vii. p. xxxv<br>(1898). | Obi Is.   |
| 8. <i>rufiventris</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 212.)                             | New Guinea,<br>Salawati,<br>Jobi,<br>Waigiou,<br>Mysol. |
| 9. <i>chalconota</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 213.)                              | New Guinea.   |

XXXI. *DUCULA*, *Hodgs.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 214, 1893.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>lacernulata</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 215.)                      | Java.   |
| 2. <i>williami</i> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. iii. p. 552 (1896).   | Bali.   |
| 3. <i>sasakensis</i> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. iii. p. 564 (1896). | Lombok.   |
| 4. <i>cuprea</i> ( <i>Jerd.</i> ). (p. 215.)                           | S. Indian Peninsula.                                    |
| 5. <i>insignis</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> (p. 216.)                           | E. Himalayas (Nepal to<br>Assam).                       |
| 6. <i>griseicapilla</i> , <i>Wald.</i> (p. 217.)                       | Manipur to<br>Tenasserim.                               |
| 7. <i>badia</i> ( <i>Raffl.</i> ). (p. 218.)                           | Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra,<br>N.W. Borneo,<br>? Java. |

XXXII. *CRYPTOPHAPS*, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 219.)

- |  |             |
|--|-------------|
| 1. <i>pœcilorrhœa</i> ( <i>Brügg.</i> ). (p. 220.) | N. Celebes. |
|--|-------------|

XXXIII. *ZONÆNAS*, *Reichenb.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 220.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>muelleri</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 221.) | S. New Guinea,<br>Aru Is. |
|--|---------------------------|

2. **aurantia** (*A. B. Meyer*, Abhandl. k. zool. Mus. N. New Guinea. Dresden, 1892-93, no. 3, p. 25, 1893).
3. **pinon** (*Q. & G.*). (p. 222.) New Guinea,  
Aru Is.
4. **rubiensis** (*A. B. Meyer*). (p. 223.) N.W. & S.E. New Guinea.
5. **salvadorii** (*Tristr.*). (p. 223.) Louisiade Archipelago.
6. **westermanni** (*Schl.*). (p. 224.) Jobi I., S. to  
[*astrolabiensis*, *A. B. Meyer* (p. 225).] New Guinea.
7. **melanochroa** (*Schl.*). (p. 225.) Bismarek Archipelago.
8. **brenchleyi** (*Gray*). (p. 225.) Solomon Is.

XXXIV. **PHÆNORHINA**, *Gray*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi, p. 226, 1893.)

1. **goliath** (*Gray*). (p. 226.) New Caledonia.

XXXV. **MYRISTICIVORA**, *Reichenb.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 227.)

1. **bicolor** (*Scop.*). (p. 227.) Siam,  
Cochin China,  
Andamans,  
Nicobars,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Indo-Malayan Is.,  
Moluccas,  
Tenimber Is.
2. **spilorrhoea** (*Gray*). (p. 231.) New Guinea  
Aru Is.,  
N. Australia.
3. **subflavescens**, *Finsch*. (p. 232.) New Ireland.
4. **melanura** (*Gray*). (p. 233.) Halmahera,  
Batavia,  
Buru, Ceram,  
Amboina.
5. **luctuosa** (*Temm.*). (p. 233.) Celebes,  
Sula Is.

XXXVI. **LOPHOLÆMUS**, *Gray*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 235, 1893.)

1. **antarcticus** (*Shaw*). (p. 235.) E. Australia,  
Tasmania.

XXXVII. **HEMIPHAGA**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 236.)

1. **novæ-zealandiæ** (*Gm.*). (p. 23) New Zealand,  
Auckland Is.
2. **spadicea** (*Lath.*). (p. 238.) Norfolk Isl.
3. **chathamensis** (*Rothsch.*). (p. 239.) Chatham Is.

Family II. **COLUMBIDÆ**.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 240, 1893.)

Sub-Family I. **COLUMBINÆ**.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 240.)

I. **GYMNOPHAPS**, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 240.)

1. **albertisii**, *Salvad.* (p. 240.) S.E. New Guinea.

II. **COLUMBA**, *Lin.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 241.)

1. **grisea**, *Bp.* (p. 248.) Sumatra,  
Borneo.
2. **unicincta**, *Cass.* (p. 242, note.) W. Africa (Gaboon to  
Liberia).
3. **leuconota**, *Vig.* (p. 249.) Yarkand,  
Thibet,  
Himalayas (Kashmir to  
Bhutan).
4. **rupestris**, *Bp.* (p. 250.) Himalayas (Kashmir to  
Sikhim),  
Turkestan,  
Thibet to N. China.
5. **pallida**, *Rothschild & Hartert*, Orn. MB. v. p. 41 E. Siberia.  
(1893).

6. *taczanowskii*, *Stejn.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xvi. p. 624 (1893). E. Siberia,  
Corea.
7. *livia*, *Bonn.* (p. 252.) Europe,  
Mediterranean Countries,  
C. Asia, Turkestan,  
China.
8. *neglecta*, *Hume*, Str. F. i. p. 218 (1873). Persia to N.W. India.  
[*livia*, pt., *Salvad. t. c.* p. 252.]
9. *melitruvis*, *Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 124 (1891). Malta (Pleistocene).
10. *calcaria*, *Milne-Edw.*, Ois. Foss. France, ii. p. 292 France (Miocene).  
(1869-71).
11. *gymnocyclus*, *Bp.* (p. 257.) W. Africa.
12. *schimperi*, *Bp.* (p. 258.) Palestine,  
Egypt, Nubia,  
Madeira.
13. *intermedia*, *Strickl.* (p. 259.) S. Persia, C. Asia,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
China, Japan.
14. *cenas*, *Linn.* (p. 261.) Europe.  
C. Asia to Lob-Nor.
15. *eversmanni*, *Bp.* (p. 264.) W. Siberia,  
C. Asia,  
Afghanistan,  
N.W. Indian Peninsula.
16. *albitorques*, *Rüpp.* (p. 266.) Abyssinia, Shoa.
17. *guinea*, *Linn.* (p. 266.) W. Africa :  
Senegambia to Nigeria.  
N.E. Africa.  
E. Africa to Kilimanjaro.
18. *uhehensis*, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. vi. p. 82 (1893). Uhehe, German  
E. Africa.
19. *phæonota*, *Bp.* (p. 268.) South Africa :  
Cape Colony to Transvaal.
20. *mada*, *Hartert*, Bull. B. O. C. viii. p. xxxiii Buru Isl.  
(1899).
21. *gymnophthalma*, *Temm. & Knip.* (p. 269.) Is. of Curaçoa, Aruba, &  
Bonaire.
22. *picazuro*, *Temm.* (p. 271.) S. Brazil, Argentina.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 23. <i>albipennis</i> , <i>Sel. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 272.)                                      | S. Peru,<br>Bolivia.  |
| 24. <i>maculosa</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 273.)   | Uruguay,<br>Argentina,<br>N. Patagonia.   |
| 25. <i>hodgsoni</i> , <i>Vig.</i> (p. 274.)  | Himalayas,<br>Kashmir to Bhutan,<br>Moupin.                                       |
| 26. <i>arquatrix</i> , <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> (p. 276.)                                      | E. Cape Colony to<br>E. Africa (Kilimanjaro).                                     |
| 27. <i>thomensis</i> , <i>Bocage</i> , <i>Jorn. Sci. Lisb.</i> xii. p. 230<br>(1888).          | Isl. of S. Thomas,<br>W. Africa.  |
| 28. <i>sjostedti</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , J. f. O. 1898, p. 138.                                | Cameroons.  |
| 29. <i>leucocephala</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 278.)   | Greater & Lesser Antilles,<br>Florida Keys,<br>Honduras. Cozumel Isl.<br>Bahamas. |
| 30. <i>squamosa</i> , <i>Bonn.</i> (p. 280.)   | Greater & Lesser Antilles.  |
| 31. <i>speciosa</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 281.)   | E. Mexico to Panama,<br>Colombia, Ecuador,<br>Peru, Brazil, Guiana.               |
| 32. <i>inornata</i> , <i>Vig.</i> (p. 284.)  | Greater Antilles.   |
| 33. <i>flavirostris</i> , <i>Wagl.</i> (p. 285.)   | U. S. A. to Costa Rica.   |
| 34. <i>madrensis</i> , <i>Nelson</i> , <i>Pr. Biol. Soc. Washington</i> ,<br>xii. p. 6 (1898). | Tres Marias Is.   |
| 35. <i>œnops</i> , <i>Salvin</i> , <i>Nov. Zool.</i> ii. p. 20 (1895).                         | Peru.   |
| 36. <i>rufina</i> , <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> (p. 287.)   | Guatemala to Panama.<br>Colombia, Ecuador,<br>Peru, Brazil, Guiana.               |
| 37. <i>caribæa</i> , <i>Jacq.</i> (p. 290.)  | Jamaica.<br>? Porto Rico.   |
| 38. <i>fasciata</i> , <i>Say.</i> (p. 291.)  | Western U. States,<br>Mexico,<br>Guatemala,<br>Nicaragua.                         |
| 39. <i>vioscæ</i> , <i>Brewst.</i> (p. 293.)   | Lower California.   |
| 40. <i>crissalis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 294.)  | Costa Rica to Panama.   |



- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 41. <i>albilinea</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 294.)  | Guiana,<br>Colombia,<br>Ecuador,<br>Peru,<br>Bolivia.                 |
| 42. <i>tucumana</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> , <i>Boll. Mus. Torino</i> , x. no. 208,<br>p. 22 (1895). | Tucuman.  |
| 43. <i>araucana</i> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 296.)   | C. Peru,<br>Chile,<br>Patagonia.                                      |
| 44. <i>laurivora</i> , <i>Webb &amp; Berth.</i> (p. 297.)                                      | Canary Is. (Gomera,<br>Palma).  |
| 45. <i>bollei</i> , <i>Godman.</i> (p. 297.)   | Canary Is. (Teneriffe,<br>Gomera, Palma).                             |
| 46. <i>trocax</i> , <i>Heincken.</i> (p. 298.)   | Madeira.  |
| 47. <i>palumbus</i> , <i>Linna.</i> (p. 299.)  | Europe to N. Persia.<br>Azores. Madeira.                              |
| 48. <i>casiotis</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 302.)   | Central Asia,<br>N.W. Himalayas,<br>Afghanistan,<br>S.E. Persia.      |
| 49. <i>torringtoniæ</i> ( <i>Klaart.</i> ) (p. 303.)   | Ceylon.   |
| 50. <i>elphinstonei</i> ( <i>Sykes.</i> ) (p. 304.)  | Hills of S. India.  |
| 51. <i>pulchricollis</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 305.)   | E. Himalayas.<br>? S. China,<br>Formosa.                              |
| 52. <i>punicea</i> ( <i>Blyth.</i> ) (p. 306.)   | E. C. India.<br>Assam,<br>Burmese Countries to<br>N. Malay Peninsula. |
| 53. <i>palumboides</i> ( <i>Hume.</i> ) (p. 308.)  | Andamans,<br>Nicobars.  |
| 54. <i>versicolor</i> , <i>Kittl.</i> (p. 309.)  | Bonin Islands.  |
| 55. <i>jouyi</i> ( <i>Stejn.</i> ) (p. 310.)   | Liu-Kiu Is.   |
| 56. <i>ianthina</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 310.)   | Japan,<br>Corea.  |
| 57. <i>nitens</i> ( <i>Stejn.</i> ) (p. 311.)  | Bonin Is.   |

58. *metallica*, *Temm.* (p. 312.) Lesser Sunda Is.  
(Timor, etc.).
59. *griseigularis* (*Wald. & Layard*). (p. 313.) Philippine Is.,  
N. Borneo.
60. *albigularis* (*Bp.*). (p. 313.) Moluccas,  
New Guinea,  
Ceram,  
Amboina,  
Louisiade Archipelago.
61. *hypœnochroa* (*Gould*). (p. 315.) New Caledonia,  
Loyalty Is.
62. *vitiensis*, *Q. & G.* (p. 316.) Fiji Is.
63. *leopoldi* (*Tristr.*). (p. 317.) New Hebrides,
64. *castaneiceps*, *Peale*. (p. 318.) Samoa Is.
65. *pallidiceps*, *Ramsay*. (p. 319.) Duke of York Is.
66. *philippina*, *Ramsay*. (p. 319.) Solomon Is. (Ugi).
67. *leucomela*, *Temm.* (p. 320.) E. Australia.
68. *polleni*, *Schl.* (p. 321.) Great Comoro Isl.
69. *nigrirostris*, *Scl.* (p. 322.) S. Mexico to Panaua.
70. *plumbea*, *J.* (p. 323.) Guiana,  
Colombia,  
Ecuador,  
N. & E. Peru,  
Bolivia, Brazil.
71. *subvinacea* (*Lawr.*). (p. 326.) Costa Rica to Veragua.  
Colombia, Ecuador.
72. *berlepschi*, *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* v. p. 504 (1898). N.W. Ecuador.
- III. **NESENAS**, *Salvad.*  
(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 327, 1893.)
1. *mayeri*, *Marchal*. (p. 327.) Mauritius.
- IV. **TURTURÆNA**, *Bp.*  
(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 328.)
1. *delegorguei* (*Deleg.*). (p. 328.) Natal.
2. *sharpei*, *Salvad.* (p. 329.) Equatorial Africa  
Mt. Elgon).

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 3. <b>harterti</b> , <i>Oscar Neumann</i> , J. f. O. 1898, p. 287,<br>Taf. ii. | Kilimanjaro.                             |
| 4. <b>incerta</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 330.)                                   | Patr. incogn.                            |
| 5. <b>iriditorques</b> ( <i>Cass.</i> ). (p. 330.)                             | W. Africa (Liberia to<br>Gaboon).        |
| 6. <b>malherbei</b> ( <i>Ferr.</i> ). (p. 331.)                                | W. Africa (Prince's Isl.,<br>S. Thomas). |

Sub-Family II. *MACROPYGIINÆ*.

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 333, 1893.*)

V. **TURACŒNA**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 333.*)

- |  |                                    |
|--|------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>menadensis</b> ( <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> ). (p. 333.) | Celebes, Togian Is.,<br>Sula Is.   |
| 2. <b>modesta</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 334.)          | Lesser Sunda Is.<br>(Timor, etc.). |

VI. **MACROPYGIA**, *Swains.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 335.*)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>macrura</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 335, note.)       | Patr. incert.   |
| 2. <b>tusalia</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 338.)           | Himalayas,<br>Kumaon to Assam,<br>Manipur,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Moupin. |
| 3. <b>swinhoei</b> , <i>Wardlaw Ramsay.</i> (p. 340.)   | Hainan.   |
| 4. <b>leptogrammica</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 340.)     | Hills of Malay Peninsula,<br>Java, Sumatra.                                 |
| 5. <b>magna</b> , <i>Wall.</i> (p. 342.)                | Lesser Sunda Is.<br>(Timor, etc.).  |
| 6. <b>timorlaeensis</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 342.) | Tenimber Is.  |
| 7. <b>macassariensis</b> , <i>Wall.</i> (p. 343.)       | S. Celebes.   |

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 8. <i>cinnamomea</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 344.)                    | Engaño.  |
| 9. <i>rufipennis</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 344.)                     | Andamans,<br>Nicobars.   |
| 10. <i>tenuirostris</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 346.)                     | Philippine Is.,<br>Sulu Archipelago.   |
| 11. <i>emiliana</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 347.)                         | Java,<br>N. Borneo,<br>Lombok.   |
| 12. <i>modigliani</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 349.)                   | Nias Isl.  |
| 13. <i>phasianella</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 349.)                 | E. & S. Australia.   |
| 14. <i>amboinensis</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 351.)                 | Amboina, Ceram,<br>Buru.   |
| 15. <i>keiensis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 352.)                     | Kei Is.  |
| 16. <i>albicapilla</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 353.)                      | Celebes,<br>Sula Is.,<br>Togian Is.  |
| 17. <i>sangirensis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 354.)                  | Sangi Is.  |
| 18. <i>maforensis</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 355.)                   | Mafor Isl., Geelvink Bay.  |
| 19. <i>doreya</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 355.)                           | N.W. New Guinea,<br>Salawati,<br>Is. of Geelvink Bay,<br>Waigiou,<br>Aru Is. |
| 20. <i>cinereiceps</i> , <i>Tristr.</i> (p. 357.)                  | S.E. New Guinea,<br>D'Entrecasteaux Is.                                      |
| 21. <i>griseinucha</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 357.)                  | Miosnom Isl.,<br>N.W. New Guinea.  |
| 22. <i>batchianensis</i> , <i>Wall.</i> (p. 357.)                  | Halmahéra,<br>Batchian, Morotai, etc.  |
| 23. <i>kerstingi</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , Orn. MB. v. p. 25 (1897). | German New Guinea.   |
| 24. <i>goldiei</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 358.)                      | S.E. New Guinea.   |

25. **carteretia**, *Bp.* (p. 359.) Bismarek Archipelago,  
Louisiade Is.
26. **ruficeps** (*Temm.*). (p. 360.) Burmese Provinces,  
Malay Peninsula, Java,  
Sumatra, Borneo.
27. **orientalis**, *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* iii. p. 573 (1896). Sambawa Isl.
28. **nigrirostris**, *Salvad.* (p. 361.) New Guinea,  
Bismarek Archipelago.
29. **rufo-castanea**, *Ramsay.* (p. 363.) Solomon Is.
30. **rufa**, *Ramsay.* (p. 363.) New Hebrides.
31. **mackinlayi**, *Ramsay.* (p. 364, note.) Tanna Isl., New  
Hebrides.

VII. **REINWARDTÆNAS**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 365, 1893.)

1. **reinwardti** (*Temm.*). (p. 365.) Celebes,  
Molucca Is.,  
Ceram, Amboina,  
Waigiou.
2. **griseitincta**, *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* iii. p. 18  
(1896). New Guinea.
3. **obiensis**, *Hartert*, *Bull. B. O. C.* vii. p. xxxv  
(1898). Obi Is.
4. **minor**, *Schl.* (p. 367.) Misori Isl.,  
N.W. New Guinea.
5. **browni** (*Schl.*). (p. 367.) Bismarek Archipelago.

VIII. **CORYPHÆNAS**, *Wardlaw Ramsay.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 368.)

1. **crassirostris** (*Gould*). (p. 368.) Solomon Is.

Sub-Family III. *ECTOPISTINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 369, 1893.)

IX. *ECTOPISTES*, *Swains.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 369.)

1. *migratorius* (*Linn.*). (p. 369.) E. & C. North America.

Family III. *PERISTERIDÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 372, 1893.)

Sub-Family I. *ZENAIDINÆ*.(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 372.)I. *ZENAIDURA*, *Bp.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 372.)

1. *carolinensis* (*Linn.*). (p. 374.) N. America to Central America (Mexico to Panama).  
West India Is.
2. *yucatanensis*, *Lawr.* (p. 373, note.) Yucatan.
3. *clarionensis*, *Towns.* (p. 378.) Clarion Is.
4. *graysoni*, *Lawr.* (p. 378.) Socorro Is.

II. *ZENAIDA*, *Bp.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 379.)

1. *aurita* (*Temm. & Knip.*). (p. 380.) Lesser Antilles,  
S. Croix.
2. *meridionalis* (*Lath.*). (p. 641.) Bahamas,  
[*zenaida* (*Bp.*). (p. 382.) *Cf.* Forbes & Robins., Florida Keys,  
Bull. Liverp. Mus. i. p. 36.] Greater and Lesser  
Antilles,  
Yucatan.
3. *spadicea*, *Cory.* (p. 383, note.) Grand Cayman Isl.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 4. <b>yucatanensis</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 384.) | Yucatan,<br>Is. of Bay of Honduras<br>(Cozumel, &c.)   |
| 5. <b>auriculata</b> , <i>Des Murs.</i> (p. 384.) | Western South America,<br>from Ecuador to Chile,<br>Brazil,<br>Fernando Noronha Isl.,<br>Argentina, Patagonia. |
| 6. <b>ruficauda</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 387.)        | Colombia,<br>Venezuela.<br>? N. Amazonia (Rio<br>Brancó).  |
| 7. <b>vinaceo-rufa</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 389.)  | British Guiana,<br>Venezuela,<br>Curaçao, Grenada,<br>Grenadines.  |
| 8. <b>jessicæ</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 389.)       | Lower Amazonia.  |
| 9. <b>stenura</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 390, note.)    | Colombia.  |

III. **NESOPELIA**, *Sundev.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 390, 1893.*)

- |   |                        |
|---|------------------------|
| 1. <b>galapagoensis</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 390.) | Galapagos Archipelago. |
|---|------------------------|

IV. **MELOPELIA**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 391.*)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>leucoptera</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 392.) | Southern U. States,<br>C. America to Costa Rica,<br>Greater Antilles. |
| 2. <b>meloda</b> ( <i>Tsch.</i> ). (p. 395.)     | Peru. N. Chili.   |

Sub-Family II. *TURTURINÆ.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 396, 1893.*)

V. **TURTUR**, *Selby.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 396.*)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>turtur</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 396.) | Europe,<br>N. & N.E. Africa,<br>Senegambia,<br>Teneriffe. |
|--|---|

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 2. <b>arenicola</b> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. i. p. 42 (1894). | Persian Gulf,<br>C. Asia.   |
| 3. <b>isabellinus</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 400.)                       | N.E. Africa.  |
| 4. <b>ferrago</b> ( <i>Eversm.</i> ) (p. 401.)                     | S.W. Siberia to C. Asia,<br>Himalayas,<br>N.W. & C. India,<br>Ceylon.     |
| 5. <b>orientalis</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ) (p. 403.)                    | E. Himalayas,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>China, Manchuria,<br>Corea, Japan. |
| 6. <b>lugens</b> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ) (p. 408.)                        | N.E. Africa,<br>E. Africa.  |

## VI. **HOMOPELIA**, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 409, 1893.*)

- |   |                                  |
|---|----------------------------------|
| 1. <b>picturata</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ) (p. 409.)  | Madagascar,<br>Mascarene Is.     |
| 2. <b>abbotti</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xviii. p. 513<br>(1896).         | Seychelles (Mahé)                |
| 3. <b>aldabrana</b> , <i>ScL.</i> (p. 411.)   | Aldabra Isl.                     |
| 4. <b>saturata</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xvi.<br>p. 600 (1893).          | Amirante Is.                     |
| 5. <b>comorensis</b> , <i>E. Newt.</i> (p. 412.)  | Comoro Is.                       |
| 6. <b>coppingeri</b> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 412.)   | Glorioso Isl.                    |
| 7. <b>rostrata</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 413.)   | Seychelles Is. (Mahé).           |
| 8. <b>rodricana</b> ( <i>Milne-Edwards</i> , Ann. Sci. Nat. (5)<br>1874, p. 15, pl. xii.) | Rodriguez Isl.<br>(Pleistocene). |

## VII. **STREPTOPELIA**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 413.*)

- |  |                                 |
|--|---------------------------------|
| 1. <b>risoria</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ) (p. 414, note.) | Patr. ign.                      |
| 2. <b>semitorquata</b> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ) (p. 416.)  | Ethiopian Region<br>generally.  |
| 3. <b>shelleyi</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 419.)      | Nigeria to Upper White<br>Nile. |



- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 4. <i>ambigua</i> ( <i>Bocage</i> ). (p. 419.)  | Upper White Nile to<br>Zambesi.<br>S.W. Africa (Benguela).                             |
| 5. <i>perspicillata</i> ( <i>Fisch. &amp; Reichen.</i> ). (p. 421, note.)                             | Masai-land, E. Africa.   |
| 6. <i>decipiens</i> ( <i>Finsch &amp; Hartl.</i> ). (p. 420.)   | Dongola, E. Sudan.   |
| 7. <i>bitorquata</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 421.)  | Java,<br>Lesser Sunda Isl.   |
| 8. <i>dussumieri</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 423.)  | Philippine Is.,<br>N. Borneo,<br>Sulu Is.,<br>Marianne Is.                             |
| 9. <i>capicola</i> ( <i>Finsch &amp; Hartl.</i> ). (p. 424.)  | Cape Colony to Natal and<br>Transvaal.   |
| 10. <i>damarensis</i> ( <i>Finsch &amp; Hartl.</i> ). (p. 427.)                                       | S.W. Africa to Transvaal,<br>E. Africa,<br>Madagascar,<br>Comoro Is.                   |
| 11. <i>vinacea</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 428.)  | W. Africa (Senegambia<br>to Loango),<br>N.E. Africa.                                   |
| 12. <i>roseigrisea</i> ( <i>Sundev.</i> ). (p. 429.)  | N.E. Africa,<br>Arabia.  |
| 13. <i>douraca</i> ( <i>Hodjs.</i> ). (p. 430.)   | S.E. Europe ;<br>Palestine,<br>Persia,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Burma,<br>China, Japan. |
| 14. <i>stoliczkæ</i> , <i>Hume</i> .<br>[ <i>douraca</i> , pt., <i>Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 430.</i> ] | C. Asia.   |

VIII. *ONOPOPELIA*, *Blanf.*

(*Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds, iv. p. 47, 1898.*)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>humilis</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). ( <i>Salvad. Cat. p. 434.</i> )       | Andaman,<br>E. Bengal,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>China, Japan,<br>Philippine Is. |
| 2. <i>tranquebarica</i> ( <i>Herm.</i> ). ( <i>Salvad. Cat. p. 437.</i> ) | Indian Peninsula.  |

IX. **SPILOPELIA**, *Sundev.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 439, 1893.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>chinensis</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 439.)           | China,<br>Formosa,<br>Hainan.  |
| 2. <b>tigrina</b> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 440.) | Burma,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater & Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>Celebes,<br>Moluccas. |
| 3. <b>suratensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 444.)            | Afghanistan,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon.                                       |

X. **STIGMATOPELIA**, *Sundev.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 448.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>senegalensis</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 448.) | Africa generally to<br>Palestine.<br>Socotra. |
| 2. <b>cambayensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 451.)    | S.E. Europe to C. Asia,<br>Indian Peninsula.  |
| 3. <b>ermanni</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 452, note.)     | Bokhara.                                      |

Sub-Family III. *GEOPELIINÆ.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 455, 1893.)

XI. **GEOPELIA**, *Swains.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 455.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>humeralis</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 455.) | Australia,<br>S. New Guinea.  |
| 2. <b>tranquilla</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 457.)  | Australia.  |
| 3. <b>striata</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 458.)   | Siam, S. Tenasserim,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater & Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>Philippine Archipelago,<br>Celebes, Amboina. |
| 4. <b>maugæi</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 461.)    | Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>Tenimber Is., Kei Is.  |
| 5. <b>cuneata</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 462.)   | Australia.  |

XII. SCARDAFELLA, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 463, 1893.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>squamosa</i> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip</i> ). (p. 464.)                       | Brazil to Venezuela & Colombia.                        |
| 2. <i>ridgwayi</i> , <i>Richm.</i> , Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xviii. p. 660 (1896). | Margarita Isl., Venezuela.                             |
| 3. <i>inca</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 465.)                                      | S.W. U. States, Lower California, Mexico to Nicaragua. |

XIII. GYMNOPELIA, *Scl. & Salv.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 468.)

- |   |                             |
|---|-----------------------------|
| 1. <i>erythrothorax</i> ( <i>Meyen</i> ). (p. 468.) | Peru & Bolivia to N. Chile. |
|---|-----------------------------|

Sub-Family IV. *PERISTERINÆ.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 470, 1893.)

XIV. COLUMBULA, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 470.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>picui</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 470.) | S. Brazil, Argentina to Bolivia & Chile. |
|---|--|

XV. CHAMÆPELIA, *Swatins.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 472.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>passerina</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 473.)  | Jamaica.   |
| 2. <i>terrestris</i> *, <i>Chapm.</i> , Bull. Amer. Mus. iv. p. 293 (1892). (p. 473, pt.) | S.E. U. States.  |
| 3. <i>pallescens</i> , <i>Baird.</i> (p. 473, pt.)  | Texas to Arizona, Lower California, Mexico & C. America. |
| 4. <i>socorrencensis</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 473, pt.)                                    | Socorro Isl.   |
| 5. <i>bahamensis</i> , <i>Maynard.</i> (p. 473, pt.)                                      | Bahama Is.   |

\* Count Salvardori (Cat. B. xxi. pp. 473-476) does not recognize all these races of *Chamæpelat*, but they are admitted by American ornithologists.

6. **insularis**, *Ridgw.* (p. 463, pt.) Great Cayman Isl.  
[? = *C. passerina* (Linn.), Berl. J. f. O. 1892, p. 98.]
7. **perpallida**, *Hartert*, Ibis, 1893, p. 304. Aruba, Bonaire, &  
Curaçoa Is.
8. **minuta** (*Linn.*). (p. 481.) Central America  
(Mexico to Panama),  
Colombia, Guiana,  
Brazil, Peru.
9. **cruziana** (*Prév. & Knip*). (p. 483.) Ecuador to Peru,  
Bolivia, & N. Chile.
10. **buckleyi**, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 484.) Ecuador,  
Peru.
11. **talpacoti** (*Temm. & Knip*). (p. 485.) Venezuela, Guiana,  
Brazil, Peru, Bolivia.
12. **rufipennis** (*Ep.*). (p. 487.) Central America  
(Mexico to Panama)  
Colombia & Venezuela.
- XVI. **UROPELIA**, *Bp.*  
(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 489, 1893.)
1. **campestris** (*Spix*). (p. 489.) Brazil to Bolivia.
- XVII. **OXYPELIA**, *Salvad.*  
(Salvad. t. e. p. 490.)
1. **cyanopis**, *Pelz.* (p. 490.) Brazil.
- XVIII. **PERISTERA**, *Swains.*  
(Salvad. t. e. p. 491.)
1. **cinerea** (*Temm. & Knip*). (p. 491.) Central America,  
Colombia, Guiana,  
Brazil, Bolivia,  
Peru, Ecuador.
2. **preticsa**, *Ferrari-Perez*, Pr. U.S. Nat. Mus. ix.  
p. 175 (1886). Mexico.
3. **geoffroyi** (*Temm. & Knip*). (p. 494.) S.E. Brazil.
4. **mondetoura**, *Bp.* (p. 495.) Central America  
(S. Mexico to Guatemala),  
Colombia, Venezuela,  
Ecuador, Peru.

**XIX. METRIOPELIA, Bp.**

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 497, 1893.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>melanoptera</i> , <i>Mol.</i> (p. 497.)        | Ecuador to C. Chile & Mendoza.         |
| 2. <i>aymara</i> , <i>Knip &amp; Prév.</i> (p. 499.) | Peru & Bolivia to N. Chile. Argentina. |

Sub-Family V. *PHABINÆ.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 500, 1893.)

**XX. CENA, Selby.**

(Salvad. t. c. p. 501.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>capensis</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 501.) | Ethiopian Region.<br>Arabia.<br>Madagascar. |
|--|---|

**XXI. TYMPANISTRIA, Reichwb.**

(Salvad. t. c. p. 501.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>tympanistria</i> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 501.) | W. Africa,<br>S. & E. Africa,<br>Madagascar,<br>Comoro Is. |
|--|--|

**XXII. CHALCOPELIA, Bp.**

(Salvad. t. c. p. 506.)

- |  |                    |
|--|--------------------|
| 1. <i>afra</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 506.)         | Tropical Africa.   |
| 2. <i>virgo</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 506, note.) | Equatorial Africa. |

**XXIII. CHALCOPHAPS, Gould.**

(Salvad. t. c. p. 510.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>chrysochlora</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 511.)     | Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>Moluccas,<br>S.E. New Guinea,<br>New Hebrides,<br>New Caledonia,<br>Australia<br>Lord Howe Isl. |
| 2. <i>sangirensis</i> , <i>W. Blasius.</i> (p. 513.) | Gt. Sangi Isl.   |

3. *indica* (*Linn.*). (p. 514.)  
 Indian Peninsula,  
 Ceylon, Andamans,  
 Nicobars,  
 Indo-Chinese countries,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 Sunda Isl.,  
 Celebes, Moluccas,  
 New Guinea.
4. *natalis*, *Lister*. (p. 520.)  
 Christmas Isl.,  
 Indian Ocean.
5. *stephani*, *Reichenb.* (p. 520.)  
 Celebes, New Guinea,  
 Mysol, Waigiou,  
 Bismarek Archipelago.
6. *mortoni*, *Ramsay*. (p. 522.)  
 Solomon Is.

XXIV. *CALOPELIA*, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 522, 1893.)

1. *puella* (*Schl.*). (p. 523.)  
 W. Africa (Gold Coast  
 to Gaboon).
2. *brehmeri* (*Hartl.*). (p. 524.)  
 W. Africa (Gaboon to  
 Loango).

XXV. *HENICOPHAPS*, *Gray.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 524.)

1. *albifrons*, *Gray*. (p. 524.)  
 New Guinea,  
 Salawati, Waigiou,  
 Aru Is.

XXVI. *PHAPS*, *Selby.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 525.)

1. *chalcoptera* (*Lath.*). (p. 526.)  
 Australia,  
 Tasmania.
2. *elegans* (*Temm. & Knip.*). (p. 527.)  
 Australia,  
 Tasmania.

XXVII. *HISTRIOPHAPS*, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 529.)

1. *histrionica* (*Gould*). (p. 529.)  
 Int. of Australia to  
 Port Darwin,  
 N.W. Australia.

XXVIII. **PETROPHASSA**, *Gould*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 530, 1893.)

- |  |                               |
|--|-------------------------------|
| 1. <b>albipennis</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 530.)                            | N.W. Australia                |
| 2. <b>rufipennis</b> , <i>Collett</i> , P. Z. S. 1898, p. 354, pl. xxviii. | Arnhem Land,<br>W. Australia. |

XXIX. **GEOPHAPS**, *Gould*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 531.)

- |  |                        |
|--|------------------------|
| 1. <b>scripta</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 531.)            | S.E. & N.W. Australia. |
| 2. <b>smithi</b> ( <i>Jard. &amp; Selby</i> ). (p. 532.) | N. & N.W. Australia.   |

XXX. **LOPHOPHAPS**, *Reichenb.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 533.)

- |  |                 |
|--|-----------------|
| 1. <b>plumifera</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 533.)  | N.W. Australia. |
| 2. <b>ferruginea</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 534.) | W. Australia.   |
| 3. <b>leucogaster</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 535.) | N.W. Australia. |

XXXI. **OCYPHAPS**, *Gould*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 535.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <b>lophotes</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 535.) | N.E. & S. Australia. |
|--|----------------------|

Sub-Family VI. *GEOTRYGONINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 537, 1893.)

XXXII. **HAPLOPELIA**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 537.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>larvata</b> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip</i> ). (p. 538.)             | S. Africa (Cape Colony to<br>Transvaal). |
| 2. <b>kilimensis</b> , <i>Oscar Neumann</i> , J. f. O. 1898, p. 289. | Kilimanjaro.                             |
| 3. <b>bronzina</b> ( <i>Rupp.</i> ). (p. 540.)                       | Abyssinia to Shoa.                       |
| 4. <b>johnstoni</b> , <i>Shelley</i> . (p. 541.)                     | Milauji Mts.,<br>Nyasa-Land.             |
| 5. <b>inornata</b> , <i>Reichenb.</i> (p. 541.)                      | Cameroons Mts.                           |

6. **principalis**, *Hartl.* (p. 542.) Prince's Isl.,  
W. Africa.
7. **simplex**, *Hartl.* (p. 542.) S. Thomas Isl.,  
W. Africa.

XXXIII. **LEPTOPTILA**, *Swains.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 543, 1893.)

1. **fulviventris**, *Laur.*  
[*brachyptera* (Gray: nom. nudum); *albifrons*,  
Sclat. et auct. (nec Bp.).] (p. 545.) S.E. Texas & Mexico  
to Nicaragua.
2. **capitalis**, *Nelson*, Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington,  
xii. p. 6 (1898). Tres Marias Is.
3. **verreauxi**, *Bp.* (p. 548.) C. America  
(Costa Rica to Panama),  
Colombia to Guiana,  
Ecuador & Peru.
4. **insularis**, *Richm.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xviii.  
p. 660 (1896). Margarita Isl.,  
Venezuela.
5. **plumbeiceps**, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 550.) E. Mexico to Guatemala.
6. **rufaxilla** (*Rich. & Bern.*). (p. 551.) Amazonia to Guiana,  
Colombia, Ecuador,  
Peru.
7. **bahiaë**, *Berl.* (p. 553.) Bahia, Brazil.
8. **reichenbachi**, *Pelz.* (p. 553.) S. Brazil,  
Uruguay.
9. **chlorauchenia**, *Gigl. & Salvad.* (p. 554.) S. Brazil, Argentina,  
Bolivia.
10. **callauchen**, *Salvad.*, Boll. Mus. Torino, xii.  
no. 292, p. 33 (1897). Prov. Jujuy, Argentina.
11. **ochroptera**, *Pelz.* (p. 555.) Brazil.
12. **megalura**, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 556.) Bolivia.
13. **saturata**, *Salvad.*, Boll. Mus. Torino, xii. no. 292,  
p. 33 (1897). Int. of Argentina (Salta,  
Jujuy).
14. **decolor**, *Salvin*, Nov. Zool. ii. p. 21 (1895). N. Peru.
15. **gaumeri** (*Laur.*). (p. 557.) N. Yucatan, Cozumel I.,  
Jolbox I., Mugeris I.



- |   |                                   |
|---|-----------------------------------|
| 16. <b>jamaicensis</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 557.)            | Jamaica.                          |
| 17. <b>collaris</b> ( <i>Cory</i> ). (p. 559, note.)          | Grand Cayman Isl.                 |
| 18. <b>neoxena</b> ( <i>Cory</i> ). (p. 559, note.)           | St. Andrew's Isl.,<br>W. Indies.  |
| 19. <b>wellsi</b> ( <i>Lawr.</i> ). (p. 559.)                 | Grenada Isl., Lesser<br>Antilles. |
| 20. <b>pallida</b> , <i>Berl. &amp; Tacz.</i> (p. 560.)       | W. Ecuador.                       |
| 21. <b>cassini</b> , <i>Lawr.</i> (p. 590.)                   | Costa Rica to Panama.             |
| 22. <b>vinaceiventris</b> ( <i>Ridgw.</i> ). (p. 561.)        | Honduras to Nicaragua.            |
| 23. <b>cerviniventris</b> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 561.) | British Honduras,<br>Guatemala.   |
| 24. <b>rufinucha</b> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 562.)      | Panama.                           |

XXXIV. **OSCULATIA**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 563, 1893.*)

- |   |             |
|---|-------------|
| 1. <b>sapphirina</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 563.)  | E. Ecuador. |
| 2. <b>purpurata</b> , <i>Salvin.</i><br>[ <i>purpurea</i> , <i>Salvad. Cat. xxi. p. 563, pl. xiv.</i> ] | Ecuador.    |

XXXV. **GEOTRYGON**, *Gosse.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 564.*)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>violacea</b> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Knip.</i> ). (p. 565.) | E. Brazil,<br>Panama,<br>Costa Rica.   |
| 2. <b>montana</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 567.)              | C. America (Mexico to<br>Panama),<br>W. Indies,<br>Ecuador,<br>Bolivia, Peru,<br>Amazonia, Brazil. |
| 3. <b>martinica</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 570.)            | Lesser Antilles.   |
| 4. <b>chrysia</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 571.)                   | Greater Antilles,<br>Florida Keys,<br>Bahamas.   |

5. **mystacea** (*Temm. & Knip*). (p. 572.) Lesser Antilles.
6. **versicolor** (*Lafr.*).  
[*cristata*, *Temm. & Knip (nec Gm.)*.] (p. 573.) Jamaica.
7. **caniceps** (*Gundl.*). (p. 574.) Cuba.
8. **veraguensis**, *Laur.* (p. 575.) Costa Rica to Panama  
(Atlantic slope).
9. **cachaviensis**, *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* v. p. 504 (1898). N.W. Ecuador.
10. **lawrencei**, *Salv.* (p. 576.) Panama (Pacific slope).
11. **costaricensis**, *Laur.* (p. 577.) Costa Rica.
12. **bourcierii**, *Bp.* (p. 577.) Ecuador,  
? N. Peru.
13. **erythroparia**, *Bp.* (p. 578.) Ecuador.
14. **frenata** (*Tschudi*). (p. 578.) Peru, Bolivia.
15. **chiriquensis**, *Scl.* (p. 579.) Costa Rica to Panama.
16. **linearis** (*Prév. & Knip*). (p. 580.) Colombia.
17. **venezuelensis**, *Salvad.* (p. 581.) Venezuela,  
Tobago.
18. **albifacies**, *Scl.* (p. 581.) C. America (Mexico to  
Nicaragua).

XXXVI. **PHLOGÆNAS**, *Reichenb.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 583, 1893.)

1. **luzonica** (*Scop.*). (p. 585.) Philippine Is. (Luzon).
2. **crinigera** (*Jacq. & Pucher.*). (p. 587.) Mindanao, Basilan.
3. **menagei**, *Bourne & Wore.*, *Oce. Papers Minnesota Acad.* i. p. 10 (1894). Tawi Tawi Isl.,  
Sulu Archipelago.
4. **platenæ**, *Hartert*, *J. f. O.* 1891, p. 302. (p. 588.) Mindoro Isl.
5. **rufigula** (*Jacq. & Pucher.*). (p. 588.) New Guinea, Salawati,  
Jobi, Mysol, Waigiou.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 6. <b>helviventris</b> ( <i>Rosenb.</i> ). (p. 590.)  | Aru Is.,<br>S.E. New Guinea.                     |
| 7. <b>tristigma</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 590.)  | N. Celebes.                                      |
| 8. <b>bimaculata</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 591.)   | S. Celebes.                                      |
| 9. <b>canifrons</b> , <i>Hartl. &amp; Finsch.</i> (p. 592.)   | Pelew Is.  |
| 10. <b>yapensis</b> , <i>Hartl. &amp; Finsch.</i> (p. 593, note.)   | Uap Isl.,<br>Muckenzie Is.                       |
| 11. <b>beccarii</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 593.)   | ? Jobi Is.                                       |
| 12. <b>johannæ</b> , <i>ScL.</i> (p. 594.)  | Duke of York Is.                                 |
| 13. <b>granti</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 594.)  | Guadalecanar Is.,<br>Solomon Is.                 |
| 14. <b>stairi</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 595.)  | Fiji Is.,<br>Tonga Is.                           |
| 15. <b>samoensis</b> , <i>Finsch.</i> (p. 596.)   | Samoa Is.  |
| 16. <b>solomonis</b> , <i>Ramsay.</i> (p. 597, note.)   | ? San Cristoval,<br>Solomon Is.                  |
| 17. <b>jobiensis</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer</i> , MT. k. Mus. Dresden,<br>i. p. 10 (Aug. 1875).<br>[ <i>margaritæ</i> (D'Albert. & Salvad.), Nov. 1875<br>(p. 597.)]        | New Guinea, Jobi,<br>Bismarek Archipelago.       |
| 18. <b>kubaryi</b> , <i>Finsch.</i> (p. 599.)   | Ruk Is., Caroline Is.                            |
| 19. <b>sp.</b> (p. 599, note.)  | Guadalecanar,<br>Solomon Is.                     |
| 20. <b>erythroptera</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 600.)   | Eimeo Is., Society Is.<br>? Bow Is., Paumotu Is. |
| 21. <b>sp.</b> (p. 601, note.)  | Tahiti, Society Is.                              |
| 22. <b>albicollis</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 601.)  | Bow Is., Paumotu Is.                             |
| 23. <b>xanthonura</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (Cf. Hartert, Nov. Zool.<br>v. p. 60, 1898.)<br>[ <i>pampusina</i> (Q. & G.). (p. 602.)]<br>[ <i>virgo</i> , Reichen. (p. 604.)] | Marianne Is.                                     |

- |   |                                 |
|---|---------------------------------|
| 24. <i>pectoralis</i> ( <i>Peale</i> ). (p. 604, note.) | Carlshoof Isl.,<br>Paumotu Is.  |
| 25. <i>sp.</i> (p. 604, note.)                          | Eimeo Isl., Society Is.         |
| 26. <i>sp.</i> (p. 605, note.)                          | Tanna Isl., New Hebrides.       |
| 27. <i>ferruginea</i> , <i>Forst.</i> (p. 605, note.)   | Tanna Isl., New Hebrides.       |
| 28. <i>rubescens</i> ( <i>Teill.</i> ). (p. 606, note.) | Nukahiva Isl.,<br>Marquesas Is. |
| 29. <i>sp.</i> (p. 606, note.)                          | Marquesas Is.                   |
| 30. <i>eimeensis</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 606, note.)    | Eimeo Isl., Society Is.         |
| 31. <i>sp.</i> (p. 607.)                                | Howe's Isl., Tonga Is.          |

XXXVII. *ALOPECÆNAS*, *Finsch.*

(Finsch, Notes Leyd. Mus. xxi. 1899.)

- |   |                                  |
|---|----------------------------------|
| 1. <i>hoedti</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (Salvad. Cat. p. 592.) | Wetter Isl.,<br>Lesser Sunda Is. |
|---|----------------------------------|

XXXVIII. *LEUCOSARCIA*, *Gould.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 607, 1893.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>picata</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 607.) | E. Australia,<br>Interior Province,<br>Victoria. |
|--|--|

XXXIX. *EUTRYGON*, *Scl.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 609.)

- |  |                             |
|--|-----------------------------|
| 1. <i>terrestris</i> ( <i>Jacq. &amp; Pucher.</i> ). (p. 609.) | W. New Guinea,<br>Salawati. |
| 2. <i>leucoparia</i> , <i>A. B. Meyer.</i> (p. 610.)           | S. & S.E. New Guinea.       |

XL. *OTIDIPHAPS*, *Gould.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 610.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>nobilis</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 611.)                 | W. New Guinea,<br>Batanta.             |
| 2. <i>cervicalis</i> , <i>Ramsay.</i> (p. 611.)             | S.E. New Guinea.                       |
| 3. <i>insularis</i> , <i>Salvin &amp; Godman.</i> (p. 612.) | Fergusson Isl.,<br>D'Entrecasteaux Is. |

XLI. STARNENAS, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 612, 1893.)

- |  |                        |
|--|------------------------|
| 1. <i>cyanocephala</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 613.) | Cuba,<br>Florida Keys. |
|--|------------------------|

Sub-Family VII. CALÆNADINÆ.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 614, 1893.)

XLII. CALÆNAS, *Gray.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 614.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>nicobarica</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 615.)  | Nicobar Is.,<br>Mergui Archipelago,<br>Greater Sunda Is.<br>Moluccas to<br>New Guinea.<br>Bismarek Archipelago. |
| 2. <i>maculata</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 641.)<br>( <i>Cf.</i> Forbes, Bull. Liverp. Mus. i. p. 83,<br>Columbæ, pl. i.) | Patr. ign.  |
| 3. <i>pelewensis</i> , <i>Finsch.</i> (p. 618.)   | Pelew Is.   |

Family IV. GOURIDÆ.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxi. p. 619, 1893.)

I. GOURA, *Steph.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 619.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>coronata</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 620.)    | W. New Guinea,<br>Salawati, Wangiou,<br>Mysol, Batanta. |
| 2. <i>sclateri</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 622.)     | C. & S. New Guinea.                                     |
| 3. <i>albertisi</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 623.)    | S.E. New Guinea.  |
| 4. <i>scheepmakeri</i> , <i>Finsch.</i> (p. 623.) | ?S.W. New Guinea.                                       |
| 5. <i>victoria</i> ( <i>Fraser</i> ). (p. 624.)   | Jobi Isl.,<br>Misoro Isl., N.W. New<br>Guinea.          |
| 6. <i>beccarii</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 625.)     | N. New Guinea<br>(Humboldt Bay).                        |

7. **huonensis**, *A. B. Meyer*. (p. 625, note.) E. New Guinea (Huon Gulf).  
 8. **cinerea**, *Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* ii. p. 67 (1895). N.W. New Guinea (Arfak Mts.).

II. **Progura**, *De Vis*.

(*Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensl.* v. p. 127, 1888.)

1. **gallinacea**, *De Vis*, *l. c.* Queensland (Pleistocene).

Family V. **DIDUNCULIDÆ**.

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 626, 1893.)

I. **DIDUNCULUS**, *Pale*.

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 626.)

1. **strigirostris** (*Jard.*). (p. 626.) Samoa Is.

Sub-Order II. **DIDI**.

Family I. **DIDIDÆ**.

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxi. p. 628, 1893.)

I. **Protophaps**, *Strickl.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 629.)

1. **solitarius** (*Gm.*). (p. 629.) Isl. of Rodriguez  
(*extinct*).

II. **Didus**, *Linn.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 632.)

1. **ineptus**, *Linn.* (p. 632.) Isl. of Mauritius  
(*extinct*).  
 2. **borbonicus**, *Bp. ex Strickl.* (p. 635.) Isl. of Réunion  
(*extinct*).

Order VI. OPISTHOCOMIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 70, 1891.)

Sub-Order *OPISTHOCOMI*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 70.)

Family I. **OPISTHOCOMIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxii. p. 523, 1893.)

I. **OPISTHOCOMUS**, *Mülg.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 523.)

1. **hoazin**, *P. L. S. Müll.* (p. 524.)

Amazonia,  
Guiana, Colombia,  
Ecuador, Peru,  
Bolivia.

Order VII. RALLIFORMES.

Family I. **RALLIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 1, 1894.)

Sub-Family I. *RALLINÆ.*

I. **RALLUS**, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 6.)

1. **elegans**, *Audub.* (p. 8.)

N. America (Canada  
to Texas and Florida).  
Cuba.

2. **beldingi**, *Ridgw.* (p. 10.)

Lower California.

3. **tenuirostris**, *Ridgw.* (p. 10.)

Valley of Mexico.

4. **longirostris**, *Bodd.* (p. 10.)

Guiana to Peru

5. **cubanus**, *Chapm.* (p. 229.)

Cuba.

6. **coryi**, *Maquard.*

[*caribæus*, pt., Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 13.]

Bahamas.

7. **crassirostris**, *Laur.* (p. 11.)

Brazil.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 8. <i>crepitans</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 12.)                          | Coasts of Eastern N.<br>America.   |
| 9. <i>scotti</i> , <i>Sennett</i> , <i>Auk</i> , v. p. 305 (1888). | W. Florida.  |
| 10. <i>caribæus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 13.)                       | Greater and Lesser<br>Antilles.  |
| 11. <i>saturatus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 13.)                      | S. U. States<br>(Coast of Louisiana).  |
| 12. <i>obsoletus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 15.)                      | W. N. America<br>(California to<br>Washington State).                              |
| 13. <i>virginianus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 16.)                     | N. America.<br>C. America to<br>Guatemala ( <i>winter</i> ).                       |
| 14. <i>æquatorialis</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 18.)                  | Colombia to Peru.  |
| 15. <i>semiplumbeus</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 19.)                     | Colombia.  |
| 16. <i>antarcticus</i> , <i>King.</i> (p. 19.)                     | Argentina to Patagonia,<br>C. Chile.   |
| 17. <i>peruvianus</i> , <i>Tacz.</i> (p. 6, note.)                 | Peru.  |
| 18. <i>aquaticus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 20.)                       | Europe, C. Asia.<br>N. Africa ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>N.W. India ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 19. <i>indicus</i> , <i>Blyth.</i> (p. 24.)                        | E. Siberia, Japan.<br>S. China ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>N.E. India ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 20. <i>cærulescens</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 25.)                       | S. Africa to Angola,<br>Zanibesi to L. Tang-<br>yanika.                            |
| 21. <i>madagascariensis</i> , <i>Verr.</i> (p. 26.)                | Madagascar.  |

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

The following species of *Rallidor* have been described under the name of *Rallus* by Prof. Milne-Edwards and Mr. Lydekker. Some of them may hereafter be found to belong to other genera (*cf.* Lydekker, *Cat. Fossil B.* p. 144 ; *Sharpe, Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 227).

- |  |                                    |
|--|------------------------------------|
| 22. <i>dispar</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.)    | France (Gers)<br>(Middle Miocene). |
| 23. <i>braumonti</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.) | France (Gers)<br>(Middle Miocene). |



- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 24. <i>major</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.)         | France (Gers)<br>(Middle Miocene).      |
| 25. <i>sp.</i> , <i>Lydekker.</i> (p. 228.)            | Germany (Lower<br>Miocene).             |
| 26. <i>porrianoideus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.) | France (Allier)<br>(Lower Miocene).     |
| 27. <i>christyi</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.)      | France (Allier)<br>(Lower Miocene).     |
| 28. <i>crinitus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.)      | France (Allier)<br>(Lower Miocene).     |
| 29. <i>intermedius</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.)   | France (Montmartre).<br>(Upper Eocene). |
| 30. <i>dasypus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.)       | France (St. Antonin)<br>(Upper Eocene). |
| 31. <i>arnarius</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 228.)      | France (Caylux)<br>(Upper Eocene).      |

#### II. LIMNOPARDALIS, *Cub.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 27, 1894.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>maculatus</i> , <i>Bodd.</i> (p. 28.)        | Paraguay & Brazil to<br>Guiana, Colombia,<br>Trinidad. Cuba. |
| 2. <i>rytirhynchus</i> , <i>Vicill.</i> (p. 29.)   | S. Brazil, Argentina to<br>Mendoza & C. Peru.                |
| 3. <i>sanguinolentus</i> , <i>Swains.</i> (p. 30.) | C. Chile to Peru.  |
| 4. <i>vigilantis</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 31.)     | Str. of Magellan.  |
| 5. <i>nigricans</i> , <i>Vicill.</i> (p. 31.)      | Brazil to Peru and<br>Colombia.                              |

#### III. HYPOTÆNIDIA, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 32.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>striata</i> , <i>L.</i> (p. 33.)      | S. India, Ceylon,<br>Burmese countries to<br>China. Formosa,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Indo-Malayan Is.,<br>Celebes. |
| 2. <i>obscurior</i> , <i>Hume.</i> (p. 37.) | Andaman Is.   |

3. **owstoni**, *Rothsch.*, Nov. Zool. ii. p. 481 (1895). Marianne Is.  
[*marchei*, Oust., Arch. Mus. Paris (3) viii. p. 32 (1896).]
4. **pacifica** (*Gm.*). (p. 37, note.) Tahiti (*extinct*).
5. **brachypus** (*Swains.*). (p. 37.) Australia,  
Tasmania,  
Auckland Is.
6. **exsul**, *Hartert*, Nov. Zool. v. p. 50 (1898). Flores.
7. **muelleri** (*Rothsch.*). (p. 330.) Auckland Isl.,  
S. of N. Zealand.
8. **philippinensis** (*Linn.*). (p. 39.) Entire Malayan Archi-  
pelago.  
Australia.  
New Zealand.  
Pacific Is.
9. **macquariensis** (*Hutton*). (p. 43.) Macquarie Is.
10. **torquata** (*Linn.*). (p. 43.) Philippine Archipelago.
11. **celebensis** (*Q. & G.*). (p. 45.) Celebes.
12. **jentinki**, *Sharpe*. (p. 330.) Sula Mangoli Isl.  
[*sulcirostris*, pt., *Hartert*, Nov. Zool. v. p. 136,  
(1898); Meyer & Wigglesw. B. Celebes, p. 699  
(1898).]
13. **saturata**, *Salvad.* (p. 45.) N.W. New Guinea,  
Salawati.
14. **sulcirostris** (*Wall.*). (p. 46.) Sula Is.
15. **insignis** (*Scl.*). (p. 46.) New Britain.
- IV. **Ψsolimnas**, *Andrews*.  
(*Andrews*, Nov. Zool. iii. p. 266, pl. x. 1896.)
1. **dieffenbachii** (*Gray*). (p. 47.) Chatham Is. (*extinct*).
- V. **CABALUS**, *Hutton*.  
(*Sharpe*, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 46, 1894.)
1. **modestus** (*Hutton*). (p. 331.) Little Mangare Isl.,  
Chatham Is.
2. **sylvestris** (*Scl.*). (p. 43.) Lord Howe Isl.

VI. EULABEORNIS, *Gould.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 49, 1894.)

- |  |                                   |
|--|-----------------------------------|
| 1. <i>castaneiventer</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 49.)      | ? N. Australia,<br>Aru Is.        |
| 2. <i>pœcilopterus</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 50.)     | Fiji Is.                          |
| 3. <i>woodfordi</i> ( <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> ). (p. 50.) | Guadalecanar Isl.,<br>Solomon Is. |

VII. TRICHOLIMNAS, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 51.)

- |  |                |
|--|----------------|
| 1. <i>lafresnayanus</i> ( <i>Ferr. et Des Mars</i> ). (p. 51.) | New Caledonia. |
|--|----------------|

VIII. GYMNOCREX, *Salvad.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 52.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>rosenbergi</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 52.)    | Celebes.   |
| 2. <i>plumbeiventris</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 52.) | Moluccas,<br>New Guinea,<br>Mysol. Aru Is.,<br>Solomon Is. |

IX. ARAMIDOPSIS, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 331.)

- |  |          |
|--|----------|
| 1. <i>plateni</i> ( <i>W. Blasius</i> ). (p. 331.) | Celebes. |
|--|----------|

X. ARAMIDES, *Pucher.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 53.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>manglo</i> ( <i>Spir.</i> ). (p. 54.)           | Brazil.  |
| 2. <i>wolffi</i> , <i>Berl. &amp; Tacz.</i> (p. 55.)  | Ecuador.   |
| 3. <i>axillaris</i> , <i>Lavr.</i> (p. 56.)           | Colombia,<br>Venezuela,<br>Guiana,<br>Honduras to S. Mexico. |
| 4. <i>gutturalis</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 57.)        | Peru.  |
| 5. <i>cayanea</i> ( <i>P. L. S. Mull.</i> ). (p. 57.) | Colombia,<br>British Guiana,<br>Brazil.                      |

6. **chiricote** (*I.*). (p. 58.) Brazil,  
Amazonia,  
C. Peru to Colombia,  
Panama.
7. **albiventris**, *Lawr.* (p. 59.) Mexico to Guatemala,  
Brit. Honduras.
8. **plumbeicollis**, *Zeledon.* (p. 332.) C. America (Atlantic  
slope). Honduras,  
Costa Rica, Nicaragua.
9. **ypacaha** (*I.*). (p. 60.) S. Brazil,  
Argentina.
10. **saracura** (*Spir.*). (p. 61.) Brazil,  
Peru.
11. **calloptera**, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 62.) Ecuador.
- XI. **MEGACREX**, *Salvad.*  
(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 63, 1894.)
1. **inepta**, *D'Albert. & Salvad.* (p. 63.) Fly River, S. New Guinea.
- XII. **HABROPTILA**, *Gray.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 63.)
1. **wallacei**, *Gray.* (p. 63.) Molucca Is. (Halmahéra).
- XIII. **OCYDROMUS**, *Wagler.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 64.)
1. **australis** (*Sparrm.*). (p. 64.) S. Isl., New Zealand.
2. **earli**, *Gray.* (p. 66.) N. & S. Is., New  
Zealand.
3. **brachypterus** (*Lafr.*). (p. 67.) S. Isl., New Zealand.
4. **insignis**, *H. O. Forbes.* (p. 333.) Chatham Is.  
(Pleistocene).
- XIV. **Aphanapteryx**, *Frauenf.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 68.)
1. **broerki** (*Schl.*). (p. 68.) Mauritius (Pleistocene)

XV. **Diaphorapteryx**, *H. O. Forbes.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 68, 1894.)

1. **hawkinsi**, *Forbes.* (pp. 68, 333.) Chatham Is. (Pleistocene).  
 [Andrews, Nov. Zool. iii. p. 73, pls. iii. & ix.]

XVI. **Erythromachus**, *Milne-Edw.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 69.)

1. **Iguatt**, *Milne-Edw.* (p. 69.) Rodriguez (*extinct*).

XVII. **HIMANTORNIS**, *Schl.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 69.)

[*Psammocrex*, Oust. (p. 186). *Cf.* Cat. p. 339.]

1. **hæmatopus**, *Hartl.* (pp. 69, 339.) West Africa (Liberia to Lower Congo).

XVIII. **DRYOLIMNAS**, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 70.)

1. **cuvieri** (*Pucher.*) (p. 70.) Madagascar, Mauritius.  
 2. **aldabranus** (*Günth.*) (p. 71.) Aldabra Is.

XIX. **CANIRALLUS**, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 72.)

1. **oculeus** (*Hartl.*) (p. 72.) West Africa (Liberia to Gold Coast).  
 2. **kioloides** (*Pucher.*) (p. 73.) Madagascar.

XX. **RALLINA**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 74.)

1. **fasciata** (*Rafll.*) (p. 75.) Burmese Provinces,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 Indo-Malayan Is.,  
 Halmahera,  
 Pelew Is.  
 2. **superciliaris** (*Fyton.*) (p. 76.) Indian Peninsula,  
 Ceylon,  
 Burmese Provinces,  
 Malay Peninsula.

3. *euryzonoides* (*Lafr.*). (p. 78.) Philippine Archipelago.
4. *formosana*, *Seebohm*, Bull. Brit. Orn. Club, iv. Formosa.  
p. vii (1894).
5. *sepiaria* (*Stejn.*). (p. 78, note.) Liu Kiu Is.
6. *minahasa* (*Wall.*). (p. 78.) Celebes,  
Sula Is.
7. *tricolor* (*Gray*). (p. 79.) Aru Is., Waigiou, Mysol,  
New Guinea,  
Duke of York Is.,  
N.E. Australia.

XXI. *CASTANOLIMNAS*, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 80, 1894.)

1. *canningi* (*Blyth*). (p. 80.) Andaman Is.

XXII. *CRECOPSIS*, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 81.)

1. *egregia* (*Peters*). (p. 81.) Tropical Africa..

XXIII. *STICTOLIMNAS*, *Büttik.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 333.)

1. *sharpai*, *Büttik.*, Notes Leyden Mus. xv. p. 274 S. America (loc. ign.).  
(1893).

XXIV. *CREX*, *Bchst.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 82.)

1. *crex* (*Linn.*). (p. 82.) Europe to Yenesei Valley.  
C. Asia.  
Africa (*winter*).  
N. S. Wales (*occ.*).  
E. N. America (*occ.*).

XXV. *Circoides*, *Shufeldt*.

(Shufeldt, Journ. Acad. Philad. xi. p. 412, 1892.)

1. *osbornii*, *Shufeldt*, Proc. Amer. Philos. Soc. xxx. Texas (Pliocene).  
p. 125 (1892).

XXVI. **CENOLIMNAS**, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 86, 1894.)

1. **isabellina** (*Hp.*). (pp. 86, 335.) Celebes.

XXVII. **AMAUROLIMNAS**, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 87.)

1. **concolor** (*Gosse*). (p. 87.)  
Jamaica.  
Guatemala to Guiana,  
Brazil, W. Peru.

XXVIII. **ANUROLIMNAS**, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 88.)

1. **castaneiceps** (*Scl. & Salv.*). (p. 88.) Ecuador.  
2. **hauxwelli** (*Scl. & Salv.*). (p. 88.) Upper Amazonia.

XXIX. **ZAPORNIA**, *Leach*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 89.)

1. **parva** (*Scop.*). (p. 89.)  
C. & S. Europe.  
C. Asia.  
N.W. Africa & N.E.  
Africa (*winter*).

XXX. **PORZANA**, *V.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 92.)

1. **porzana** (*Linn.*). (p. 93.)  
Europe.  
C. Asia.  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
Africa (*winter*).  
2. **carolina** (*Linn.*). (p. 97.)  
N. America.  
West India Is.,  
Central America,  
Colombia, Ecuador  
(*winter*).  
3. **fluminea**, *Gould*. (p. 101.)  
Australia.  
4. **albicollis** (*V.*). (p. 102.)  
Brazil, Guiana,  
Venezuela.

5. **pusilla**, *Pall.* (Cf. Reichen. J. f. O. 1898, p. 139.) C. Europe, E. to  
[*intermedia* (Herm.). (p. 103).] Lake Baikal.  
Africa and Madagascar  
(*winter*).
6. **obscura**, *Oscar Neumann*, Orn. MB. v. p. 191 Masai-land, E. Africa.  
(1897).
7. **affinis** (*Gray*). (pp. 106, 335.) New Zealand,  
Chatham Is.
8. **auricularis**, *Reichen.*, J. f. O. 1898, p. 139. E. Siberia.  
[*pusilla*, Sharpe, Cat. p. 106, *nec* *Pall.*] Japan, China (*winter*).  
Philippine Is. (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).
9. **palustris**, *Gould*. (p. 109.) Australia.
10. **spiloptera**, *Durnf.* (p. 109.) Argentina.
11. **flaviventris** (*Bodd.*). (p. 110.) Cuba, Jamaica, Guiana,  
Brazil.
12. **tabuensis** (*Gm.*). (p. 111, pt.) Tongatabu Is. (? *extinct*).  
[Cf. Finsch, MT. orn. Ver. Wien, xvii. p. 4.]
13. **plumbea**, *Gray*. Philippine Is.,  
[*tabuensis*, pt. (pp. 111, 335.)] Samoa Is., Fiji Is.,  
New Hebrides,  
New Caledonia, Australia,  
New Zealand, Chatham Is.
14. **tahitiensis** (*tm.*). (p. 111, note.) Tahiti.
15. **galapagoensis**, *Sharpe*. (p. 113.) Galapagos Is.
16. **bicolor**, *Walden*. (p. 113.) E. Himalayas to Manipur.

XXXI. **PENNULA**, *Dole*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 114, 1894.)

1. **ecaudata** (*J. King*). (pp. 114, 335.) Hawaii, Sandwich Is.
2. **sandwichensis** (*Gm.*). (p. 336.) Sandwich Is.  
[*wilsoni*, Finsch, Notes Leyden Mus. xx. p. 79 (1898).]

XXXII. **APHANOLIMNAS**, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 115.)

1. **monasa** (*Kittl.*). (pp. 115, 336.) Kusbai Isl.



XXXIII. SAROTHRURA, *Heine*.

(*Corethrura*, Reichenb., Sharpe, Cat. B.

xxiii. p. 115, 1894.) \*

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>pulchra</i> ( <i>J. E. Gray</i> ). (pp. 116, 336.) | (Senegambia to the<br>Congo.)<br>Equatorial Africa.                              |
| 2. <i>insularis</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 118.)          | Madagascar.  |
| 3. <i>lineata</i> ( <i>Swains.</i> ). (p. 118.)          | S. Africa (Kynsna to<br>Natal).  |
| 4. <i>watersi</i> ( <i>Bartlett</i> ). (p. 119.)         | Madagascar.  |
| 5. <i>elegans</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 120.)            | S. Africa (Kynsna to<br>Natal).  |
| 6. <i>reichenovi</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 121.)         | W. Africa (Cameroons).   |
| 7. <i>rufa</i> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 121.)                  | S. & S.W. Africa (Cape<br>Colony to Transvaal,<br>Damara-land to Ben-<br>guela). |
| 8. <i>lugens</i> ( <i>Boehm</i> ). (p. 123.)             | Lake Tanganyika.   |
| 9. <i>bonapartei</i> , <i>Lp.</i> (p. 123.)              | W. Africa (Gaboou).  |

XXXIV. RALLICULA, *Schl.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 123.)

- |  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| 1. <i>rubra</i> , <i>Schl.</i> (pp. 123, 336.)     | N.W. New Guinea<br>(Arfak Mts.). |
| 2. <i>leucospila</i> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 124.) | N.W. New Guinea<br>(Arfak Mts.). |
| 3. <i>forbesi</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 121.)      | S.E. New Guinea.                 |

\* Dr. Reichenow (Orn. MB. iv. p. 4, 1896) suggests the restitution of *Sarothrura* of Heine (Nomencl. Mus. Hem. p. 319) in place of *Corethura*, Reichenbach, as the first mention of the latter genus occurs in Gray's 'Genera of Birds' in 1846. In 1852 Reichenbach figured, as the type of his genus *Corethura*, *C. jardinei* (= *C. lineata*); but as Gray in 1846 had previously given a full description of "*Corethura*, Reichenbach," and figured the head of *C. rubiginosa* [pl. 161 fig. 7 *Limnægnus fuscus* (Linn.)] as the typical species, Dr. Reichenow's suggestion will have to be adopted.

XXXV. **THYRORHINA**, *Scl. & Salv.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 125, 1894.)

1. **schomburgki** (*Cab.*). (p. 125.) British Guiana,  
Venezuela, Brazil.

XXXVI. **ORTYGOPS**, *Heine.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 127.)

1. **noveboracensis** (*Gm.*). (p. 126.) N. America.  
Cuba.  
Bermudas.
2. **exquisita** (*Swinh.*). (p. 128.) E. Siberia & Japan to  
N.E. China.
3. **notata** (*Gould.*). (p. 128.) Uruguay to Patagonia.
4. **ayresi** (*Gurney.*). (p. 129.) S.E. Africa.

XXXVII. **POLIOLIMNAS**, *Sharpe.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 130.)

1. **cinereus** (*T.*). (pp. 130, 337.) Malayan Peninsula,  
Greater and Lesser  
Sunda Is.,  
Buru, Australia,  
Oceania.

XXXVIII. **PORZANULA**, *Frohawk.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 133.)

1. **palmeri**, *Frohawk.* (pp. 133, 337.) Laysan Isl., Pacific.

XXXIX. **CRECISCUS**, *Cab.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 134.)

1. **jamaicensis** (*Gm.*). (p. 135.) N. America.  
Central America (*winter*).  
Greater Antilles (*winter*).
2. **salinazi** (*Philippi.*). (p. 136.) W. S. America (Chile,  
Peru).

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 3. <i>coturniculus</i> ( <i>Ridgw.</i> ). (p. 137, note.)  | Farallone Is., California.               |
| 4. <i>silonotus</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 137.)  | Galapagos Is.                            |
| 5. <i>exilis</i> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 138.)   | Amazonia to Guiana.<br>Trinidad.         |
| 6. <i>vagans</i> ( <i>Ridgw.</i> ). (p. 139.)  | Honduras<br>(Segovia River).             |
| 7. <i>melanophæus</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (pp. 139, 337.)   | Brazil.                                  |
| 8. <i>œnops</i> ( <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> ). (p. 140.)   | Ecuador.                                 |
| 9. <i>albigularis</i> ( <i>Laur.</i> ). (p. 140.)  | Costa Rica and<br>Nicaragua to Colombia. |
| 10. <i>cinereiceps</i> ( <i>Laur.</i> ). (p. 141, note, & p. 337.)<br>[ <i>leuwogaster</i> ( <i>Ridgw.</i> ). (p. 140, note.)] | E. Costa Rica.<br>N.E. Nicaragua.        |
| 11. <i>alfari</i> ( <i>Ridgw.</i> ). (p. 141, note.)   | Costa Rica.                              |
| 12. <i>leucopyrrhus</i> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 142.)   | S. Brazil, Argentina, &<br>Paraguay.     |
| 13. <i>levraudi</i> ( <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> ). (p. 142.)   | Venezuela.                               |
| 14. <i>ruber</i> ( <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> ). (p. 143.)  | C. America (Yucatan to<br>Guatemala).    |
| 15. <i>cayennensis</i> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 143.)   | Brazil, Amazonia,<br>Guiana, Colombia.   |
| 16. <i>facialis</i> ( <i>Tschudi</i> ). (p. 145.)  | Peru.                                    |

**XL. LIMNOBÆNUS, *Sundev.***

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 145. 1894.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>fuscus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 146.)           | Indian Peninsula, Ceylon.<br>Burmese countries to<br>China and Japan.<br>Malay Peninsula.<br>Java, Philippine Is.,<br>Christmas Isl., Borneo. |
| 2. <i>phæopygus</i> ( <i>Stejn.</i> ). (p. 148.)       | Liu Kiu Is.   |
| 3. <i>paykulli</i> ( <i>Ljungh.</i> ). (p. 149.)       | E. Siberia, China.<br>Malay Peninsula, Java,<br>Borneo, Philippine Is.  |
| 4. <i>marginalis</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (pp. 92, 335.) | S. Algeria.<br>Tropical Africa.   |

XLI. LIMNOCORAX, *Peters.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 150, 1894.)

1. *niger* (*Gm.*). (p. 150.) Tropical Africa.  
Madeira.

XLII. AMAURORNIS, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 152.)

1. *olivacea* (*Meyen*). (p. 153.) Philippine Archipelago.
2. *moluccana* (*Wall.*). (p. 153.) Molucca Is.,  
New Guinea,  
Bismarck Archipelago,  
N.E. Australia.
3. *akool* (*Sykes*). (p. 155.) Indian Peninsula to  
Assam Hills.
4. *phoenicura* (*Forster*). (p. 156.) Indian Peninsula, Ceylon.  
Indo-Burmese Provinces.  
China.  
Malay Peninsula.  
Greater & Lesser  
Sunda Is. Celebes.
5. *insularis*, *Sharpe*. (p. 162.) Andaman Is.,  
Nicobars.

XLIII. ROUGETIUS, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 162.)

1. *rougeti* (*Guér.*). (p. 162.) Abyssinia, Shoa.

XLIV. NEOCREX, *ScL. & Salv.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 163.)

1. *erythroptus* (*ScL.*). (pp. 163, 338.) Argentina. Brazil to  
Venezuela & Peru.
2. *colombianus*, *Bangs*, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash-  
ton, xii. p. 171 (1898.) Colombia.

XLV. TRIBONYX, *Du Bus.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 164.)

1. *mortieri*, *Du Bus.* (p. 164.) S. Australia.  
Tasmania.
2. *robrerti*, *Andrews*, Ibis, 1897, p. 356, pl. ix. (1897.) C. Madagascar.

**XLVI. MICROTRIBONYX**, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 164, 1894.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <b>ventralis</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 165.)       | W., S., & N. Australia. |
| 2. <b>efflurus</b> ( <i>De Vis</i> ). (p. 164, note.) | Queensland.             |

**XLVII. PAREUDIASTES**, *Hartl. & Finsch*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 166.)

- |  |           |
|--|-----------|
| 1. <b>pacificus</b> , <i>H. &amp; F.</i> (p. 166.) | Samoa Is. |
|--|-----------|

**XLVIII. PORPHYRIORNIS**, *Allen*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 166.)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <b>nesiotis</b> ( <i>Scl.</i> ). (p. 166.) | Tristan da Cunha Is. |
| 2. <b>comeri</b> , <i>Allen</i> . (p. 167.)   | Gough Isl.           |

**XLIX. GALLINULA**, *Briss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 167.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>tenebrosa</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 168.)   | E. & S. Australia,<br>S. New Guinea.                            |
| 2. <b>frontata</b> , <i>Wall.</i> (p. 168.)  | Australia, New Guinea,<br>Molucca Is., Celebes,<br>S.E. Borneo. |
| 3. <b>lepida</b> , <i>Brügg.</i> (p. 167, note.)   | Patr. ign.  |
| 4. <b>stremitipes</b> , <i>De Vis</i> . (p. 167, note.)  | Queensland (Pleistocene).                                       |
| 5. <b>pratalata</b> , <i>De Vis</i> . (p. 167, note.)  | Queensland (Pleistocene)  |
| 6. <b>chloropus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 169.)  | Europe. Asia.<br>Africa.<br>Madagascar, Mauritius.              |
| 7. <b>galeata</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 177.)   | N. & S. America.<br>Greater & Lesser<br>Antilles.               |
| 8. <b>garmani</b> , <i>Allen</i> .<br>[ <i>Cf.</i> Hartert, <i>Nov. Zool.</i> v. pp. 63, 64 (1898).] | Lake Titicaca, Peru.  |
| 9. <b>sandwichensis</b> , <i>Streets</i> . (p. 180.)   | Hawaiian Archipelago.   |
| 10. <b>angulata</b> , <i>Sundev.</i> (p. 181.)   | Tropical Africa.  |

I. **PORPHYRIOPS**, *Pucher.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 182, 1894.)

1. *melanops* (*V.*). (pp. 182, 338.)  
Argentina. Brazil to  
Colombia, Peru, &  
Chile.

II. **GALLICREX**, *Blyth.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 183.)

1. *cinerea* (*Lath.*). (p. 183.)  
Indian Peninsula.  
Ceylon.  
Burmese Provinces to  
China & Japan.  
Malay Peninsula.  
Greater Sunda Is.

LII. **PORPHYRIOLA**, *Sundev.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 187.)

1. *alleni* (*Thoms.*). (p. 187.)  
Tropical Africa.  
Madagascar, Rodriguez.  
S. Europe (*occ.*).  
Canary Is.
2. *martinica* (*Linn.*). (pp. 189, 339.)  
Texas, Florida.  
C. America to Colombia,  
Brazil, Amazonia,  
Guiana. W. India Is.
3. *parva* (*Bodd.*). (pp. 191, 339.)  
Guiana, Amazonia.  
Int. of Brazil.

LIII. **PORPHYRIO**, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 192.)

1. *cæruleus* (*Vandelli*). (p. 194.)  
Mediterranean countries.
2. *porphyrio* (*Linn.*). (p. 195.)  
Tropical Africa, N. to  
Egypt. Madagascar.
3. *poliocephalus* (*Lath.*). (p. 197.)  
Caucasus, Afghanistan,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Burmese Provinces.
4. *bemmeleni*, *Büttik.* (p. 200.)  
Sumatra.
5. *calvus*, *V.* (p. 200.)  
Greater Sunda Is.,  
Celebes.
6. *palliatu*s, *Brügg.* (p. 192, note.)  
Patr. ign.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 7. <b>edwardsi</b> , <i>Elliot</i> . (p. 201.)                 | Cochin China, Siam,<br>Malay Peninsula.   |
| 8. <b>elliotti</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 202.)                  | Admiralty Is.   |
| 9. <b>neobritannicus</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer</i> . (p. 202, pt.)  | New Britain.  |
| 10. <b>bellus</b> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 202.)                   | W. Australia.   |
| 11. <b>chathamensis</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 202.)            | Chatham Is.   |
| 12. <b>smaragdinus</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 203.)                | Celebes, Lesser Sunda Is.<br>New Guinea.<br>Bismarek Archipelago.<br>Oceania.           |
| 13. <b>samoensis</b> , <i>Peale</i> . (p. 204.)                | Samoa Is.   |
| 14. <b>melanonotus</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 205.)                | Australia, Tasmania,<br>New Zealand,<br>Norfolk Isl.,<br>Lord Howe Isl.,<br>New Guinea. |
| 15. <b>pelewensis</b> , <i>Hartl. &amp; Finsch</i> . (p. 206.) | Pelew Is.   |
| 16. <b>marktlusht</b> , <i>De Vis</i> . (p. 193, note.)        | Queensland (Pleistocene).   |
| 17. <b>pulverulentus</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 207.)              | Philippine Archipelago.   |

LIV. NOTORNIS. *Owen*.

[*Apterornis*, *Selys Longch.* (p. 193, note.)]  
(*Sharpe*, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 207, 1894.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>mantelli</b> , <i>Owen</i> . (p. 208.)                                    | New Zealand.  |
| 2. <b>hochstetteri</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer</i> . (p. 208, note.)                   | New Zealand, South Isl.                             |
| 3. <b>parkeri</b> , <i>Forbes</i> , <i>Tr. N. Z. Inst.</i> xxiv. p. 187 (1892). | New Zealand.  |
| 4. <b>carulescens</b> ( <i>Selys-Longch.</i> ). (p. 193, note.)                 | Réunion Isl.  |
| 5. <b>albus</b> ( <i>White</i> ). (p. 208.)                                     | Norfolk Isl.,<br>Lord Howe Isl. ( <i>extinct</i> ). |

Sub-Family II. FULICINÆ.

LIV. FULICA, *Linn.*

(*Sharpe*, *l. c.* p. 209.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>atra</b> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 210.) | Europe, Mediterranean<br>countries, N. & C. Asia,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>China, Philippines,<br>Java, Sumatra, Celebes. |
|---|--|

2. *cristata*, *Gm.* (p. 215.) Tropical Africa,  
Madagascar. N. Africa.  
S.W. Europe.
3. *australis*, *Gould.* (p. 217.) Australia,  
Tasmania.
4. ? *novæ-zealandiæ*, *Colenso.* (p. 209, note.) New Zealand.
5. *cornuta*, *Bp.* (p. 217.) Bolivia (Potosi).
6. *ardesiaca*, *Tsch.* (p. 217.) Ecuador, Peru,  
Bolivia, N. Chile.
7. *armillata*, *F.* (p. 218.) Patagonia and Chile to  
Bolivia, Argentina, &  
S. Brazil.
8. *gigantea*, *Eyd. & Souleyet.* (p. 219.) Peru, Bolivia, N. Chile.
9. *rufifrons*, *Philippi & Landb.*  
[? *leucopyga*, *Gray*, nec *Wagl.* (p. 220.)] Falkland Is.,  
Patagonia, Chile,  
S. Brazil, Argentina.
10. *americana*, *Gm.* (p. 221.) N. & C. America.  
Antilles.
11. *caribæa*, *Ridgw.* (p. 224.) Lesser Antilles.
12. *leucoptera*, *F.* (p. 224.) Patagonia, Chile to  
S. Brazil, Peru,  
Bolivia.
13. *alai*, *Peale.* (p. 225.) Hawaiian Archipelago.
14. *newtoni*, *Milne-Edw.* (p. 209, note.) Mauritius (Pleistocene).
15. *minor*, *Shufeldt.* (p. 209, note.) Oregon (Pliocene).
16. *desjardinsi*, *Van Bened.* (p. 209, note.) Belgium (Pliocene).
17. *pisana*, *Portis*, *Orn. Vald.* p. 13 (1891.) Italy (Pleistocene).
18. *prior*, *De Vis.* (p. 209, note.) Queensland (Pleistocene).

LVI. *Palacolinna*, *Forbes.*

[Forbes, *Ibis*, 1893, p. 544; Andrews, *Nov. Zool.* iii.  
p. 261, pls. ix., x. (1896).]

1. *chathamensis*, *Forbes, l. c.* Chatham Is. (Pleistocene).

LVII. *Leguatia*, *Schl.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 225, 1894.)

1. *giganta* (*Schl.*) (p. 225.) Mauritius (*extinct*).



Family II. **HELIORNITHIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 229, 1894.)

I. **PODICA**, *Less.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 229.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>senegalensis</b> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 230.)   | West Africa (Senegambia to the Congo).                    |
| 2. <b>camerunensis</b> , <i>Sjostedt</i> , Sv. Akad. xxvii. no. 1, p. 29, Taf. i. (1895). | Cameroons.  |
| 3. <b>petersi</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 231.)   | S.E. Africa. E. Africa.<br>Damara-land.<br>? Lower Congo. |

II. **HELIOPAIS**, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 232.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>personata</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 232.) | Cambodia,<br>Burma,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra. |
|--|---|

III. **HELIORNIS**, *Bonn.*?

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 233.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>fulica</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 233.) | S. Brazil,<br>Amazonia, Guiana,<br>Venezuela, Colombia,<br>N. to Brit. Honduras. |
|--|--|

INCERTÆ SEDIS.

I. **Cypselornis**, *Milne-Edw.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 226, 1894.)

- |  |                        |
|--|------------------------|
| 1. <b>rubert</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 226.) | France (Upper Eocene). |
|--|------------------------|

II. **Telmatornis**, *Marsh.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 226.)

- |   |                          |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. <b>prius</b> , <i>Marsh.</i> (p. 226.)   | New Jersey (Cretaceous). |
| 2. <b>affinis</b> , <i>Marsh.</i> (p. 226.) | New Jersey (Cretaceous). |

III. *Orthocnemus*, *Milne-Edw.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 226, 1894.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>gallicus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 226.) | S. France (Upper Eocene). |
| 2. <i>cursor</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 226.)   | S. France (Upper Eocene). |
| 3. <i>major</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 226.)    | S. France (Upper Eocene). |
| 4. <i>minor</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.)    | S. France (Upper Eocene). |

IV. *Elaphrocnemus*, *Milne-Edw.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 227.)

- |   |                           |
|---|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>phasianus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.) | S. France (Upper Eocene). |
| 2. <i>gracilis</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.)  | S. France (Upper Eocene). |
| 3. <i>rex</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.)       | S. France (Upper Eocene). |

V. *Capinopus*, *Milne-Edw.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 227.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>elliotti</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 227.) | S. France (Upper Eocene). |
|--|---------------------------|

VI. *Curyonotus*, *Mercerat.*

(Mercerat, An. Soc. Argent. xliii. p. 238, 1897.)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <i>brachypterus</i> , <i>Mercerat, t. c.</i> p. 238. | Patagonia (Miocene). |
| 2. <i>argentus</i> , <i>Mercerat, t. c.</i> p. 239.     | Patagonia (Miocene). |

Order VIII. PODICIPEDIDIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 71, 1891.)

Family I. PODICIPEDIDÆ.

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxvi, p. 502, 1898.)

1. **PODICIPES**, *Lath.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.* p. 502.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>fluviatilis</b> ( <i>Tunst.</i> ) (p. 507.)   | C. & S. Europe.<br>C. Asia to Japan.   |
| 2. <b>philippinensis</b> ( <i>Bonn.</i> ) (p. 511.)   | S. China,<br>Formosa, Hainan,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Philippine Archipelago,<br>Borneo.          |
| 3. <b>capensis</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ) (p. 513.)<br>[ <i>albipennis</i> , Sharpe, <i>Bull. B. O. C.</i> 1894, iv, p. iv,<br><i>teste</i> Grant, <i>l. c.</i> ] | Tropical Africa,<br>Madagascar.<br>Persia, Afghanistan,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Burmese Provinces. |
| 4. <b>tricolor</b> , ( <i>Gray.</i> ) (p. 517.)   | Borneo<br>Lesser Sunda Is.,<br>Celebes,<br>Molucca Is.,<br>New Guinea, Aru Is.                     |
| 5. <b>albescens</b> , <i>Blanf.</i> (p. 518.)   | Native Sikkim.   |
| 6. <b>pelzelni</b> , <i>Hartl.</i> (p. 518.)  | Madagascar.  |
| 7. <b>novæ-hollandiæ</b> , <i>Steph.</i> (p. 519.)  | Java, New Guinea,<br>Australia,<br>New Caledonia.  |
| 8. <b>dominicus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ) (p. 520.)  | S. Texas,<br>Central America,<br>Greater Antilles,<br>S. America to<br>Patagonia.                  |
| 9. <b>poliocephalus</b> , <i>J. A. S.</i> (p. 522.)   | Australia,<br>Tasmania.  |

10. **rufipectus** (*Gray*). (p. 523.) New Zealand.
11. **americanus**, *Garnot*. (p. 524.) Argentina,  
Paraguay to the  
Straits of Magellan,  
Chile, Peru.
12. **rollandi**, *Gould*. (p. 526.) Falkland Is.
13. **calipareus** (*Less.*). (p. 536.) Argentina to Peru,  
Chile, S. to Straits  
of Magellan,  
Falkland Is.
14. **juninensis**, *Berl. & Stolzm.* (p. 538.) Peru.
15. **taczanowskii**, *Berl. & Stolzm.* (p. 538.) C. Peru.

## II. DYTES, *Kaup*.

(*Podicipes*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant*, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 502, 1898.)

1. **auritus** (*Linn.*). (p. 527.) Arctic Regions.  
Europe, Japan, China,  
Northern U. States  
(*winter*).

## III. PROCTOPUS, *Kaup*.

(*Podicipes*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant*, t. c. p. 502.)

1. **nigricollis** (*Brehm*). (p. 533.) C. & S. Europe.  
C. Asia to China and  
Japan.  
Africa (*winter*).
2. **californicus** (*Heerm.*). (p. 535.) Western N. America.  
Guatemala (*winter*).

## IV. CENTROPELMA, *Scl. & Salv.*

(*Podicipes*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant*, t. c. p. 502.)

1. **micropterum** (*Gould*). (p. 538.) Lake Titicaca, S. Peru.

## V. LOPHÆTHYIA, *Kaup*.

(*Podicipes*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant*, t. c. p. 502.)

1. **cristata** (*Linn.*). (p. 544.) Europe to N. Asia and  
Japan,  
Indian Peninsula.  
Africa.  
Australia, Tasmania,  
New Zealand.

2. *griseigena* (*Bodd.*). (p. 539.) Europe.  
Mediterranean countries  
to C. Asia.

3. *holboelli* (*Rink.*). (p. 542.) N. America,  
Greenland,  
E. Siberia.  
United States, Japan  
(*winter*).

VI. *ÆCHMOPHORUS*, *Coues.*

(*Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 549, 1898.*)

1. *major* (*Bodd.*). (p. 549.) C. & S. America.

2. *occidentalis* (*Laur.*). (p. 550.) Western N. America,  
Canada to Mexico.

VII. *PODILYMBUS*, *Less.*

(*Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 553.*)

1. *podicipes* (*Lin.*). (p. 553.) N. & S. America.

Order IX. COLYMBIFORMES.

(*Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 71, 1891.*)

Family I. COLYMBIDÆ.

(*Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 485, 1898.*)

I. *COLYMBUS*, *Lin.* (p. 486.)

1. *septentrionalis*, *Lin.* (p. 487.) Arctic Regions,  
Mediterranean, Black and  
Caspian Seas, China,  
California, Florida  
(*winter*).

2. *arcticus*, *Lin.* (p. 492.) N. Europe. N. Asia.  
Mediterranean countries,  
Black and Caspian Seas  
(*winter*).

3. *pacificus*, *Laur.* (p. 494.) N. America. Japan.  
California (*winter*).

4. *glacialis*, *Linn.* (p. 496.) Arctic N. America & N.E. Asia.  
N.W. Europe, Iceland.  
California, Mediterranean countries (*winter*).
5. *adamsi*, *Gray.* (p. 500.) Arctic N. America & N. Asia to Novaya Zemlya. Lapland.  
Japan, N.W. Europe (*winter*).

## II. *Colymboides*, *Milne-Edw.*

(*Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 192, 1891.)

1. *minutus*, *Milne-Edw.* (L., p. 192.) France (Lower Miocene).
2. *anglicus*, *Lydekker.* (L., p. 192.) England (Upper Pliocene).

## Order X. HESPERORNITHIFORMES.

(*Odontolca*, *Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 202, 1891.)

### Family I. HESPERORNITHIDÆ.

(*Lydekker*, *t. c.* p. 204.)

#### I. *Hesperornis*, *Marsh.*

(*Lydekker*, *t. c.* p. 205.)

1. *regalis*, *Marsh.* (L., p. 205.) N. America :  
W. Kansas (Cretaceous).
2. *crassipes*, *Marsh.* (L., p. 209.) N. America :  
W. Kansas (Cretaceous).
3. *gracilis*, *Marsh.*, *Amer. Journ. Sci.* xi. p. 510 (1876). N. America :  
W. Kansas (Cretaceous).

#### II. *Coniornis*, *Marsh.*

(*Marsh*, *Amer. Journ. Sci.* (3) xlv. p. 81, 1893.)

1. *altus*, *Marsh.* *l. c.* Montana (Cretaceous).

Family II. **ENALIORNITHIDÆ.**

I. **Enaliornis**, *Seeley*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 202, 1891.)

1. *barretti*, *Seeley*. (L., p. 202.) England (Cretaceous).

II. **Baptornis**, *Marsh*.

(Marsh, Amer. Journ. Sci. xiv. p. 86, 1877.)

1. *adbreus*, *Marsh*, *l. c.* N. America :  
W. Kansas (Cretaceous).

INCERTÆ SEDIS.

**Eupternis**, *Lemoine*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 200, 1891.)

1. *remensis*, *Lemoine*. (L., p. 200.) France (Lower Eocene).

Order XI. **SPHENISCIFORMES.**

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 71, 1891.)

Family I. **SPHENISCIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 623, 1898.)

I. **APTENODYTES**, *Forster*.

(Ogilvie Grant, *l. c.* p. 626.)

1. *forsteri*, *Gray*. (p. 626.) Antarctic Seas.
2. *patagonica* (*Forst.*). (p. 627.)  
Str. of Magellan,  
Falkland Is.,  
Kerguelen Isl.,  
New Zealand Seas  
(Macquarie Is., etc.)

II. PYGOSCELIS, *Wagler*.(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 630, 1898.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>papua</i> ( <i>Forster</i> ). (p. 631.)            | Falkland Is.,<br>Kerguelen Is.,<br>New Zealand Seas<br>(Macquarie Is., etc.). |
| 2. <i>adeliæ</i> ( <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> ). (p. 632.) | Antarctic Continent.  |
| 3. <i>antarctica</i> ( <i>Forster</i> ). (p. 634.)       | Falkland Is.,<br>S. Georgia, etc.   |

III. CATARRHACTES, *Briss.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 635.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>chrysocome</i> ( <i>Forster</i> ). (p. 635.)  | Falkland Is.<br>Kerguelen Isl.,<br>Cape Seas,<br>Australia,<br>New Zealand. |
| 2. <i>pachyrhynchus</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 638.)  | New Zealand,<br>Chatham Is.   |
| 3. <i>sclateri</i> ( <i>Buller</i> ). (p. 640.)     | New Zealand Seas,<br>(Campbell Isl.,<br>Antipodes Isl., etc.)               |
| 4. <i>chrysolophus</i> ( <i>Brandt</i> ). (p. 641.) | Falkland Is.<br>Kerguelen Isl.,<br>Heard Is., etc.                          |
| 5. <i>schlegeli</i> ( <i>Finsch</i> ). (p. 643.)    | New Zealand,<br>Macquarie Is.   |

IV. MEGADYPTES, *Milne-Edw.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 644.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>antipodum</i> ( <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> ). (p. 644.) | New Zealand,<br>Chatham Is.,<br>Auckland Is., etc. |
|---|--|



V. **EUDYPTULA**, *Bp.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat.* xxvi. p. 645, 1898.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>minor</b> ( <i>Forster</i> ). (p. 646.)     | S. Australia,<br>Tasmania,<br>New Zealand,<br>Chatham Is. |
| 2. <b>albosignata</b> , <i>Finsch</i> . (p. 648.) | New Zealand.  |

VI. **SPHENISCUS**, *Briss.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 648.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>demersus</b> ( <i>Linnaeus</i> ). (p. 649.)    | S. & S.W. Africa.   |
| 2. <b>humboldti</b> , <i>Meyen</i> . (p. 650.)       | Coasts of Peru & Chile.                                       |
| 3. <b>magellanicus</b> ( <i>Forster</i> ). (p. 651.) | Coasts of S. America to<br>Chile & S. Brazil.<br>Falkland Is. |
| 4. <b>mendiculus</b> , <i>Sandev.</i> (p. 653.)      | Galapagos Is.   |

VII. **Palaeospheniscus**, *Mor. & Merc.*

(Amegh., *Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent.* xv. p. 88, 1895.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <b>robustus</b> , <i>Amegh.</i> <i>t. c.</i> p. 91.                               | Patagonia (Miocene). |
| 2. <b>patagonicus</b> , <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> ( <i>Amegh.</i> <i>t. c.</i> p. 89.) | Patagonia (Miocene). |
| 3. <b>menziberti</b> , <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> ( <i>Amegh.</i> <i>t. c.</i> p. 89.)  | Patagonia (Miocene). |
| 4. <b>bergi</b> , <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> ( <i>Amegh.</i> <i>t. c.</i> p. 89.)       | Patagonia (Miocene). |

VIII. **Paraptendyptes**, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh.* *t. c.* p. 91.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <b>antarcticus</b> ( <i>Mor. &amp; Merc.</i> ). | Patagonia (Miocene). |
|--|----------------------|

IX. **Palaeudyptes**, *Hector.*

(*Hector*, *Tr. N. Zeal. Inst.* iv. p. 341, 1872.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <b>antarcticus</b> , <i>Hector</i> , <i>t. c.</i> | New Zealand (Tertiary). |
|--|-------------------------|

Family II. **CLADORNITHIDÆ.**

(Amegh., Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv. p. 85, 1895.)

I. **Cladornis**, *Amegh.*(Amegh. *t. c.* p. 86.)1. **pachypus**, *Amegh.* (p. 86.)

Patagonia (Miocene).

Order XII. **PROCELLARIIFORMES.**(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 71, 1891.)Family I. **PROCELLARIIDÆ.**(Salvin, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 342, 1896.)Sub-Family I. **PROCELLARIINÆ.**(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 343.)I. **PRCELLARIA**, *Lin.*\*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 343.)1. **pelagica** *Lin.* (p. 343.)N. Atlantic Ocean to  
W. Africa.  
W. Mediterranean.2. **tethys**, *Bp.* (p. 346.)Coasts of W. S. America.  
Galapagos Archipelago.3. **aquitana**, *Milne-Edw.*, *Bibl. Haut-Études*,  
xi. art. v. (1874).

France (Miocene).

\* Doubtful species are:—

*Procellaria nigra*, *P. lugubris*, *P. maculata*, Tschudi. *Cf.* Salvin, *Cat.* p. 455.

II. HALOCCYPTENA, *Coues*.

(Salvin, Cat. B. xxv. p. 346, 1896.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>microsoma</i> , <i>Coues</i> . (p. 346.) | W. Coast of America<br>(Lower California to<br>Panama). |
|--|---|

III. OCEANODROMA, *Reichenb.*\*

(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 347.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>leucorrhoea</i> ( <i>F.</i> ). (p. 348.)  | Northern Seas of both<br>Hemispheres.  |
| 2. <i>kaedingi</i> , <i>Anthony</i> , <i>Auk</i> , xv. p. 36 (1898).  | Guadalupe Isl.,<br>Lower California.   |
| 3. <i>castro</i> , <i>Harc.</i> ( <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1898, p. 314).<br>[ <i>jabu-jabu</i> , <i>Boeage</i> , <i>Jorn. Lisb.</i> 1875, p. 120;<br><i>cryptoleucura</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 350).] | Cape Verde Is.,<br>S. Atlantic to Madeira.<br>Galapagos Is.<br>Hawaiian Archipelago. |
| 4. <i>macrodactyla</i> , <i>Bryant</i> . (p. 351.)  | Guadalupe Is.,<br>Lower California.  |
| 5. <i>socorroensis</i> , <i>C. H. Towns</i> . (p. 352.)   | Socorro Is.,<br>W. Mexico.   |
| 6. <i>fuliginosa</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 352.)  | Japanese Seas.   |
| 7. <i>melania</i> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 353.)   | California   |
| 8. <i>markhami</i> ( <i>Salvin</i> ). (p. 354.)   | Peru.  |
| 9. <i>tristrami</i> , <i>Stejn.</i> (p. 354.)   | Japan  |
| 10. <i>homochroa</i> ( <i>Coues</i> ). (p. 355.)  | California.  |
| 11. <i>monorhis</i> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 356.)  | China, Japan.  |
| 12. <i>hornbyi</i> ( <i>Graz.</i> ). (p. 356.)  | N. Pacific Ocean.  |
| 13. <i>furcata</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 357.)  | N. Pacific Ocean,<br>S. to Oregon.   |

\* Doubtful species are :

*Thalassidroma fulviflora* and *T. dubia*, *Tschudi*. (*cf.* *Salvin*, Cat. p. 455.)

Sub-Family II. *OCEANITINÆ*.

(Salvin, Cat. B. xxv. p. 358, 1896.)

V. *OCEANITES*, *Keys. & Blas.*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 358.)1. *oceanica* (*Kuhl.*) (p. 358.)Atlantic and Indian  
Oceans to the Antarctic  
Seas. New Zealand.  
Australia.2. *gracilis* (*Elliot.*) (p. 361.)

W. Coast of S. America.

V. *GARRODIA*, *Forbes.*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 361.)1. *nereis* (*Gould.*) (p. 361.)Falkland Is.,  
Kerguelen Isl.,  
New Zealand.VI. *PELAGODROMA*, *Reichenb.*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 362.)1. *marina* (*Lath.*) (p. 362.)Southern Seas.  
Canary Is. [Accidental  
in N. Atlantic.]VII. *PEALEA*, *Ridgw.*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 364.)1. *lineata* (*Peale.*) (p. 364.)

Samoa Is. (Upolu).

VIII. *FREGETTA*, *Bp.\**(*Cymodroma*, *Ridgw.*; Salvin, *t. c.* p. 364.)1. *melanogaster* (*Gould.*) (p. 364.)Southern Oceans, to  
N. Atlantic.2. *grallaria* (*V.*) (p. 366.)Southern Oceans, N. to  
Florida.\* *Cf.* Auk, xvi. p. 102 (1899).

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 3. <i>albigularis</i> ( <i>Finsch</i> ). (p. 367.) | S. Pacific Ocean<br>(New Hebrides, etc.). |
| 4. <i>mœstissima</i> ( <i>Salvin</i> ). (p. 367.)  | Samoa Is.                                 |

Family II. **PUFFINIDÆ.**

(*Salvin*, Cat. B. xxv. p. 368, 1896.)

Sub-Family I. *PUFFININÆ.*

(*Salvin*, t. c. p. 368.)

I. **PUFFINUS**, *Briss.*

(*Salvin*, t. c. p. 368.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>leucomelas</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 370.)   | Japan & Corea, S. to<br>Australia.                            |
| 2. <i>cuneatus</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 371.)   | N. Pacific Ocean,<br>Hawaiian Is. to Japan.                   |
| 3. <i>bulleri</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 371.)  | New Zealand.  |
| 4. <i>chlororhynchus</i> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 372.)   | Indian & Australian Seas<br>to Central Pacific Is.            |
| 5. <i>gravis</i> ( <i>O'Reilly</i> ). (p. 373.)   | Atlantic Ocean S. to<br>Cape Seas,<br>Falkland Is.            |
| 6. <i>kuhli</i> ( <i>Boie</i> ). (p. 375.)  | Mediterranean Sea,<br>Atlantic Ocean, S. to<br>Kerguelen Isl. |
| 7. <i>borealis</i> , <i>Cory.</i><br>[ <i>kuhli</i> , pt., <i>Salvin</i> , Cat. p. 375.]      | New England Coast.  |
| 8. <i>creatopus</i> , <i>Coues.</i> (p. 376.)   | W. Coast of America<br>from California to Chile.              |
| 9. <i>puffinus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ).<br>[ <i>anglorum</i> , auct. (p. 377).]                  | N. Atlantic, S. to Brazil.                                    |
| 10. <i>yelcouan</i> ( <i>Auribi</i> ).<br>[ <i>yelkouanus</i> , <i>Salvin</i> , Cat. p. 379.] | Mediterranean Sea,<br>N. to British Coasts.                   |
| 11. <i>opisthomelas</i> , <i>Coues.</i> (p. 380.)   | Lower California.   |
| 12. <i>auricularis</i> , <i>C. H. Towns.</i> (p. 380.)  | Clarion Isl.,<br>W. Mexico.                                   |

13. *gavia* (*Forst.*). (p. 381.) New Zealand,  
Australia.
14. *persicus*, *Hume*. (p. 381.) Indian Ocean.
15. *obscurus* (*Gm.*). (p. 382.) Tropical and Sub-tropical  
Oceans.
16. *auduboni*, *Finsch*,  
[*obscurus*, pt., *Salvin*, *Cat.* p. 382.] Western Middle Atlantic  
Ocean.
17. *subalaris*, *Ridgw.* *Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus.* xix.  
p. 670 (1897). Galapagos Is.
18. *assimilis*, *Gould*. (p. 384.) Australian Seas.  
Atlantic Ocean, N. to  
Madeira.  
British Is. (*occ.*).
19. *elegans*, *Gyfl.* & *Salvad.* (p. 385.) S. Atlantic Ocean.
20. *carneipes*, *Gould*. (p. 385.) Australia, New Zealand,  
N. to Japan.
21. *griseus* (*Gm.*). (p. 386.) Atlantic and Pacific  
Oceans.  
S. to Australia and Str.  
of Magellan.
22. *fuliginosus*, *Strickl.*, *P. Z. S.* 1832, p. 129. N. Atlantic Ocean
23. *tenuirostris* (*Temm.*). (p. 388.) Pacific Ocean.  
New Zealand,  
Australia. E. to Samoa.  
N. to Japan.
24. *nativitatis*, *Streets*. (p. 389.) Christmas Isl.,  
Pacific Ocean, to  
Krusenstern Is. and  
Phoenix group.
25. *pyrrhant*, *Shufeldt*, *Proc. Philad. Acad.* 1896,  
p. 511 (1896). Favolara Isl., N. of  
Sardinia.
26. *conradt*, *Marsh*, *Am. Journ. Sci.* xlix. p. 212  
(1870). Maryland (Miocene).
27. *munda*, *Kuhl*; *Bp. Consp.* ii. p. 205. Pacific Ocean.
28. ? *bicolor*, *Tschudi*. (p. 455.) Pacific Ocean.

## II. PRIOFINUS. *Homb.* & *Jacq.*

(*Salvin*, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 390, 1896.)

1. *cinereus* (*Gm.*). (p. 390.) Southern Oceans.  
[? *gelida*, *Gm.* (p. 455.)]

III. THALASSŒCA, *Reichenb.*

(Salvin, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 392, 1896.)

1. *antarctica* (*Gm.*). (p. 392.) Antarctic Seas,  
N. to Cape Horn.

IV. PRIOCELLA, *Homb. & Jacq.*

(Salvin, *l. c.* p. 393.)

1. *glacialoides*, *Smith.* (p. 393.) Southern Oceans,  
N. in Pacific to  
Washington State.

V. MAJAJUEUS, *Reichenb.*

(Salvin, *l. c.* p. 395.)

1. *æquinocialis* (*Linn.*). (p. 395.) Southern Oceans, N. to  
S. lat. 30°.
2. *parkinsoni* (*Gray.*). (p. 397.) New Zealand.

VI. ŒSTRELATA, *Bp.*

(Salvin, *l. c.* p. 397.)

1. *macroptera* (*Smith.*). (p. 399.) Southern Oceans.
2. *aterrima* (*Bp.*). (p. 401.) Mascarene Is.
3. *lessoni* (*Garn.*). (p. 401.) S. Indian Ocean,  
Australia,  
New Zealand.
4. *hæsitata* (*Kuhl.*). (p. 402.) W. Indies  
(Haiti & Martinique).  
N. Atlantic Ocean (*occ.*)
5. *jamaicensis* (*Bancr.*). (p. 403.) Jamaica.
6. *rostrata* (*Peale.*). (p. 404.) Central Pacific Is.
7. *parvirostris* (*Peale.*). (p. 405.) Central Pacific Is.
8. *incerta* (*S. bil.*). (p. 405.) S. Atlantic Ocean  
(Cape Seas).
9. *mollis* (*Trou't.*). (p. 406.) Southern Oceans,  
N. to Madeira.
10. *magentæ*, (*tripl.*) *Sauv.* (p. 407.) S. Pacific Ocean.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 11. <i>phæopygia</i> ( <i>Salvin.</i> ). (p. 407.)             | Galapagos Archipelago<br>to Hawaiian Is.                  |
| 12. <i>brevipes</i> ( <i>Peale</i> ). (p. 408.)                | Pacific Ocean to Antarctica.<br>[Europe ( <i>acc.</i> ),] |
| 13. <i>hypoleuca</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 409.)*               | N. Pacific Ocean (Bonin<br>& Krusen-tern Is.).            |
| 14. <i>nigripennis</i> , <i>Rothsch.</i> (p. 409.)             | S. Pacific Ocean<br>(Kermadec Is.).                       |
| 15. <i>brevirostris</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 409.)            | S. Atlantic & S. Indian<br>Oceans.                        |
| 16. <i>solanderi</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 410.)               | Australia.  |
| 17. <i>externa</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 411.)                  | Juan Fernandez Is.<br>(Masafuera Isl.).                   |
| 18. <i>cervicalis</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 411.)               | S. Pacific Ocean<br>(Kermadec Is.).                       |
| 19. <i>neglecta</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 412.)                | S. Pacific Ocean<br>(Kermadec Is.,<br>Juan Fernandez).    |
| 20. <i>arminjoniana</i> , <i>Gigl. &amp; Salvad.</i> (p. 413.) | S. Atlantic Ocean<br>(Trinidad Isl.).                     |
| 21. <i>trinitatis</i> , <i>Gigl. &amp; Salvad.</i> (p. 413.)   | S. Atlantic Ocean<br>(Trinidad Isl.).                     |
| 22. <i>heraldica</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 414.)                | N. Pacific Ocean<br>(Chesterfield Isl.).                  |
| 23. <i>gularis</i> ( <i>Peale</i> ). (p. 414.)                 | Antarctic Ocean.<br>New Zealand.                          |
| 24. <i>fisheri</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 415.)                   | N. Pacific Ocean<br>(Alaska).                             |
| 25. <i>scalaris</i> , <i>Brewst.</i> (p. 416.)                 | Patr. ign.<br>[New York ( <i>acc.</i> ),]                 |
| 26. <i>leucoptera</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 416.)              | E. Australia.   |
| 27. <i>deflippiana</i> , <i>Gigl. &amp; Salvad.</i> (p. 417.)  | Pacific Ocean (Chile).                                    |
| 28. <i>cooki</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 417.)                    | New Zealand.  |
| 29. <i>longirostris</i> , <i>Stejn.</i> (p. 418.)              | Japan.  |
| 30. <i>axillaris</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 418.)                | Chatham Is.   |
| 31. ? <i>melanopus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 455.)                  | N. America.   |



VII. **PAGODROMA**, *Bp.*

(Salvin, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 419, 1896.)

1. **nivea** (*Gm.*). (p. 419.)                      Antarctic Seas.

VIII. **BULWERIA**, *Bp.*

(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 420.)

1. **bulweri** (*J. & S.*). (p. 420.)                      Temperate N. Atlantic  
& Pacific Oceans.
2. **macgillivrayi** (*Gray*). (p. 421.)                      C. Pacific Ocean  
(Fiji Is.).

Sub-Family II. *FULMARINÆ.*

(Salvin, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 422, 1896.)

IX. **OSSIFRAGA**, *Hombt. & Jacq.*

(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 422.)

1. **gigantea** (*Gm.*). (p. 422.)                      Southern Oceans,  
N. to S. lat. 30°.

X. **FULMAREUS**, *Steph.*

(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 424.)

1. **glacialis** (*Linn.*). (p. 425.)                      N. Atlantic Ocean.
2. **columba**, *Anthony*, *Auk*, xii. p. 105 (1895).                      California.
3. **glupischa**, *Stju.* (p. 427.)                      N. Pacific Ocean.
4. **rodgersi**, *Cassin.* (p. 427.)                      N. Pacific Ocean.

XI. **DAPTION**, *Steph.*

(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 428.)

1. **capensis** (*Linn.*). (p. 428.)                      Southern Oceans.

XII. **HALOBÆNA**, *Is. Geoffr.*

(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 431.)

1. **cærulea** (*Gm.*). (p. 431.)                      Southern Oceans.

XIII. PRION, *Laép.*

(Salvin, Cat. B. xxv, p. 432, 1896.)

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>vittatus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 432.)  | Southern Oceans.                    |
| 2. <i>banksi</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 434.)    | Southern Oceans.                    |
| 3. <i>desolatus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 434.) | Southern Oceans.<br>Antarctic Seas. |
| 4. <i>ariel</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 436.)     | Southern Oceans.<br>N. to Madeira.  |

## Family III. PELECANOIDIDÆ.

‡ (Salvin, Cat. B. xxv. p. 437, 1896.)

I. PELECANOIDES, *Laép.*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 437.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>urinatrix</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 437.) | Australia,<br>New Zealand,<br>Falkland Is.,<br>Cape Horn. |
| 2. <i>exsul</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 438.)    | S. Indian Ocean<br>(Crozetts Is. to<br>Kerguelen Isl.)    |
| 3. <i>garnoti</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 439.) | S. Pacific Ocean<br>(Peru to Chile).                      |

## Family IV. DIOMEDEIDÆ.

(Salvin, Cat. B. xxv. p. 440, 1896.)

I. DIOMEDEA, *Linnaeus*.\*(Salvin, *t. c.* p. 440.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>exulans</i> , <i>Linnaeus.</i> (p. 441.)   | Southern Oceans.                                   |
| 2. <i>regia</i> , <i>Buller.</i> (p. 443.)       | New Zealand.                                       |
| 3. <i>chionoptera</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 443.) | S. Indian Ocean<br>(Marion Is.,<br>Kerguelen Isl.) |
| 4. <i>albatrus</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 444.)      | N. Pacific Ocean.                                  |

\* ? *Diomedea gilbbsa*, Gould, Ann. & Mag. N. H. xiii. p. 361 (1844) (Cat. p. 455).  
? *D. leptorhyncha*, Coues, Proc. Philad. Acad. 1866, p. 178 (Cat. p. 455).

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 5. <i>irrorata</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 415.)                              | Galapagos Is.,<br>Peru.                              |
| 6. <i>nigripes</i> , <i>Audub.</i> (p. 415.)                               | N. Pacific Ocean.                                    |
| 7. <i>immutabilis</i> , <i>Rothsch.</i> (p. 446.)                          | Pacific Ocean<br>(Laysan Isl.).<br>Lower California. |
| 8. <i>melanophrys</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 447.)                             | Southern Oceans to<br>N. Atlantic.                   |
| 9. <i>bulleri</i> , <i>Rothsch.</i> (p. 448.)                              | New Zealand.   |
| 10. <i>platei</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , <i>J. f. O.</i> 1898, p. 119.        | Coast of Chile.                                      |
| 11. <i>anglica</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 189 (1891). | England (Upper<br>Pliocene).                         |

II. **THALASSOGERON**, *Ridgw.*

(*Salvin*, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 449, 1896.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>cautus</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 449.)        | Tasmania.   |
| 2. <i>salvini</i> , <i>Rothsch.</i> (p. 450.)       | New Zealand.  |
| 3. <i>layardi</i> , <i>Salvin.</i> (p. 450.)        | Cape Seas.  |
| 4. <i>culminatus</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 451.)    | Southern Oceans to<br>Pacific coast of<br>C. America. |
| 5. <i>eximius</i> , <i>Verrill.</i> (p. 449, note.) | S. Atlantic Ocean<br>(Gough Isl.).                    |
| 6. <i>chlororhynchus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 451.)  | Southern Oceans.                                      |

III. **PHÆBETRIA**, *Reichenb.*

(*Salvin*, *l. c.* p. 453.)

- |  |                  |
|--|------------------|
| 1. <i>fuliginosa</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 453.) | Southern Oceans. |
|--|------------------|

IV. **Platornis**, *Milne-Edw.*

(*Milne-Edw.*, *Bibl. Haut-Études*, xi. art. v., 1874.)

- |   |                   |
|---|-------------------|
| 1. <i>drifforritu</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. l. c.</i> | France (Miocene). |
|---|-------------------|

INCERTÆ SEDIS.

**Diodorornis**, *Milne-Edw.*

(*Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 190, 1891.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>natator</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> ( <i>l. c.</i> p. 191) | France (Lower Miocene). |
|--|-------------------------|

## Order XIII. ALCIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 72, 1891.)Family I. **ALCIDÆ.**(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 560, 1898.)Sub-Family I. *ALCINÆ.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 562.)I. **Plautus**, *Brünn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 562.)1. **impennis** (*Linn.*). (p. 563.)N. Atlantic S. of  
Arctic Circle (*extinct*).II. **ALCA**, *Linn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 564.)1. **torda**, *Linn.* (p. 565.)N. Atlantic Ocean,  
S. to New England  
(*winter*).  
Mediterranean Sea,  
Canary Is. (*winter*).III. **ALLE**, *Link.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 569.)1. **alle** (*Linn.*). (p. 569.)Arctic Seas,  
S. to Atlantic & Azores  
(*winter*).IV. **URIA**, *Briss.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 572.)1. **troile** (*Linn.*). (p. 573.)N. Atlantic Ocean.  
Mediterranean Sea  
(*winter*).2. **californica**, *Bryant.*[*troile*, pt., Grant, *t. c.* p. 573.]N. Pacific Ocean.  
California (*winter*).3. **lachrymans**, *Valenc.*[*ringvia*, Brünn. (p. 575.)]

N. Atlantic.

4. **lomvia** (*Pall.*). (p. 577.)Arctic Seas.  
N. Atlantic Ocean.

5. **arra** (*Pall.*).  
 [*lomvia*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant, Cat. p. 577.*] N. Pacific Ocean.
6. **antiqua** (*Marsh, Amer. Journ. Sci. xlix. p. 213, 1870.*) N. Carolina (Miocene).
7. **affinis** (*Marsh, l. c. lv. p. 259, 1872.*) Maine (Post-Pliocene).
8. **ausonia**. *Portis, Orn. Vald. p. 15 (1891).* Italy (Pliocene).

V. **CEPPHUS**, *Pall.*

(*Uria*, pt., *Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 572, 1898.*)

1. **grylle** (*Linm.*). (p. 580.) N. Atlantic.  
 Massachusetts (*winter*).  
 W. Europe (*winter*).
2. **mandti** (*Licht.*). (p. 584.) Arctic Regions  
 (Spitsbergen, Greenland,  
 Alaska, Kamtchatka, etc.).

VI. **PSEUDURIA**, gen. n. \*

1. **columba** (*Pall.*). (p. 586.) N. Pacific Ocean.
2. **snowi** (*Stejn.*). (p. 588.) Kurile Is. to Japan &  
 S. Kamtchatka.
3. **carbo** (*Pall.*). (p. 588.) N. Pacific Ocean.

VII. **BRACHYRHAMPHUS**, *Brandt.*

(*Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 590.*)

1. **marmoratus** (*Gm.*). (p. 590.) E. Pacific Ocean  
 (California to Alaska).
2. **perdix** (*Pall.*). (p. 592.) N. Pacific Ocean.
3. **brevirostris** (*Vijf.*). (p. 593.) N. Pacific Ocean.

VIII. **MICRURIA**, *Ogilvie Grant.*

(*Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 594.*)

1. **hypoleuca** (*Vantus*). (p. 594.) Lower California.
2. **craveri** (*Salvad.*). (p. 595.) Lower California

\* *Pseuduria* (*Uria*, pt., *Cephus*, pt., auct.).—Rectricibus 14, pitulosi internali eorum specie diversa distinguenda. (*Cf. Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 572.*)

IX. **SYNTHLIBORHAMPHUS**, *Brandt*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 595, 1898.)

- |  |                   |
|--|-------------------|
| 1. <b>antiquus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 596.)     | N. Pacific Ocean. |
| 2. <b>wumizusume</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 598.) | Japan.            |

Sub-Family II. *FRATERCULINÆ*.

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 599, 1898.)

X. **PTYCHORHAMPHUS**, *Brandt*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 599.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>aleuticus</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 599.) | E. Pacific Ocean<br>(Aleutian Is. to Lower<br>California). |
|---|--|

XI. **SIMORHYNCHUS**, *Merrem*.(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 600.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>crisatellus</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 601.) | N. Pacific Ocean<br>(Alaska, Kamtchatka, etc.).      |
| 2. <b>pygmæus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 603.)       | N. Pacific Ocean<br>(Alaska to Kamtchatka,<br>etc.). |
| 3. <b>pusillus</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 605.)    | N. Pacific Ocean<br>(Alaska to Kamtchatka,<br>etc.). |

XII. **PHALERIS**, *Temm.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 607.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>psittaculus</b> ( <i>Poll.</i> ). | N. Pacific Ocean<br>(Kurile Is. to Alaska). |
|---|---|

XIII. **CERATORHYNCHA**, *Bp.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 609.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>monocerata</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 609.) | N. Pacific Ocean.<br>(Kamtchatka to Alaska.<br>Lower California<br>( <i>winter</i> ).) |
|--|--|

XIV. **LUNDA**, *Pall.*

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 611, 1898.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>cirrhata</i> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 612.) | N. Pacific Ocean.<br>(Kamchatka to Alaska.<br>Lower California<br>(winter), Greenland to<br>Maine (winter).) |
|--|--|

XV. **FRATERCULA**, *Briss.*

(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 615.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>arctica</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 616.)   | N. Atlantic Ocean<br>(N.E. America,<br>N.W. Europe).<br>Portugal, Canary Is.<br>(winter). |
| 2. <i>glacialis</i> , <i>Leach.</i><br>[ <i>arctica</i> , pt., Grant, <i>t. c.</i> p. 616.] | Arctic Ocean.   |
| 3. <i>corniculata</i> ( <i>Naum.</i> ). (p. 620.)   | N. Pacific.   |

Order XIV. LARIFORMES.

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 72, 1891.)

Family I. **LARIDÆ.**

(Saunders, Cat. B. xxv. p. 3, 1896.)

Sub-Family I. *STERNINÆ.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 4.)

I. **HYDROCHELIDON**, *Boie.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 5.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>leucoptera</i> ( <i>Meisn. &amp; Schinz.</i> ). (p. 6.) | C. & S. Europe to<br>C. Asia & China.<br>Australia, New Zealand,<br>Africa (winter). |
| 2. <i>hybrida</i> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 10.)                  | S.W., C., & S. Europe to<br>China.<br>Malay Archipelago.<br>Australia. Africa.       |
| 3. <i>nigra</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 17.)                    | Europe. C. Asia.<br>Africa (winter).   |

4. *surinamensis* (*Gm.*). (p. 20.)  
Temperate N. America.  
C. & S. America (*winter*).

II. **PHAETHUSA**, *Wagler*.

(Saunders, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 23, 1896.)

1. *magnirostris* (*Licht.*). (p. 23.) S. America.

III. **GELOCHELIDON**, *Brehm*.

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 25.)

1. *anglica* (*Mont.*). (p. 25.)  
Temperate Europe &  
Asia. Australia.  
N. & C. America.

IV. **HYDROPROGNE**, *Kaup*.

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 32.)

1. *caspia* (*Pall.*). (p. 32.)  
Temperate Europe &  
Asia. N. & C. America.  
Africa. Malayasia.  
Australia.  
New Zealand.

V. **SEENA**, *Blyth*.

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 37.)

1. *seena* (*Sykes*).  
[*aurantia*, Saunders, *Cat. B.* p. 37.]  
Indian Peninsula,  
Burmese Provinces,  
Malay Peninsula.

VI. **STERNA**, *Linn.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 40.)

1. *melanogaster*, *Temm.* (p. 43.)  
Indian Peninsula,  
Burmese Provinces,  
Cochin China.
2. *forsteri*, *Nutt.* (p. 46.)  
N. America.  
C. America (*winter*).
3. *albistriata* (*Gray*). (p. 48.)  
New Zealand,  
Norfolk Island.
4. *virgata*, *Cab.* (p. 50.)  
Kerguelen Isl.,  
Crozetts Is.
5. *vittata*, *Gm.* (p. 51.)  
Is. of Southern Atlantic  
Ocean.
6. *hirundinacea*, *Less.* (p. 52.)  
S. America.



7. *fluviatilis*, *Naum.* (p. 54.)  
 Countries on both sides  
 of Atlantic Ocean.  
 Indian and African coasts  
 (*winter*).  
 Brazilian coasts (*winter*).
8. *tibetana*, *Szunders.* (p. 58, pt.)  
 C. Asia to Manchuria.  
 Malay Peninsula  
 (*winter*).
9. *macrura*, *Naum.* (p. 62.)  
 Arctic Regions.  
 Temperate Europe &  
 N. America.  
 Africa & S. America  
 (*winter*).
10. *longipennis*, *Nordm.* (p. 67.)  
 E. Siberia, Kamtchatka,  
 Japan.  
 China, S. to New Guinea  
 (*winter*).
11. *albigena*, *Licht.* (p. 69.)  
 Red Sea, Mekran Coast,  
 Laccadives, Malabar.
12. *dougalli*, *Mont.* (p. 70.)  
 Coasts and Islands of  
 W. Europe, Africa,  
 Asia, Australia.  
 E. N. America,  
 West Indies.
13. *gracilis*, *Gould.*  
 [*Cf.* *Zeichenow*, *Orn.* MB. iv. p. 113 (1896).]  
 Australia.
14. *cantiaca*, *Gm.* (p. 75.)  
 W. & C. Europe.  
 Africa, N.W. India,  
 E. N. America, &  
 O. America (*winter*).
15. *maxima*, *Bodd.* (p. 80.)  
 N. America.  
 W. Indies.  
 Brazil (*winter*).  
 W. Africa (*winter*).
16. *elegans*, *Gambel.* (p. 84.)  
 S. California to Chile.  
 S. Texas (*Mus. Brit.*).
17. *eurygnatha*, *Saunders.* (p. 85.)  
 S. America  
 (Venezuela to Patagonia).
18. *media*, *Horsf.* (p. 86.)  
 Mediterranean countries.  
 African & Indian Seas to  
 Celebes & Australia.

19. *bergii*, *Licht.* (p. 89.)  
Red Sea.  
African & Indian Oceans  
to China, Japan,  
Australia, and the  
Pacific Islands.
20. *bernsteini*, *Schl.* (p. 96.)  
Mascarene Is.  
Moluccas (Halmahéra).
21. *frontalis*, *Gray.* (p. 97.)  
New Zealand,  
Australia.
22. *aleutica*, *Baird.* (p. 98.)  
Alaska.  
Bering Sea to Japan.
23. *lunata*, *Peale.* (p. 100.)  
Pacific Is. to  
Moluccas.
24. *anæsthera*, *Scop.* (p. 101.)  
W. Indies.  
Gulf of Mexico.  
African and Indian Seas  
to China, Japan,  
Moluccas, N. Australia,  
& Pacific Is.
25. *fuliginosa*, *Gm.* (p. 106.)  
Tropical and Juxta-  
tropical Seas of the  
world.
26. *crissalis*, *Baird.*  
[*fuliginosa*, pt., Saunders, Cat. B. p. 109.]  
E. Pacific.
27. *balænarum* (*Strickl.*) (p. 111.)  
S. African Seas.
28. *neréis* (*Gould.*) (p. 112.)  
Australia,  
New Zealand.
29. *sinensis*, *Gm.* (p. 113.)  
Chinese and Indian Seas  
to Australia.
30. *minuta*, *Linn.* (p. 116.)  
Europe.  
Mediterranean countries.  
C. Asia.  
N. Indian Peninsula.  
S. Africa (*winter*).  
Burma, Java (*winter*).
31. *saundersi*, *Hume.* (p. 120.)  
Red Sea. E. Africa.  
Mascarene Is. to India,  
Ceylon, Burma.

32. **antillarum** (*Less.*). (p. 122.)  
 Temperate and Tropical  
 N. America to C.  
 America.  
 West Indies.  
 W. Africa.
33. **australis**, *Licht.*  
 [*Cf.* Reichenow, Orn. MB. iv. p. 113, 1896.]  
 [*antillarum*, pt., Saunders, Cat. B. p. 122.]  
 S. Africa.
34. **superciliaris**, *V.* (p. 124.)  
 S. America.
35. **lorata**, *Phil. & Landb.* (p. 126.)  
 Coasts of W. S. America.
36. **melanauchen**, *Temm.* (p. 126.)  
 N. Mascarene Is.,  
 Nicobars, Andamans,  
 Tenasserim,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 N. Australia,  
 Pacific Is. to Liu-Kiu Is.
37. **trudeaui**, *Audub.* (p. 130.)  
 S. America.

VII. **NÆNIA**, *Boie.*

(Saunders, Cat. B. xxv. p. 132, 1896.)

1. **inca** (*Less.*). (p. 132.)  
 Coasts of Chile &  
 Peru.

VIII. **PROCELSTERNA**, *Lafr.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 133.)

1. **cærulea** (*F. D. Bennett*). (p. 133.)  
 Central Polynesia.
2. **cinerea** (*Gould*). (p. 135.)  
 Australia. New Zealand.  
 San Ambrosio Isl.,  
 W. S. America.

IX. **ANOUS**, *Steph.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 136.)

1. **stolidus** (*Linn.*). (p. 136.)  
 Tropical and Juxta-  
 tropical Seas of the  
 world.
2. **ridgwayi**, *Anthony*, *Auk*, xv. p. 36 (1898).  
 Socorro Isl.,  
 W. Mexico.
3. **galapagensis**, *Sharpe*. (p. 143.)  
 Galapagos Is.

X. MICRANOUS, *Saunders*.

(Saunders, Cat. B. xxv. p. 143, 1896.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>tenuirostris</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 144.)  | Mascarene Is. to<br>Torres Straits and<br>Australia.  |
| 2. <i>leucocapillus</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 144.) | Caribbean Sea.<br>E. America.<br>S. African & Indian<br>Oceans to N. Australia<br>and the Society Is. |
| 3. <i>hawaiiensis</i> , <i>Rothsch.</i> (p. 148.)   | Hawaiian Archipelago.   |

XI. GYGIS, *Wagler*.(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 149.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>alba</i> , <i>Sparrm.</i><br>[ <i>candida</i> (Gm.), Saunders, Cat. B. p. 149.]<br>[ <i>cf.</i> Hartert, Nov. Zool. v. p. 67, 1898.] | Is. of South Atlantic &<br>Indian Oceans to<br>Australia and the<br>Pacific Is. |
| 2. <i>kittlitzii</i> , <i>Hartert.</i><br>[ <i>candida</i> , pt., Saunders, Cat. B. p. 149.]   | N. Pacific.   |
| 3. <i>microrhyncha</i> , <i>Saunders.</i> (p. 152.)  | Marquesas Is.   |

## Sub-Family II. RHYNCHOPINÆ.

XII. RHYNCHOPS, *Linn.*(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 152.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>nigra</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 153.)           | N. & C. America.<br>W. Indies.         |
| 2. <i>intercedens</i> , <i>Saunders.</i> (p. 155.) | E. S. America.                         |
| 3. <i>melanura</i> , <i>Swains.</i> (p. 156.)      | S. America to<br>C. America (Yucatan). |
| 4. <i>flavirostris</i> , <i>V.</i> (p. 158.)       | Africa, N. to Red Sea<br>and Egypt.    |
| 5. <i>albicollis</i> , <i>Swains.</i> (p. 159.)    | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon, Burma.    |

XIII. *Discodosterna*, *Mercerat*.

(An. Soc. Argent. xliii. p. 237, 1897.)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <i>degener</i> , <i>Mercerat</i> , <i>l. c.</i>          | Patagonia (Miocene). |
| 2. <i>pamprana</i> , <i>Mercerat</i> , <i>l. c.</i> p. 238. | Patagonia (Miocene). |

Sub-Family III. *LARINÆ*.

(Saunders, Cat. B. xxv. p. 161, 1896.)

XIV. *XEMA*, *Leach*.

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 161.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>sabinii</i> ( <i>J. Sabine</i> ). (p. 162.) | Arctic America and<br>E. Siberia,<br>S. to Atlantic & Peru<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |
|---|--|

XV. *CREAGRUS*, *Bp.*

(*Xema*, pt., Saunders, *t. c.* p. 161.)

- |   |                        |
|---|------------------------|
| 2. <i>furcatus</i> ( <i>Niboux</i> ). (p. 165.) | Galapagos Is. to Peru. |
|---|------------------------|

XVI. *RHODOSTETHIA*, *Macgill*.

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 167.)

- |   |                 |
|---|-----------------|
| 1. <i>rosea</i> ( <i>Macgill</i> ). (p. 167.) | Arctic Regions. |
|---|-----------------|

XVII. *LARUS*, *Linn.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 169.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>minutus</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 173.)        | Sub-arctic & Temperate<br>Europe & Asia.<br>Mediterranean Sea<br>( <i>winter</i> ).                  |
| 2. <i>ichthyaëtus</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 176.)    | S.E. Europe,<br>E. Mediterranean,<br>Central Asia to Koko-nor.<br>Indian Peninsula( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 3. <i>melanocephalus</i> , <i>Natt.</i> (p. 180.) | Mediterranean Sea.<br>Coasts of W. Europe ( <i>occ.</i> ).   |
| 4. <i>saundersi</i> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 184.)  | N.E. Asia (Corea,<br>N. China, Mongolia,<br>Japan).  |
| 5. <i>philadelphia</i> ( <i>Ord</i> ). (p. 185.)  | N. America.  |

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 6. <b>serranus</b> , <i>Tschudi</i> . (p. 188.)            | W. S. America.   |
| 7. <b>franklini</b> , <i>Swains. &amp; Rich.</i> (p. 191.) | N. & C. America.<br>W. S. America ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 8. <b>atricilla</b> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 194.)               | N. America.<br>W. Indies.<br>C. & S. American coasts<br>( <i>winter</i> ).                     |
| 9. <b>cirrhocephalus</b> ( <i>L.</i> ). (p. 198.)          | S. America.<br>Africa.   |
| 10. <b>maculipennis</b> , <i>Licht.</i> (p. 200.)          | S. America.  |
| 11. <b>glaucodes</b> , <i>Meyen.</i> (p. 203.)             | Southern S. America.   |
| 12. <b>ridibundus</b> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 207.)             | Europe & N. Asia.<br>Africa, Indian Ocean,<br>China to Malay<br>Archipelago ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 13. <b>brunneicephalus</b> , <i>Jerd.</i> (p. 215.)        | C. Asian Highlands.<br>Indian Peninsula ( <i>winter</i> ).                                     |
| 14. <b>leucophthalmus</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 219.)         | S.E. Europe.<br>Red Sea.   |
| 15. <b>hemprichi</b> ( <i>Bruch</i> ). (p. 221.)           | Red Sea.<br>E. Africa.<br>Shores of Indian Ocean.  |
| 16. <b>fuliginosus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 222.)           | Galapagos Archipelago.   |
| 17. <b>modestus</b> , <i>Tschudi.</i> (p. 222.)            | Pacific coast of America.  |
| 18. <b>heermanni</b> , <i>Cass.</i> (p. 225.)              | Pacific coast of<br>N. America.<br>Guatemala ( <i>winter</i> ).                                |
| 19. <b>belcheri</b> , <i>Fig.</i> (p. 226.)                | Pacific coast of America.  |
| 20. <b>crassirostris</b> , <i>L.</i> (p. 227.)             | Seas of China & Japan.   |
| 21. <b>gelastes</b> , <i>Thiencem.</i> (p. 230.)           | Mediterranean, Black, &<br>Caspian Seas. Red Sea.<br>N. Indian Ocean.                          |
| 22. <b>bulleri</b> , <i>Hutton.</i> (p. 233.)              | New Zealand.   |

23. *novæ-hollandiæ*, *Steph.* (p. 235.)  
 Australia,  
 Tasmania,  
 New Caledonia.
24. *scopulinus*, *Gray.* (p. 238.)  
 New Zealand,  
 Chatham Is.,  
 Auckland Is.
25. *hartlaubi* (*Bruch.*) (p. 240.)  
 S. Africa.  
 Madagascar.
26. *marinus*, *Linn.* (p. 241.)  
 N. Europe.  
 Iceland, Greenland,  
 N. America.  
 Canaries & Mediterranean  
 Sea (*winter*). Florida  
 (*winter*).
27. *dominicanus*, *Licht.* (p. 245.)  
 S. Africa. S. America.  
 Kerguelen Is.  
 New Zealand.
28. *fuscus*, *Linn.* (p. 250.)  
 W. Europe to R. Dwina  
 Canaries, W. Africa,  
 Red Sea (*winter*).
29. *affinis*, *Reinh.* (p. 254.)  
 Rivers of North Russia &  
 Siberia to the Yenesei.  
 Indian Ocean (*winter*).
30. *occidentalis*, *Audub.* (p. 257.)  
 Pacific coast of  
 N. America.
31. *schistisagus*, *Stejn.* (p. 258.)  
 Kurile Is., Bering Sea.  
 Japan (*winter*).
32. *argentatus*, *Gm.* (p. 260.)  
 N. Europe.  
 N.E. America.  
 S. Europe (*winter*).
33. *smithsonianus*, *Coues.*  
 [*argentatus*, pt., Saunders, *t. c.* p. 260.]  
 Southern U. S. to Lower  
 California & Gulf of  
 Mexico (*winter*).
34. *cachinnans*, *Pall.* (p. 266.)  
 S. Europe. Black Sea, B.  
 to Lake Baikal.  
 N.W. India to Bombay.  
 Red Sea, W. Africa  
 (*winter*).
35. *vegæ*, *Palmén.* (p. 270.)  
 Arctic Siberia & Bering  
 Sea.  
 Chinese coasts (*winter*).

36. *audouini*, *Payr.* (p. 271.) W. Mediterranean.
37. *delawarensis*, *Ord.* (p. 273.) N. America.  
W. Indies (*winter*).  
Lower California (*winter*).
38. *californicus*, *Laur.* (p. 276.) W. N. America.  
W. Mexico (*winter*).
39. *canus*, *Linn.* (p. 277.) N. Europe & Asia.  
Mediterranean Sea,  
Persian Gulf, &  
Chinese Seas (*winter*).
40. *brachyrhynchus*, *Richardson.* (p. 283.) Arctic & Sub-arctic  
America.  
Western N. America  
(*winter*).
41. *glaucescens*, *Naum.* (p. 284.) N. Pacific coasts & Is. to  
Vancouver.  
Japan (*winter*).  
S. California (*winter*).
42. *nelsoni*, *Henshaw.* (p. 287.) N.W. America,  
Alaska.
43. *kumlieni*, *Brewst.* (p. 288.) Cumberland Sound,  
Baffin Land.  
Newfoundland (*winter*).  
New York (*winter*).
44. *glaucus*, *Fabr.* (p. 289.) Arctic Regions.  
Mediterranean & Caspian  
Seas, Japan, California,  
Florida (*winter*).
45. *leucopterus*, *Faber.* (p. 295.) Jan Mayen Isl.,  
Greenland,  
N.E. America.  
Iceland & W. Europe  
(*winter*).
46. *elegans*, *Milne-Edw.*  
[Lydekker, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 177.] France (Lower Miocene).
47. *sp.*, *Lydekker*, *Cat.* p. 179. Bavaria (Middle Miocene).
48. *totanoides*, *Milne-Edw.* (L., p. 180.) France (Lower Miocene).
49. *desnoyersi*, *Milne-Edw.* (L., p. 180.) France (Lower Miocene).
50. *robustus*, *Schufeldt*, *J. Acad. Philad.* xi. p. 398, Oregon (Pliocene).  
1892.



51. *oregonus*, *Shufeldt, l. c.* Oregon (Pliocene).

52. *racmdouckii*, *Van Beneden*, Bull. Acad. Belg. xxxii. Belgium (Pliocene).  
p. 216 (1871).

XVIII. **GABIANUS**, *Bruch.*

(Saunders, Cat. B. xxv. p. 297, 1896.)

1. *pacificus* (*Lath.*). (p. 297.) Australia, Tasmania.

XIX. **LEUCOPHÆUS**, *Bruch.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 299.)

1. *scoresbyi* (*Traill.*). (p. 299.) Southern S. America.  
Falkland Is.

XX. **PAGOPHILA**, *Kaup.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 301.)

1. *eburnea* (*Phipps.*). (p. 301.) Circumpolar Regions.  
W. Europe &  
E. N. America (*winter*).

XXI. **RISSA**, *Stephens.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 305.)

1. *rissa* (*Linn.*). (p. 305.) Circumpolar, Arctic, &  
[*tridactyla* (*Linn.*), Saunders, Cat. B. p. 305.] Sub-arctic Regions.  
N.W. Europe & N.E.  
America.  
Caspian & Mediterranean  
Seas (*winter*).  
N. American coasts  
(*winter*).  
2. *brevircstris* (*Bruch.*). (p. 312.) Is. of Bering Sea.

Family II. **STERCORARIIDÆ.**

(Saunders, Cat. B. xxv. p. 314, 1896.)

I. **MEGALESTRIS**, *Bp.*

(Saunders, *t. c.* p. 314.)

1. *catarrhactes* (*Linn.*). (p. 315.) N.W. Europe.  
S. Greenland.  
N.W. America.  
N. Atlantic coasts  
(*winter*).

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 2. <i>chilensis</i> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 318.)       | Southern S. America to<br>S. Brazil & Peru.                          |
| 3. <i>antarctica</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 319.)    | Is. of S. Ocean.<br>Falkland Is. to Kerguelen<br>Isl. & New Zealand. |
| 4. <i>maccormicki</i> , <i>Saunders</i> . (p. 321.) | Antarctic Continent.   |

## II. STERCORARIUS, *Briss.*

(*Saunders*, *Cat. B.* xxv. p. 322, 1896.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>pomatorhinus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 322.) | Arctic Regions.<br>Australian, African, &<br>S. American Seas<br>( <i>winter</i> ).                                 |
| 2. <i>crepidatus</i> ( <i>Banks</i> ). (p. 327.)   | Circumpolar and Sub-<br>arctic Regions.<br>African, Indian, & Aus-<br>tralian Seas; S. Brazil<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 3. <i>parasiticus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 334.)  | Circumpolar Regions.<br>E. & W. Atlantic coasts;<br>Pacific coast of N.<br>America ( <i>winter</i> ).               |

### INCERTÆ SEDIS.

#### *Halcyornis*, *Owen*.

(*Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 181, 1891.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>toliapirus</i> , <i>König</i> . ( <i>L.</i> , p. 181.) | England (Lower Eocene). |
|--|-------------------------|

## Order XV. CHARADRIIFORMES.

(*Sharpe*, *Classif. B.* p. 72, 1891.)

### INCERTÆ SEDIS.

#### *Dolichopterus*, *Aymard*.

(*Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 175, 1891.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>biator</i> , <i>Aymard</i> . ( <i>L.</i> , p. 175.) | France (Lower Miocene). |
|---|-------------------------|

Sub-Order I. *CHIONIDES*.  
(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 72, 1891.)

Family I. *CHIONIDIDÆ*.  
(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 710, 1896.)

I. *CHIONIS*, *Forster*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 710.)

1. *alba* (*Gm.*). (p. 710.) Southern S. America.

II. *CHIONARCHUS*, *Kidder & Coues*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 711.)

1. *minor* (*Hartl.*). (p. 712.) Kerguelen Isl.,  
Marion Isl.,  
Prince Edward Is.
2. *crozettensis*, *Sharpe*. (p. 713.) Crozette Is.

Sub-Order II. *ATTAGIDES*.  
(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 72, 1891.)

Family I. *THINOCORYTHIDÆ*.  
(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 714, 1896.)

I. *ATTAGIS*, *Less. & Is. Geoffr.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 714.)

1. *gayi*, *Less.* (p. 715.) Chile, Peru.
2. *chimborazensis*, *Scl.* (p. 716.) Ecuador.
3. *malouinus* (*Bodd.*). (p. 716.) Str. of Magellan,  
Falkland Is.

11. **THINOCORYS**, *Esch.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 717, 1896.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>orbignianus</b> , <i>Geoffr. &amp; Less.</i> (p. 718.) | Chile, Peru,<br>Bolivia.                             |
| 2. <b>rumicivorus</b> , <i>Esch.</i> (p. 719.)               | Argentina,<br>Patagonia,<br>Chile, Peru,<br>Bolivia. |

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

**Palaeotringa**, *Marsh.*

(Marsh, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad. 1870, p. 5.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <b>littoralis</b> , <i>Marsh, t. c.</i> p. 5.                       | N. America (Cretaceous). |
| 2. <b>bagaus</b> , <i>Marsh, Amer. Journ. Sci.</i> iii. p. 365 (1872). | N. America (Cretaceous). |
| 3. <b>virius</b> , <i>Marsh, ut supra</i> , p. 5.                      | N. America (Cretaceous). |

Sub-Order III. **CHARADRII.**

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 73, 1891.)

Family I. **CHARADRIIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 90, 1896.)

Sub-Family I. **ARENARIINÆ.**(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 91.)I. **ARENARIA**, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 91.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>interpres</b> ( <i>Linna.</i> ) (p. 92.)  | Cosmopolitan, breeding in<br>high N. latitudes.               |
| 2. <b>melanocephala</b> , <i>Vig.</i> (p. 103.) | W. North America,<br>Alaska,<br>California ( <i>winter</i> ). |

Sub-Family II. *HÆMATOPODINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 105, 1896.)

II. *HÆMATOPUS*, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 105.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>ostralegus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 107.)                   | Europe.<br>C. Asia.<br>Mediterranean and Red<br>Seas; E. Africa to<br>Mozambique; Persian<br>Gulf; Sind ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <i>osculans</i> , <i>Swinh.</i> (p. 111.)                    | E. Siberia, Kamtehatka.<br>China, Burma ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 3. <i>longirostris</i> , <i>L.</i> (p. 112.)                    | Australia, Tasmania,<br>New Zealand,<br>Chatham Is.,<br>New Guinea,<br>Molucca Is.   |
| 4. <i>finschi</i> , <i>Martens</i> , Orn. MB. v. p. 190 (1897). | New Zealand.   |
| 5. <i>leucopus</i> , <i>Garn.</i> (p. 113.)                     | Str. of Magellan,<br>Falkland Is.  |
| 6. <i>palliatu</i> s, <i>Temm.</i> (p. 114.)                    | Atlantic Coast of<br>N. America.<br>S. America ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 7. <i>galapagensis</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 116.)                | Galapagos Archipelago.   |
| 8. <i>frazari</i> , <i>Brewst.</i> (p. 117.)                    | S. California.<br>Chile ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 9. <i>durnfordi</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 117.)                  | Patagonia.   |
| 10. <i>unicolor</i> , <i>Wagler.</i> (p. 118.)                  | Australia,<br>New Zealand.   |
| 11. <i>moquini</i> , <i>Sp.</i> (p. 119.)                       | Africa,<br>Canaries,<br>Madeira.   |
| 12. <i>niger</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 120.)                       | N.W. America to<br>California.   |
| 13. <i>ater</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 121.)                     | Southern S. America.<br>Falkland Is.   |

Sub-Family III. *LOBIVANELLINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 122, 1896.)

III. *OREOPHILUS*, *J. & S.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 123.)1. *ruficollis* (*Wagl.*). (p. 123.)Patagonia,  
Chile, Peru,  
Falkland Is.IV. *ERYTHROGONYS*, *Gould.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 124.)1. *cinctus*, *Gould.* (p. 125.)

Australia.

V. *DEFILIPPIA*, *Salvad.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 126.)1. *crassirostris* (*De Filippi*). (p. 126.)N.E. Africa.  
E. Africa to Victoria  
Nyanza & Witu.2. *leucoptera* (*Reichen.*). (p. 127.)S.E. Africa.  
E. Africa to Pangani R.VI. *SARCIOPHORUS*, *Strickl.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 128.)1. *tectus* (*Bodd.*). (p. 128.)Senegambia,  
N.E. Africa.2. *latifrons*, *Reichen.* (p. 130.)E. Africa  
(Somali-land to Teita).VII. *LOBIPLUVIA*, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 130.)1. *malabarica* (*Bodd.*). (p. 130.)Indian Peninsula,  
N.W. Ceylon.

VIII. MICROSARCOPS, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 133, 1896.)

1. *cinereus* (*Blyth*). (p. 133.)

E. Siberia,  
S. Japan,  
N. China,  
S. China, Indo-Burmese  
countries, N.E. Bengal  
(winter).

IX. HOPLOXYPTERUS, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 135.)

1. *cayanus* (*Lath.*). (p. 135.)

S. America (Brit. Guiana  
to S. Brazil).

X. PTILOSCELIS, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 137.)

1. *resplendens* (*Tschudi*). (p. 137.)

Western S. America  
(Ecuador to N. Chile).  
Salta, Argent. Rep.

XI. LOBIVANELLUS, *Strickl.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 138.)

1. *lobatus* (*V.*). (p. 139.)

Australia.

2. *miles* (*Bodd.*). (p. 140.)

Australia,  
New Guinea,  
Aru Is., Molucca Is.

3. *senegalus* (*L.*). (p. 141.)

W. Africa.  
N.E. Africa.

4. *lateralis* (*Smith*). (p. 144.)

S.E. & S.W. Africa.  
E. Africa to Victoria  
Nyanza & Albert  
Edward Nyanza.

Sub-Family IV. *CHARADRIINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 145, 1896.)

XII. *XIPHIDIOPTERUS*, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 147.)

- |  |                            |
|--|----------------------------|
| 1. <i>albiceps</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 147.)   | W. Africa,<br>N.E. Africa. |
| 2. <i>cucullatus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 148.) | Greater Sunda Is.          |

XIII. *SARCOGRAMMUS*, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 148.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>indicus</i> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 152.)      | Arabia, Persia,<br>Afghanistan,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon. |
| 2. <i>atrinuchalis</i> ( <i>Jerd.</i> ). (p. 152.) | Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Sumatra.         |

XIV. *TYLIBYX*, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 153.)

- |  |              |
|--|--------------|
| 1. <i>melanocephalus</i> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ). (p. 153.) | N.E. Africa. |
|--|--------------|

XV. *ZONIFER*, *Sharpe.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 154.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>tricolor</i> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 154.) | Australia,<br>Tasmania. |
|---|-------------------------|

XVI. *ANOMALOPHRYS*, *Sharpe.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 156.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>superciliosus</i> ( <i>Reichen.</i> ). (p. 156.) | W. Africa (Togoland to<br>Congo).<br>Lake Tanganyika. |
|--|---|

XVII. *HOPLOPTERUS*, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 157.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>spinosus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 157.) | W. Africa.<br>E. & N.E. Africa to<br>Albert Edward Nyanza.<br>S.E. Europe. |
|--|--|



2. **ventralis** (*Wagl.*). (p. 159.)  
 Indian Peninsula.  
 Indo-Chinese countries  
 to Hainan.
3. **speciosus** (*Wagl.*). (p. 161.)  
 S.E. Africa.  
 E. Africa.

XVIII. **BELONOPTERUS**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 163, 1896.)

1. **cayennensis** (*Gm.*). (p. 163.)  
 S. America (Colombia,  
 Guiana, Brazil).
2. **chilensis** (*Mol.*). (p. 165.)  
 Southern S. America  
 (Peru, Chile, Pata-  
 gonia).  
 Falkland Is.
3. **grisescens**, *Prazak*, *Orn. MB.* v. p. 23 (1896).  
 N. Chile.

XIX. **VANELLUS**, *Briss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 166.)

1. **vanellus** (*Linn.*). (p. 166.)  
 Europe and N. Asia to  
 N. China & Alaska.  
 S. Europe, N.W. India,  
 S. China (*winter*).
2. **serripes**, *Van Beneden*, *Bull. Acad. Belg.* xxii.  
 p. 210 (1871).  
 Belgium (Pliocene).

XX. **EUHYAS**, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 736.)

[*Eurypterus*, Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 171.]

1. **leucura** (*Licht.*). (p. 171.)  
 S.E. Europe.  
 Egypt.  
 Central Asia.  
 N.W. India (*winter*)

XXI. **CHÆTUSIA**, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 174.)

1. **gregaria** (*Pall.*). (p. 174.)  
 S.E. Europe,  
 Central Asia.  
 N.E. Africa; Indian  
 Peninsula (*winter*).

XXII. **STEPHANIBYX**, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 177, 1896.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>coronatus</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 178.)         | S. & S.W. Africa.<br>E. Africa to Shoa and<br>Somali-land.                   |
| 2. <b>melanopterus</b> ( <i>Cretzschm.</i> ). (p. 180.) | N.E. & E. Africa,<br>Arabia.   |
| 3. <b>inornatus</b> ( <i>Swains.</i> ). (p. 181.)       | W. Africa (Liberia to<br>Congo).<br>S.E. & E. Africa (Natal<br>to Zanzibar). |

XXIII. **SQUATAROLA**, *Leach.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 182.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>helvetica</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 182.) | Sub-arctic Regions.<br>S. to Australia, Cape, and<br>S. America ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|---|--|

XXIV. **CHARADRIUS**, *Linn.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 191.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>pluvialis</b> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 191.)  | Europe & N. Asia.<br>N. Africa, N.W. India<br>( <i>winter</i> ).                                 |
| 2. <b>dominicus</b> ( <i>P. L. S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 195.)  | Sub-arctic Regions,<br>S. to Australia,<br>New Zealand, Africa,<br>S. America ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 3. <b>sheppardianus</b> , <i>Cope</i> , <i>Bull. U.S. Geol. Surv.</i><br>Terr. vi. no. 1, p. 83 (1881). | N. America (Tertiary)  |

XXV. **APHRIZA**, *Audub.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 208.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>virgata</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 208.) | Western N. America.<br>Alaska to Chile ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|---|---|

XXVI. **OCTHODROMUS**, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 209.)

- |  |              |
|--|--------------|
| 1. <b>obscurus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 211.) | New Zealand. |
|--|--------------|

2. **bicinctus** (*J. & S.*). (p. 212.)  
Australia, Tasmania,  
Norfolk Isl.,  
Lord Howe Isl.
3. **wilsoni** (*Ord.*). (p. 214.)  
Atlantic Coast of  
N. America.  
C. & S. America (*winter*).
4. **geoffroyi** (*Wagl.*). (p. 217.)  
E. Asia (Japan, Formosa).  
Africa, Indian Peninsula,  
and Australia (*winter*).
5. **mongolus** (*Pall.*). (p. 223.)  
N.E. Asia, coasts of  
Bering Sea, Alaska.  
China to Australia  
(*winter*).
6. **pyrrhotorax** (*Gould.*). (p. 226.)  
[*Egialitis pamirensis*, Richm. Proc. U.S. Nat.  
Mus. xviii, p. 590, 1895.]  
C. Asia.  
N.E. Africa (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula, Malay  
Peninsula, Borneo  
(*winter*).
7. **asiaticus** (*Pall.*). (p. 230.)  
C. Asia.  
Africa (*winter*).  
Western Indian  
Peninsula (*winter*).
8. **veredus** (*Gould.*). (p. 232.)  
Mongolia.  
China to Moluccas and  
Australia (*winter*).

XXVII. **EUDROMIAS**, *Brehm.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 234.)

1. **morinellus** (*Linna.*). (p. 234.)  
N. Europe & N. Asia.  
Mediterranean countries  
& N.E. Africa (*winter*).

XXVIII. **ZONIBYX**, *Reichenb.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 238.)

1. **modestus** (*Licht.*). (p. 238.)  
Southern S. America,  
Falkland Is.

XXIX. **PODASOCYS**, *Coues.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 240.)

1. **montanus** (*Towns.*). (p. 240.)  
Western U. States.  
S. to Mexico & Lower  
California (*winter*).

XXX. **OXYECHUS**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 242, 1896.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>vociferus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 242.)  | North America.<br>C. & S. America ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>W. Europe ( <i>acc.</i> ). |
| 2. <b>tricoloris</b> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 247.)    | S. Africa.<br>E. & N.E. Africa.  |
| 3. <b>bifrontatus</b> ( <i>Cab.</i> ). (p. 249.) | Madagascar.  |
| 4. <b>forbesi</b> ( <i>Shelley</i> ). (p. 250.)  | W. Africa (Senegambia<br>to Gaboon). Equat.<br>Africa.                             |

XXXI. **ÆGIALEUS**, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 250.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>semipalmatus</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 250.) | N. America, N.E. Siberia.<br>C. & S. America ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|--|---|

XXXII. **ÆGIALITIS**, *Boie.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 254.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>hiaticola</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 256.)   | E. N. America ( <i>casual</i> ).<br>Europe, E. to Lake Baikal.<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>N.W. India ( <i>winter</i> ).                                   |
| 2. <b>placida</b> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 262.)]     | Manchuria, E. Siberia,<br>Japan, China,<br>E. Himalayas.<br>S. China ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 3. <b>dubia</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 263.)       | Europe & N. Asia to Japan.<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>India and the Malay<br>Archipelago ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Alaska to California<br>( <i>casual</i> ). |
| 4. <b>peroni</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 273.)        | Greater Sunda Is.<br>to Celebes.   |
| 5. <b>alexandrina</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 275.) | Europe & Central Asia<br>to China & Japan.<br>Africa, Indian Peninsula,<br>& Australia ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 6. <b>marginata</b> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 282.)      | S. Africa.   |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 7. <i>pallida</i> ( <i>Strickl.</i> ). (p. 284.)  | W. Africa.<br>E. Africa & Madagascar.                      |
| 8. <i>venusta</i> ( <i>Fischer &amp; Reichen.</i> ). (p. 286.)                          | E. Africa.   |
| 9. <i>ruficapilla</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 286.)                                       | Australia,<br>Tasmania,<br>New Zealand.<br>N. to China.    |
| 10. <i>collaris</i> ( <i>I.</i> ). (p. 288.)  | C. & S. America.<br>Lesser Antilles.                       |
| 11. <i>nivosa</i> , <i>Cass.</i> (p. 290.)  | Western N. America.<br>C. America & Western<br>S. America. |
| 12. <i>meloda</i> ( <i>Ord.</i> ). (p. 292.)  | N. America.<br>Greater Antilles.                           |
| 13. <i>occidentalis</i> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 295.)   | N. Chile.  |
| 14. <i>falklandica</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 295.)                                      | Chile, Argentina,<br>Patagonia,<br>Falkland Is.            |
| 15. <i>pecuaria</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 297.)   | Africa.<br>N. to Nile Delta.                               |
| 16. <i>sanctæ-helenæ</i> , <i>Harting.</i> (p. 299.)                                    | S. Helena.   |
| 17. <i>thoracica</i> , <i>Richm.</i> , Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington,<br>x. p. 53 (1896.) | Madagascar.  |
| 18. <i>melanops</i> ( <i>I.</i> ). (p. 300.)  | Australia.   |
| 19. <i>cucullata</i> ( <i>I.</i> ). (p. 302.)   | Australia,<br>Tasmania.                                    |

XXXIII. **PLUVIANELLUS**, *Jacq. & Pucher.*  
(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 303, 1896.)

- |   |            |
|---|------------|
| 1. <i>sociabilis</i> , <i>Jacq. &amp; Pucher.</i> (p. 303.) | Patagonia. |
|---|------------|

XXXIV. **THINORNIS**, *Gray.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 304.)

- |  |                             |
|--|-----------------------------|
| 1. <i>novæ-zealandiæ</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 304.) | New Zealand,<br>Chatham Is. |
| 2. <i>rossi</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 305.)           | Auckland Is.                |

XXXV. **ANARHYNCHUS**, *Q. & G.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 306, 1896.)

1. **frontalis**, *Q. & G.* (p. 306.) New Zealand.

Sub-Family V. *PELTOHYATINÆ.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 307, 1896.)XXXVI. **PELTOHYAS**, *Sharpe.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 307.)

1. **australis** (*Gould*). (p. 307.) Australia.

Sub-Family VI. *HIMANTOPODINÆ.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 309.)XXXVII. **HIMANTOPUS**, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 309.)

1. **himantopus** (*Linn.*). (p. 310.) C. Europe. Africa.  
Madagascar.  
Central Asia.  
Indian Peninsula to  
Western China.
2. **melanurus** (*F.*). (p. 316.) Brazil, Chile.
3. **leucocephalus**, *Gould.* (p. 317.) Australia,  
New Guinea,  
Molucca Is.,  
Greater Sunda Is.
4. **picatus**, *Ellm.* (p. 319.) New Zealand.
5. **mexicanus** (*P. L. S. Müll.*). (p. 320.) N. & C. America to  
Amazonia & Peru.  
West Indies.  
Galapagos Is.
6. **knudseni**, *Stejn.* (p. 323.) Hawaiian Archipelago.
7. **melas**, *H. & J.* (p. 323.) New Zealand.

XXXVIII. **CLADORHYNCHUS**, *Gray*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 324, 1896.)

1. *leucocephalus* (*V.*). (p. 324.) Australia.

XXXIX. **RECURVIROSTRA**, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 326.)

1. *avocetta*, *Linn.* (p. 326.) C. & S. Europe to  
C. Asia & Mongolia.  
Africa.  
Indian Peninsula, Ceylon.
2. *americana* (*Gm.*). (p. 330.) Temperate N. America.  
C. America & Greater  
Antilles (*winter*).
3. *novæ-hollandiæ*, *V.* (p. 333.) Australia.  
New Zealand.
4. *andina*, *Phil. & Landb.* (p. 334.) Andes of Chile.

Sub-Family VII. *IBIDORHYNCHINÆ*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 335, 1896.)

XL. **IBIDORHYNCHUS**, *Fig.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 335.)

1. *struthersi*, *Fig.* (p. 335.) Himalayas.  
C. Asia to Mongolia and  
N. China.

Sub-Family VIII. *TOTANINÆ*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 337.)

XLI. **NUMENIUS**, *Briss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 340.)

1. *arquata* (*Linn.*). (p. 341.) Europe, E. to Lake Baikal.  
Africa, India,  
S. China, & Malay  
Peninsula (*winter*).
2. *tenuirostris*, *V.* (p. 348.) Mediterranean countries.  
C. Europe (*occ.*).

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 3. <b>cyanopus</b> , <i>J.</i> (p. 350.)   | E. Siberia, Japan.<br>Australia ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 4. <b>longirostris</b> , <i>Wilson</i> . (p. 352.)   | Temperate N. America.<br>C. America & Greater<br>Antilles ( <i>winter</i> ).                              |
| 5. <b>phæopus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 355.)  | Europe.<br>Africa, Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Burmese countries<br>& Malay Peninsula<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 6. <b>variegatus</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 361.)   | E. Siberia, Japan.<br>S. China to Australia<br>( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 7. <b>hudsonicus</b> , <i>Lath.</i> (p. 364.)  | N. America.<br>S. America ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 8. <b>femoralis</b> , <i>Peale</i> ,<br>[ <i>tahitiensis</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 367.)       | N.W. N. America.<br>Hawaiian Archipelago.<br>Pacific Islands.   |
| 9. <b>borealis</b> , <i>Lath.</i> (p. 368.)  | N. America.<br>S. America ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 10. <b>antiquus</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i><br>( <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 175.) | France (Middle Miocene).  |
| 11. <b>gypsurum</b> , <i>Gervais</i> .<br>( <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 175.)          | France (Upper Eocene).  |
| 12. <b>pliocenus</b> , <i>Portis</i> , <i>Orn. Vald.</i> p. 13 (1891).                       | Italy (Pliocene).   |

#### XLII. *Clorius*, *Milne-Edwards*.

(*Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 173, 1891.)

- |   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| 1. <b>paludicola</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> ( <i>L.</i> , p. 173.) | France (Lower Miocene).      |
| 2. <b>sp.</b> , <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 174.          | Bavaria (Middle<br>Miocene). |

#### XLIII. *Rupelornis*, *Van Beneden*.

(*Van Beneden*, *Bull. Acad. Belg.* xxxii. p. 217, 1871.)

- |   |                     |
|---|---------------------|
| 1. <b>definitus</b> , <i>Van Beneden</i> , <i>t. c.</i> | Belgium (Pliocene). |
|---|---------------------|



**XLIV. MESOSCOLOPAX, Sharpe.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 371, 1896.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>minutus</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 371.) | E. Siberia,<br>Corea & Mongolia.<br>China, Japan to<br>Australia ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|---|---|

**XLV. LIMOSA, Briss.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 372.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>lapponica</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 373.)   | Sub-arctic Regions from<br>Lapland to the Yenesei.<br>Mediterranean countries<br>( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Senegambia, Sind ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <i>novæ-zealandiæ</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 379.) | Alaska, E. Siberia.<br>S. to Australia,<br>New Zealand,<br>Oceania ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 3. <i>limosa</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 381.)      | C. & N. Europe to<br>Valley of Ob R.<br>Mediterranean countries<br>& N.E. Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 4. <i>hudsonica</i> ( <i>Iath.</i> ). (p. 388.)   | N. America.<br>S. America ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 5. <i>fedoa</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 391.)       | N. America.<br>C. America ( <i>winter</i> ).   |

**XLVI. MACRORHAMPHUS, Leach.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 393.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>griseus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 394.)        | E. Siberia & N. America.<br>C. & S. America ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 2. <i>taczanowskii</i> ( <i>Ferr.</i> ). (p. 400.) | E. Siberia.<br>N.E. Bengal, Burma,<br>Borneo ( <i>winter</i> ). |

**XLVII. MICROPALAMA, Baird.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 401.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>himantopus</i> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 401.) | Eastern N. America.<br>C. & S. America and<br>West Indies ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|--|--|

XLVIII. SYMPHEMIA, *Rafin.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 405, 1896.)

1. *semipalmata* (*Gm.*). (p. 405.)  
Temperate N. America.  
Central America, Guiana,  
West Indies (*winter*).

XLIX. TOTANUS, *Bechst.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 409.)

1. *fuscus* (*Linn.*). (p. 409.)  
N. Europe & Asia.  
Mediterranean countries,  
Indian Peninsula, and  
China (*winter*).
2. *calidris* (*Linn.*). (p. 414.)  
Europe & Central Asia to  
E. Siberia.  
Africa, India, Burmese  
countries to Malay  
Archipelago (*winter*).
3. *stagnatilis*, *Bechst.* (p. 422.)  
S.E. Europe to N.E. Asia.  
Africa, Indian Peninsula  
to Australia (*winter*).
4. *melanoleucus* (*Gm.*). (p. 426.)  
N. America.  
S. America (*winter*).
5. *flavipes* (*Gm.*). (p. 431.)  
N. America.  
S. America (*winter*).
6. *sp.*, *Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 172 (1891).  
Switzerland (Upper  
Miocene).
7. *lartitianus*, *Milne-Edw.* (L., p. 172.)  
France (Lower Miocene).
8. *scarabellii*, *Portis.* (L., p. 173.)  
Italy (Pliocene).
9. *majori*, *Lydekker*, P. Z. S. 1893, p. 521.  
France (Miocene).

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

- Totanus* (?) *sp.* (*Lydekker*, *t. c.* p. 173).  
France (Upper Miocene).

L. HELODROMAS, *Kaup.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 437.)

1. *ochropus* (*Linn.*). (p. 437.)  
Europe & N. Asia.  
Africa, Indian Peninsula  
to Malay Archipelago  
(*winter*).

2. **solitarius** (*Wilson*). (p. 441.)  
 N. America.  
 S. America (*winter*).
3. **cinnamomeus**, *Brewster*, *Auk*, vii. p. 377 (1890).  
 (p. 760.) Pacific coast of  
 N. America.
- LI. HETERACTITIS**, *Stejn.*  
 (Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 449, 1896.)
1. **brevipes** (*L.*). (p. 449.)  
 E. Siberia.  
 China to Malay Archipelago & Australia  
 (*winter*).
2. **incanus** (*Gm.*). (p. 453.)  
 W. N. America, Alaska &  
 Bering Isl. to Lower  
 California.  
 Mexico, Galapagos Is.,  
 Oceania (*winter*).
- LII. TRINGOIDES**, *Bp.*  
 (Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 456.)
1. **hypoleucus** (*Linn.*). (p. 456.)  
 Europe & N. Asia.  
 Africa, Indian Peninsula  
 to Australia (*winter*).
2. **macularius** (*Linn.*). (p. 468.)  
 N. America.  
 C. & S. America and  
 W. Indies (*winter*).
- LIII. TEREKIA**, *Bp.*  
 (Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 474.)
1. **cinerea** (*Güldenst.*). (p. 474.)  
 N.E. Europe,  
 N. Siberia.  
 Africa & Indian Peninsula  
 to Australia (*winter*).
- LIV. PSEUDOGLOTTIS**, *Stejn.*  
 (Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 479.)
1. **guttifer** (*Nordm.*). (p. 479.)  
 Kamchatka & E. Siberia.  
 Coasts of Hainan, Burma,  
 & N.E. Bengal (*winter*).
- LV. GLOTTIS**, *Koch.*  
 (Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 480.)
1. **nebularius** (*Gunn.*). (p. 481.)  
 N. Europe & N. Asia.  
 Africa, Indian Peninsula  
 to Australia (*winter*).

LVI. **RHYACOPHILUS**, *Kaup.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 490, 1896.)

- 1.
- glareola**
- (
- Gm.*
- ). (p. 491.)

Europe & N. Asia.  
Africa, Indian Peninsula  
to Australia (*winter*).LVII. **PAVONCELLA**, *Leach.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 499.)

- 1.
- pugnax**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p. 500.)

Temperate Europe and  
Asia.  
Africa, Indian Peninsula  
to Malay Archipelago  
(*winter*).  
W. Indies and N. Ame-  
rica (*acc.*).LVIII. **BARTRAMIA**, *Less.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 509.)

- 1.
- longicauda**
- (
- Bechst.*
- ). (p. 509.)

N. America.  
S. America (*winter*).  
W. Europe (*acc.*).  
Australia (*acc.*).LIX. **EREUNETES**, *Illiger.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 514.)

- 1.
- pusillus**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p. 514.)

N.E. Siberia.  
N. America.  
S. America (*winter*).Sub-Family IX. **SCOLOPACINÆ.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 520, 1896.)

LX. **TRYNGITES**, *Cab.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 521.)

- 1.
- subruficollis**
- (
- F.*
- ). (p. 521.)

N. America.  
S. America (*winter*).LXI. **ÆCHMORHYNCHUS**, *Coues.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 524.)

- 1.
- cancellatus**
- (
- Gm.*
- ). (p. 524.)

Oceania (Paumotu Is.,  
Christmas Isl.).LXII. **PROSOBONIA**, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 525.)

- 1.
- leucoptera**
- (
- Gm.*
- ). (p. 525.)

Oceania (Tahiti).

LXIII. CALIDRIS, *Illiger*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 526, 1896.)

1. *arenaria* (*Linn.*). (p. 526.)

Arctic Regions,  
S. America; Africa;  
Indian Peninsula to  
Australia (*winter*).  
Marshall Is. (*winter*).

LXIV. EURYNORHYNCHUS, *Nilss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 535.)

1. *pygmæus* (*Linn.*). (p. 535.)

N.E. Asia.  
N.W. America.  
Japan, China, & Burma  
(*winter*).

LXV. LIMONITES, *Kaup*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 537.)

1. *minuta* (*Leisl.*). (p. 538.)

N. Europe.  
N. Asia to Lake Baikal.  
Africa; Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon (*winter*).

2. *ruficollis* (*Pall.*). (p. 545.)

E. Siberia.  
Japan, China, Burmese  
countries to Australia  
(*winter*).

3. *minutilla* (*L.*). (p. 548.)

N. America.  
S. America (*winter*).

4. *damacensis* (*Horsf.*). (p. 553.)

E. Siberia.  
Is. of Bering Sea.  
Japan, China to N.E.  
Bengal, Burma to  
Australia (*winter*).

5. *temmincki* (*Leisl.*). (p. 555.)

N. Europe & Asia.  
N. & N.E. Africa, Indian  
Peninsula, China  
(*winter*).

LXVI. HETEROPYGIA, *Coues*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 561.)

1. *maculata* (*L.*). (p. 562.)

N. America.  
C. & S. America (*winter*)

2. *acuminata* (*Horsf.*). (p. 566.)

E. Siberia.  
Alaska.  
China, S. to Australia &  
New Zealand (*winter*).

3. *bairdi* (*Coues*). (p. 570.) N. America.  
C. & W. South America  
(*winter*).
4. *fuscicollis* (*V.*). (p. 574.) E. North America.  
C. & E. South America,  
West Indies (*winter*).
5. ? *cooperi* (*Baird*). (p. 574, note.) N. America (Long Isl.).

LXVII. *ARQUATELLA*. *Baird*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 578, 1896.)

1. *maritima* (*Gm.*). (p. 578.) N. Europe.  
N.E. America.  
Temperate Europe and  
N. America (*winter*).
2. *couesi*, *Ridgw.* (p. 583.) Is. of Bering Sea.  
N.W. America.
3. *ptilocnemis* (*Coues*). (p. 584.) Pribilof Is., Bering Sea.  
N.W. America (*winter*).

LXVIII. *ANCYLOCHILUS*. *Kaup*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 585.)

1. *subarquatus* (*Güldenst.*). (p. 586.) N. Siberia.  
Africa; Indian Peninsula  
to Australia (*winter*).

LXIX. *TRINGA*. *Linn.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 593.)

1. *canutus* (*Linn.*). (p. 593.) Arctic Regions.  
Africa; Indian Peninsula  
to Australia and New  
Zealand (*winter*).
2. *crassirostris*, *T. & S.* (p. 600.) E. Siberia.  
Japan, China to Australia,  
& W. Indian Peninsula  
(*winter*).
3. *gracilis*, *Milne-Edw.* (*Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.*  
p. 171.) France & Germany  
(Lower Miocene).

LXX. *PELIDNA*. *Cuvier*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 602.)

1. *alpina* (*Linn.*). (p. 602.) N. Europe & Asia.  
Shores of Mediterranean  
Sea and Indian Ocean  
(*winter*).

2. **pacifica**, *Coues*.  
 [*americana*, *Cass. nec Brehm* (p. 605).]

N. America.  
 C. America (*winter*).  
 E. Siberia.  
 China (*winter*).

LXXI. **LIMICOLA**, *Koch*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 612, 1896.)

1. **platyrhyncha** (*Temm.*). (p. 612.)

N. Europe & Siberia.  
 Mediterranean & Red Seas,  
 Indian Peninsula, China  
 to Moluccas (*winter*).

LXXII. **GALLINAGO**, *Leach*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 616.)

1. **stenura** (*Kuhl*). (p. 619.)

E. Siberia to the Yenesei.  
 China to Malay Peninsula,  
 Indian Peninsula (*winter*).

2. **megala**, *Swinh.* (p. 624.)

E. Siberia.  
 Japan, China,  
 S. to Molucca Is. (*winter*).

3. **major** (*Gm.*). (p. 626.)

N. Europe to Valley of  
 the Yenesei R.  
 Africa (*winter*).

4. **nigripennis**, *Bp.* (p. 631.)

Tropical Africa.

5. **gallinago** (*Linn.*). (p. 633.)

Europe & N. Asia.  
 Senegambia and  
 N.E. Africa (*winter*).  
 Indian Peninsula to the  
 Malay Peninsula and  
 the Moluccas (*winter*).

6. **delicata** (*Ord*). (p. 642.)

N. America.  
 S. & C. America.  
 W. Indies.

7. **frenata** (*Illiger*). (p. 646.)

S. America.

8. **andina**, *Tacz.* (p. 648.)

Peru.

9. **nobilis**, *Scl.* (p. 648.)

Colombia,  
 Ecuador.

10. **macrodactyla**, *Bp.* (p. 649.)

Madagascar,  
 Mauritius.

11. **paraguayæ** (*L.*). (p. 650.)

S. America.  
 Falkland Is.

12. **australis** (*Lath.*). (p. 652.)

Formosa to Australia  
 (*winter*).

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 13. <i>dubia</i> , <i>Deichler</i> , J. f. O. 1897, p. 151. | Japan.  |
| 14. <i>solitaria</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> (p. 654.)              | N.E. Siberia,<br>Japan,<br>Himalayas.<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 15. <i>nemoricola</i> , <i>Hodgs.</i> (p. 657.)             | Indian Peninsula,<br>Assam.                                       |
| 16. <i>gigantea</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ) (p. 658.)              | Brazil,<br>Paraguay.  |
| 17. <i>undulata</i> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ) (p. 659.)              | Guiana.   |
| 18. <i>stricklandi</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 660.)           | Southern S. America.  |
| 19. <i>jamesoni</i> ( <i>Bp.</i> ) (p. 661.)                | W. S. America.  |
| 20. <i>aucklandica</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 661.)             | Auckland Is.,<br>Antipodes Isl.                                   |
| 21. <i>huegeli</i> , <i>Tristr.</i> (p. 663.)               | Snares Is.  |
| 22. <i>pusilla</i> , <i>Buller.</i> (p. 663.)               | Chatham Is.   |
| 23. <i>chathamica</i> , <i>Forbes.</i> (p. 663, note.)      | Chatham Is. (Pleistocene).  |
| 24. <i>imperialis</i> , <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> (p. 664.)   | Colombia.   |

LXXIII. **LIMNOCRYPTES**, *Kaup.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 665, 1896.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>gallinula</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ) (p. 665.) | N. Europe to E. Siberia.<br>Mediterranean countries,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|--|---|

LXXIV. **NEOSCOLOPAX**, *Salvad.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 670.)

- |   |                     |
|---|---------------------|
| 1. <i>rochusseni</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ) (p. 670.) | Obi Isl., Moluccas. |
|---|---------------------|

LXXV. **SCOLOPAX**, *Linn.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 671.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>rusticula</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 671.) | Europe & N. Asia.<br>Himalayas.<br>S. Europe,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <i>saturata</i> , <i>Horsf.</i> (p. 678.) | Java,<br>N.W. & S.E. New Guinea,   |



LXXVI. **PHILOHELA**, *Gray*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 679, 1896.)

1. **minor** (*Gm.*). (p. 679.) Temperate N. America.

LXXVII. **PHEGORNIS**, *Gray*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 681.)

1. **mittchelli** (*Fraser*). (p. 682.) Chile, Peru.

LXXVIII. **ROSTRATULA**, *V.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 683.)

1. **capensis** (*Linn.*). (p. 683.) Africa.  
Indian Peninsula,  
Burmese Provinces to  
China & Japan.  
S. to Malay Peninsula.  
Greater Sunda Is.
2. **australis** (*Gould*). (p. 690.) Australia.
3. **semicollaris** (*V.*). (p. 690.) S. America.

Sub-Family X. *PHALAROPODINÆ*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 693, 1896.)

LXXIX. **CRYMOPHILUS**, *V.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 693.)

1. **fulicarius** (*Linn.*). (p. 693.) Arctic Regions.  
Southern Oceans (*winter*).

LXXX. **PHALAROPUS**, *Briss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 698.)

1. **hyperboreus** (*Linn.*). (p. 698.) Arctic Regions.  
Southern Oceans (*winter*).

LXXXI. **STEGANOPUS**, *V.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 705.)

1. **tricolor** (*V.*). (p. 705.) Temperate N. America.  
S. America and  
Falkland Is. (*winter*).

Sub-Order IV. *PARRÆ*.(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 73, 1891.)Family I. *PARRIDÆ*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 68, 1896.)I. *HYDROPHASIS*, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 69.)1. *chirurgus* (*Scop.*) (p. 69.)Indian Peninsula,  
Indo-Chinese countries  
to Malay Peninsula &  
Greater Sunda Is.II. *METOPIDIUS*, *Wagler*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 72.)1. *indicus* (*Lath.*) (p. 72.)Indian Peninsula,  
Indo-Chinese countries,  
Greater Sunda Is.III. *PHYLLOPEZUS*, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 76.)1. *africanus* (*Gm.*) (p. 76.)

Africa.

2. *albinucha* (*Is. Geoffr.*) (p. 78.)

Madagascar.

IV. *HYDRALECTOR*, *Wagler*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 79.)1. *gallinaceus* (*Temm.*) (p. 79.)Australia, Celebes,  
S. Borneo.2. *novæ-guinææ* (*Ramsay*) (p. 81.)

New Guinea.

V. *JACANA*, *Schaeffer*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 81.)1. *jacana* (*Linn.*) (p. 82.)

S. America.

2. *melanopygia* (*Scl.*) (p. 84.)Panama,  
Colombia.3. *nigra* (*Gm.*) (p. 84.)Panama,  
Colombia,  
Venezuela.

**VI. ASARCIA, Sharpe.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 86, 1896.)

1. *variabilis* (Linn.). (p. 86.) S. Texas to Costa Rica.  
 [*A. spinosa*, Linn.; Coues, Auk, xiv. p. 88, 1897.] Greater Antilles.

**VII. MICROPARRA, Cab.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 88.)

1. *capensis* (Smith). (p. 89.) S. & E. Africa.

Sub-Order V. *CURSORII.*

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 73, 1891.)

Family I. *CURSORIIDÆ.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 26, pt., 1896.)

**I. ORTYXELUS, V.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 30.)

1. *meiffreni* (V.). (p. 30.) W. Africa.  
 N.E. Africa to  
 Equat. Africa.

**II. PLUVIANUS, V.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 32.)

1. *ægyptius* (Linn.). (p. 32.) W. Africa (Senegambia  
 to Coanza R.).  
 N.E. Africa to Egyptian  
 Delta & Mediterranean  
 countries.

**III. CURSORIUS, Lath.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 34.)

1. *gallicus* (Gm.). (p. 34.) Deserts of N. Africa to  
 Canaries and  
 Cape Verde Is.  
 E. to Afghanistan and  
 N.W. India.
2. *somalensis*, Shelley. (p. 37.) Somali-land.

- |   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| 3. <i>rufus</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 38.)          | South Africa.                |
| 4. <i>coromandelicus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 38.) | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon. |
| 5. <i>temmincki</i> , <i>Swains.</i> (p. 41.)     | Tropical Africa.             |

IV. **RHINOPTILUS**, *Strickl.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 43, 1896.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>bicinctus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 43.)    | South Africa.   |
| 2. <i>bisignatus</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 45.)  | E. & S.W. Africa.   |
| 3. <i>hartingi</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 46.)      | Somali-land.  |
| 4. <i>cinctus</i> ( <i>Heugl.</i> ). (p. 46.)     | N.E. & E. Africa.   |
| 5. <i>seebohmi</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 47.)      | S.W. Africa.  |
| 6. <i>chalcopterus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 48.) | Senegambia to N.E. Africa.<br>E. Africa to Eastern<br>Cape Colony & S.W.<br>Africa. |
| 7. <i>albifasciatus</i> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 49.) | S. & S.W. Africa<br>(Natal to Benguela).  |
| 8. <i>bitorquatus</i> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 50.)  | Central India.  |

Family II. **GLAREOLIDÆ.**(*Cursoriidae*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 26, 1896.)I. **STILTIA**, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 51.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>isabella</i> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 51.) | Australia to Celebes &<br>Greater Sunda Is. |
|--|---|

II. **GLAREOLA**, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 53.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>pratincta</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 53.) | S. Europe to C. Asia &<br>Indian Peninsula.<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|--|--|

2. **melanoptera**, *Nordm.* (p. 57.) S.E. Europe.  
Africa (*winter*).
3. **orientalis**, *Leach.* (p. 58.) E. Siberia, China,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Indo-Chinese countries.  
Malay Peninsula and  
Archipelago to  
Australia (*winter*).

III. GALACTOCHRYSEA, *Heine & Reichen.*  
(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 62, 1896.)

1. **ocularis** (*Ferr.*). (p. 62.) Madagascar.  
E. Africa.
2. **marchei** (*Oust.*). (p. 726.) W. Africa (Liberia to  
[*liberiæ* (*Schl.*) (p. 63).] Nigeria).
3. **emini** (*Shelley*). (p. 64.) Equatorial Africa.
4. **nuchalis** (*Gray*). (p. 64.) Upper White Nile.
5. **cinerea** (*Fraser*). (p. 64.) West Africa (Nigeria to  
the Congo).
6. **lactea** (*Temm.*). (p. 65.) Indian Peninsula to  
Assam & Manipur.  
Ceylon.

Family III. DROMADIDÆ.

(*Cursoriidæ*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 26, 1896.)

I. DROMAS, *Paykull.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 27.)

1. **ardeola**, *Paykull.* (p. 28.) Shores & Islands of Red  
Sea and Indian Ocean.

Sub-Order VI. *ÆDICNEMI*.(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 73, 1891.)Family I. *ÆDICNEMIDÆ*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiv. p. 2, 1896.)I. *ÆDICNEMUS*, *Temm.*(Sharpe, *l. c.* p. 3.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>ædicnemus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 4.)                            | C. & S. Europe,<br>E. to Central Asia.<br>N.E. Africa, Indian<br>Peninsula, Burmese<br>countries ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <i>saharæ</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> *<br>( <i>ædicnemus</i> , pt., p. 4.) | Deserts of Northern<br>Africa.  |
| 3. <i>senegalensis</i> , <i>Swains.</i> (p. 10.)                         | W. Africa (Senegambia<br>to Gaboon).<br>N.E. Africa to Egypt.   |
| 4. <i>vermiculatus</i> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 11.)                            | S.E. & S.W. Africa to<br>the Congo.<br>E. Africa to the<br>Victoria Nyanza.   |
| 5. <i>büttikoferi</i> , <i>Reichen.</i> , <i>Orn. MB.</i> 1893, p. 182.  | Liberia.  |
| 6. <i>bistriatus</i> ( <i>Wagler</i> ). (p. 12.)                         | C. America to Colombia,<br>Guiana & Amazonia.   |
| 7. <i>dominicensis</i> , <i>Cory.</i> (p. 14.)                           | San Domingo.  |
| 8. <i>superciliaris</i> , <i>Tschudi.</i> (p. 14.)                       | Western Peru.   |
| 9. <i>capensis</i> , <i>Licht.</i> (p. 15.)                              | S. & S.W. Africa.<br>E. Africa.   |
| 10. <i>affinis</i> , <i>Rüpp.</i> (p. 17.)                               | N.E. Africa.<br>Equatorial Africa.  |

\* Dr. Reichenow writes to me that he considers *Æ. saharæ* to be a distinct species, so that I have reinstated it in the 'Hand-list' for the present. Personally, I do not believe it to be distinct, any more than I do *Æ. indicus* (*cf. Cat. B.* p. 6), though Dr. Bianchi writes that he considers this form also to be quite recognizable.

II. **BURHINUS**, *Milner*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiv. p. 18, 1896.)

1. **grallarius** (*Lath.*). (p. 18.) Australia.

III. **ESACUS**, *Less.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 20.)

1. **recurvirostris** (*Cuv.*). (p. 20.) Indian Peninsula, Ceylon,  
Burmese Provinces.

IV. **ORTHORHAMPHUS**, *Salvad.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 22.)

1. **magnirostris** (*L.*). (p. 22.) Australia to Bismarek  
Archipelago, and N. to  
Borneo & Is. of Bay of  
Bengal.

V. **MILNEA**, *Lydekker*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 169, 1891.)

1. **gracilis**, *Lydekker*. (*L.*, p. 169.) France (Lower Miocene).

Sub-Order VII. **OTIDES.**

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 73, 1891.)

Family I. **OTIDIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 282, 1894.)

I. **OTIS**, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 283.)

1. **tarda**, *Linn.* (p. 284.) S. & C. Europe.  
N. Africa.  
C. Asia.  
N.W. India (*winter*).
2. **dybowskii**, *Tacz.* (p. 286.) E. Siberia.  
Manchuria, Corea,  
Japan,  
C. China (*winter*).
3. **affinis**, *Lydekker*. (p. 285, note.) Bavaria (Middle  
Miocene).
4. **agilis**, *Milne-Edw.* (Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.  
p. vii.) France (Allier) (Lower  
Miocene).

II. **TETRAX**, *Leach*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 287, 1894.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>tetrax</i> ( <i>Linm.</i> ). (p. 287.) | S. Europe.<br>N. Africa.<br>C. Asia.<br>N.W. India ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|--|---|

III. **LOPHOTIS**, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 290.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>ruficrista</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 291.) | S.E. Africa to Transvaal<br>& Benguela.              |
| 2. <i>gindiana</i> ( <i>Oust.</i> ). (p. 292.)   | Somali-land,<br>Equatorial Africa to<br>Kilimanjaro. |

IV. **COMPSOTIS**, *Heine*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 293.)

- |  |              |
|--|--------------|
| 1. <i>afra</i> ( <i>Forst.</i> ). (p. 293.)          | S. Africa.   |
| 2. <i>leucoptera</i> ( <i>Reichenb.</i> ). (p. 294.) | S.E. Africa. |

V. **HETEROTETRAX**, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 296.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>vigorsii</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 296.)   | S. Africa.                                 |
| 2. <i>rueppelli</i> ( <i>Wahlb.</i> ). (p. 297.) | S.W. Africa (Benguela to<br>Namaqua-land). |
| 3. <i>humilis</i> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 298.)    | Somali-land.                               |

VI. **NEOTIS**, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 298.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>ludwigi</i> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ). (p. 299.)    | S. Africa.   |
| 2. <i>burchelli</i> ( <i>Heugl.</i> ). (p. 300.) | N.E. Africa.   |
| 3. <i>caffra</i> ( <i>Licht.</i> ). (p. 301.)    | S. Africa to Benguela.<br>E. Africa to Albert<br>Nyanza. |
| 4. <i>denhami</i> ( <i>Childr.</i> ). (p. 302.)  | C. Soudan to Senaar,<br>Djur Country.                    |
| 5. <i>heuglini</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 303.)  | Somali-land.   |



VII. LISSOTIS, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 304, 1894.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>nuba</i> ( <i>Cretzschm.</i> ). (p. 305.)    | N.E. Africa.   |
| 2. <i>melanogaster</i> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ). (p. 306.) | Senegambia to Benguela,<br>N.E. Africa,<br>E. Africa, S. to Natal. |
| 3. <i>hartlaubi</i> ( <i>Heugl.</i> ). (p. 307.)   | N.E. Africa,<br>E. Africa. Natal.                                  |

VIII. TRACHELOTIS, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 308.)

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>cærulescens</i> ( <i>I.</i> ). (p. 308.)      | S. Africa.                          |
| 2. <i>canicollis</i> ( <i>Reichen.</i> ). (p. 309.) | Shoa,<br>Somali-land,<br>E. Africa. |
| 3. <i>senegalensis</i> ( <i>I.</i> ). (p. 310.)     | Senegambia,<br>N.E. Africa.         |
| 4. <i>barrowi</i> ( <i>J. E. Gray</i> ). (p. 311.)  | S. Africa (Natal to<br>Zambesi R.). |

IX. SYPHEOTIS, *Less.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 312.)

- |  |                   |
|--|-------------------|
| 1. <i>indica</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 313.) | Indian Peninsula. |
|--|-------------------|

X. HOUBAROPSIS, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 315.)

- |   |                   |
|---|-------------------|
| 1. <i>bengalensis</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 315.) | Indian Peninsula. |
|---|-------------------|

XI. HOUBARA, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 318.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>macqueeni</i> ( <i>Gray &amp; Hardw.</i> ). (p. 318.) | N.W. India,<br>C. Asia,<br>Persia.<br>Europe ( <i>acc.</i> ). |
|---|---|

2. **undulata** (*Jacq.*). (p. 320.) Mediterranean countries,  
E. to Armenia.
3. **fuerteventuræ**, *Rothsch. & Hartert*, *Nov. Zool.* Fuerteventura Isl.,  
i. p. 689 (1894). Madeira.

XII. **EUPODOTIS**, *Less.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 322, 1894.)

1. **arabs** (*Linn.*). (p. 322.) N. Africa.  
N.E. Africa.  
Arabia.
2. ? **rhaad** (*Lath.*). (p. 310, note.) Barbary.
3. **kori** (*Burch.*). (p. 324.) S. Africa to Benguela.  
E. Africa, Shoa,  
Somali-land.
4. **edwardsi** (*Gray & Hardw.*). (p. 325.) Indian Peninsula.
5. **australis** (*J. E. Gray*). (p. 328.) Australia.

## Order XVI. GRUIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)

## Sub-Order I. GRUES.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 74.)

## Family I. GRUIDÆ.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 248, 1894.)I. GRUS, *Pallas.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 249.)

1. **grus** (*Linn.*). (p. 250.) Europe.  
N. & N.E. Africa (*winter*).
2. **lilfordi**, *Sharpe*. (p. 252.) E. Siberia, west to  
River Ob.  
N.W. India (*winter*).
3. **mexicana** (*P. L. S. Müll.*). (p. 254.) U. States to Mexico.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 4. <i>canadensis</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 256.)   | N.E. Siberia.<br>Arctic America.<br>W. U. States ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 5. <i>monachus</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 257.)  | E. Siberia,<br>S. Japan.<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ).                |
| 6. <i>nigricollis</i> , <i>Przew.</i> (p. 258.)  | Kokō-nor.   |
| 7. <i>japonensis</i> ( <i>P. L. S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 258.)  | E. Siberia,<br>Corea, Japan.<br>C. China ( <i>winter</i> ).         |
| 8. <i>primigenia</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> ( <i>Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.</i><br>p. 161, 1891).                                | France (Pleistocene).   |
| 9. <i>aurifa</i> , <i>Portis</i> , <i>Mem. R. Accad. Torino</i> , (2) xxxvi.<br>p. 372 (1884).                             | Italy (Pleistocene).  |
| 10. <i>melitensis</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>P. Z. S.</i> 1890, p. 405; <i>id.</i><br><i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 162.         | Malta (Pleistocene).  |
| 11. <i>pentelici</i> , <i>Gaudry</i> , <i>C. R.</i> liv. p. 501 (1861).<br>( <i>Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 161.)       | Greece (Lower<br>Pliocene).   |
| 12. <i>cercisa</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , <i>Ois. Foss. France</i> , ii. p. 24<br>(1869). ( <i>Lydekker, t. c.</i> p. 161.) | France (Lower<br>Miocene).  |
| 13. <i>problematica</i> , <i>Milne-Edw. t. c.</i> p. 30. ( <i>Lydekker,</i><br><i>t. c.</i> p. 161.)                       | France (Lower<br>Miocene).  |
| 14. <i>hardwellensis</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 165.  | England (Upper<br>Eocene).  |
| 15. <i>princeps</i> ( <i>Portis</i> ). ( <i>Cat. B.</i> xviii. p. 276.)  | Italy (Upper<br>Eocene).  |
| 17. <i>proabus</i> , <i>Marsh.</i> (p. 276.)   | New Jersey, U.S.A.<br>(Pleistocene).                                |
| 18. <i>haydeni</i> , <i>Marsh.</i> (p. 276.)   | Nebraska, U.S.A.<br>(Pliocene).                                     |

II. LIMNOGERANUS, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 259, 1894.)

1. *americanus* (*Linn.*). (p. 259.) Int. N. America.  
Florida, Texas, & Mexico  
(*winter*).

III. SARCOGERANUS, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 261.)

1. *leucogeranus* (*Pall.*). (p. 261.) S.E. Europe.  
N. & C. Asia to Japan.  
China & N.W. India  
(*winter*).

IV. ANTIGONE, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 262.)

1. *antigone* (*Linn.*). (p. 264.) N. & C. India.  
[*A. collaris* (*Bodd.*) (Cat. p. 262).]
2. *sharpei*, *Blanf.*, Bull. Brit. Orn. Club, v. p. vi Burma & Cochin China,  
(1895). Malay Peninsula.
3. *australasiana* (*Gould*). (p. 265.) E. Australia.

V. PSEUDOGGERANUS, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 266.)

1. *leucauchen* (*Temm.*). (p. 266.) E. Siberia,  
Corea, Japan.  
C. China (*winter*).

VI. BUGERANUS, *Gloger*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 267.)

1. *carunculatus* (*Gm.*). (p. 267.) S. Africa to Zambesi and  
Benguela. Shoa.  
Somali-land.

VII. TETRAPTERYX, *Thunb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 268.)

1. *paradisea* (*Licht.*). (p. 268.) S. Africa (Cape Colony  
to Mashona-land and  
Damara-land).

VIII. ANTHROPOIDES, *V.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxiii. p. 269, 1894.)

1. *virgo* (*Linn.*). (p. 269.)  
 S. Europe.  
 C. Asia to N. China.  
 N. & N.E. Africa and  
 N.W. India (*winter*).

IX. BALEARICA, *Briss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 272.)

1. *pavonina* (*Linn.*). (p. 272.)  
 W. Africa to N.E. and  
 Equat. Africa.
2. *regulorum* (*Benn.*).  
 [*chrysopelargus* (*Licht.*) (p. 274.)\*]  
 S. Africa to the Zambesi  
 and Coanza rivers.
3. *gibbericeps*, *Reichen.* (p. 275.)  
 E. Africa.

X. *Ettranopsis*, *Lydekker.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 277.)

1. *hastingsiae*, *Lydekker.* (p. 277.)  
 S. England (Upper  
 Eocene).
2. *clata*, *Milne-Edw.* (p. 277.)  
 S. France (Oligocene).

XI. *Alletornis*, *Marsh.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 277.)

1. *nobilis*, *Marsh.* (p. 277.)  
 Wyoming, U.S.A.  
 (Eocene?).
2. *pernix*, *Marsh.* (p. 277.)  
 Wyoming (Eocene?).
3. *brunastus*, *Marsh.* (p. 277.)  
 Wyoming (Eocene?).
4. *gracilis*, *Marsh.* (p. 277.)  
 Wyoming (Eocene?).
5. *bellus*, *Marsh.* (p. 277.)  
 Wyoming (Eocene?).

\* (*J. Reichenow, Orn. MB. vi. p. 119 (1898).*)

Sub-Order II. *ARAMI*.(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)Family I. *ARAMIDÆ*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 236, 1894.)I. *ARAMUS*, *V.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 237.)

- 1.
- scolopaceus*
- (
- Gm.*
- ). (p. 237.)

Brazil, Guiana,  
Venezuela.

- 2.
- giganteus*
- (
- Bp.*
- ).

[*picus* (*Bartr.*). (p. 238.)]Florida. C. America.  
Greater Antilles.  
? Ecuador.Sub-Order III. *RHINOCHETES*.(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)Family I. *RHINOCHETIDÆ*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 246, 1894.)I. *RHINOCHETUS*, *J. Ferr. & Des Murs*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 246.)

- 1.
- jubatus*
- ,
- J. Ferr. & Des Murs*
- . (p. 246.)

New Caledonia.

Sub-Order IV. *MESÆNATIDES*.(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)Family I. *MESÆNATIDÆ*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 244, 1894.)I. *MESÆNAS*, *Reichenb.*[*Mesites*, *Geoffr. nec Schönh.* (Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 244.)]

- 1.
- variegata*
- ,
- Geoffr.*
- (p. 244.)

Madagascar.

Sub-Order V. *EURYPYGÆ*.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)

Family I. *EURYPYRIDÆ*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 240, 1894.)

I. *EURYPYGA*, *Illiger*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 240.)

1. *helias* (*Pull.*) (p. 210.)

Brazil, Amazonia,  
Bolivia, Guiana,  
Venezuela.

2. *major*, *Hartl.* (p. 212.)

C. America, Colombia,  
Ecuador.

Sub-Order VI. *PSOPHILÆ*.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)

Family I. *PSOPHIIDÆ*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxiii. p. 278, 1894.)

I. *PSOPHIA*, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 278.)

1. *crepitans*, *Linn.* (p. 279.)

British Guiana,  
Amazonia.

2. *napensis*, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 280.)

Ecuador.

3. *leucoptera*, *Spir.* (p. 280.)

Upper Amazonia,  
Peru.

4. *ochroptera*, *Pelz.* (p. 281.)

Rio Negro,  
Amazonia.

5. *viridis*, *Spir.* (p. 281.)

Amazonia.

6. *obscura*, *Pelz.* (*Cf. Finsch, Notes Leyden Mus.*  
xx. p. 81, 1898.)

Amazonia.

7. *cantatrix*, *Basins.* (p. 278, note.)

Bolivia.

Sub-Order VII. *DICHOLOPHI*.(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 74, 1891.)Family I. *CARIAMIDÆ*.I. *CARIAMA*, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 42, 1874.)

1. *cristata*, *Linn.* (p. 42.) Brazil, Paraguay

II. *CHUNGA*, *Burm.*(*Cariama*, pt., Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 42.)

1. *burmeisteri* (*Hartl.*) (p. 43.) N. Argentina.

Order XVII. *STEREORNITHES*.(Moreno & Mercerat, *Enum. Ois. Foss. Argent.*,  
*Rev. Argent. d'Hist. Nat. i.* p. 20, 1891.)Family I. *PHORORHACIDÆ*.[*Phororhacidae*, Amegh., *Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent.*  
xv. pp. 10-39, 1895.]I. *Phororhacus*, *Amegh.*(Amegh., *Enum. Sist.* p. 24, 1887.)[Syn. *Palaeociconia*, *Mesembriornis*, *Stereornis*, *Patagornis*, *Dryornis*, *Darwinornis*, *Owenornis*, *Psilopterus* (pt.), *Titanornis*, *Stephanornis*, Moreno & Mercerat: teste Ameghino, *Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent.* xv. pp. 10, 11, 1895.]

1. *inflatus*, *Amegh.*, *Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent.* xv. Patagonia (Miocene).  
p. 31 (1895).
2. *longissimus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 39. Patagonia (Miocene).
3. *schucusis*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 47. Patagonia (Miocene).
4. *platygnathus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 49. Patagonia (Miocene).



5. *modicus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 50. Patagonia (Miocene).

6. *delicatulus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 51. Patagonia (Miocene).

II. *Delecyornis*, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh., Rev. Argent. H. N. i.* p. 448, 1891.)

1. *australis* (*Moreno & Mercerat*). Patagonia (Miocene).  
(*Ameghino, Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv.* p. 58, 1895.)

2. *tubulatus*, *Amegh., Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv.* Patagonia (Miocene).  
p. 62 (1895).

3. *minutus*, *Amegh., Rev. Argent. H. N. i.* p. 449 Patagonia (Miocene).  
(1891).

III. *Brontornis*, *Moreno & Mercerat*.

(*Ameghino, Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv.* p. 63, 1895.)

1. *burmeisteri*, *Mor. & Merc.* (*Amegh. t. c.* p. 64.) Patagonia (Miocene).

2. *platyonyx*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 69. Patagonia (Miocene).

IV. *Uornis*, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh. t. c.* p. 72, 1895.)

1. *flaberr.*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 73. Patagonia (Miocene).

V. *Callornis*, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh. t. c.* p. 76, 1895.)

1. *giganteus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 78. Patagonia (Miocene).

VI. *Physornis*, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh. t. c.* p. 78, 1895.)

1. *fortis*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 78. Patagonia (Miocene).

VII. *Lophiornis*, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh. t. c.* p. 80, 1895.)

1. *obliquus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 79. Patagonia (Miocene).

VIII. *Ameghinia*.

[*Pseudolarus* (vox hybrida), Amegh., Bol. Inst.  
Geogr. Argent. xv. p. 80, 1895.]

1. *rocceanus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 80. Patagonia (Miocene).

IX. *Staphylornis*, *Moreno & Mercet*.

(An. Soc. Argent. xliii. p. 233, 1897.)

1. *gallardoii*, *Mor. & Merc. t. c.* p. 233. Patagonia (Miocene)  
2. *erithacus*, *Mor. & Merc. t. c.* p. 235. Patagonia (Miocene).

Family II. **OPISTHODACTYLIDÆ.**1. *Opisthodactylus*, *Amegh.*

(Amegh., Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv. p. 81, 1895.)

1. *patagonicus*, *Amegh. t. c.* p. 82. Patagonia (Miocene).

Order XVIII. **ARDEIFORMES.**

(*Pelargiformes*, Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 75, 1891.)

Sub-Order I. **PLATALEÆ.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 1, 1898.)

Family I. **IBIDIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 2.)

1. **IBIS.** *Cuv.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 4.)

1. *æthiopica* (*Lath.*). (p. 4.) Africa, E. to Persian Gulf.  
2. *bernieri* (*Ep.*). (p. 7.) Madagascar.  
3. *abbotti*, *Lidgw.* (p. 264.) Aldabra Isl.

4. **melanocephala** (*Jath.*). (p. 7.) Indian Peninsula, Ceylon.  
Indo-Chinese countries  
to China and Japan.  
Java.
5. **molucca**, *Cur.* (p. 9.) Australia,  
New Guinea,  
Salawati, Waigiou,  
Ceram.
- II. **fbidipodia**, *Milne-Edw.*  
(Lydekker, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 74, 1891.)
1. **palustris**, *Milne-Edw.* (L., p. 74.) France (Lower Miocene).
- III. **fbidopsis**, *Lydekker.*  
(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 74.)
1. **fordwelliensis**, *Lydekker.* (L., p. 74.) England (Upper Eocene).
- IV. **protibis**, *Amegh.*  
(Amegh., *Rev. Argent. i.* p. 445, 1891.)
1. **raemata**, *Amegh. l. c.* Patagonia (Miocene).
- V. **CARPHEIBIS**, *Reichenb.*  
(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 11, 1898.)
1. **spenicollis** (*Jameson*). (p. 11.) Australia.
- VI. **INOCOTIS**, *Reichenb.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 12.)
1. **papillosa** (*Tenn.*). (p. 12.) Indian Peninsula.  
Borneo.
- VII. **THAUMATIBIS**, *Elliot.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 14, note.)
1. **gigantea**, *Oust.* (p. 14, note.) Cochin China.
- VIII. **GRAPTOCEPHALUS**, *Elliot.*  
(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 14.)
1. **davisoni** (*Huon*). (p. 14.) Burmese Provinces,  
Siam, Cochin China.

IX. NIPPONIA, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 15, 1898.)1. *nippon* (*Temm.*). (p. 15.)S.E. Siberia,  
Japan, China,  
Formosa, Hainan.X. COMATIBIS, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 16.)1. *comata*, *Ehrenb.* (p. 16.)[*eremita*, Linn. *Cf.* Rothschild, Hartert, and Asia Minor.  
Kleinschmidt, *Nov. Zool.* iv. pp. 371-375, N.E. Africa.  
pls. viii.-x.]XI. GERONTICUS, *Wagler.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 17.)1. *calvus* (*Bodd.*). (p. 17.)

S. Africa.

XII. BOSTRYCHIA, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 18.)1. *carunculata* (*Rüpp.*). (p. 18.)

N.E. Africa.

XIII. HAGEDASHIA, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 19.)1. *hagedash* (*Lath.*). (p. 19.)

Tropical Africa.

XIV. THERISTICUS, *Wagler.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 21.)1. *melanopsis* (*Gm.*). (p. 21.)Central Brazil to Peru,  
Chile, and the Straits  
of Magellan.2. *caudatus* (*Bodd.*). (p. 23.)

British Guiana.

XV. MOLYBDOPHANES, *Reichenb.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 24.)1. *cærulescens* (*L.*). (p. 24.)Central Brazil to  
Argentina & Paraguay.

XVI. **HARPIPRION**, *Wagler*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 25, 1898.)

1. **cayennensis** (*Gm.*). (p. 25.)

S. Brazil to Guiana,  
Colombia, Ecuador, and  
Panama.

XVII. **PHIMOSUS**, *Wagler*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 26.)

1. **infuscatus** (*Licht.*). (p. 26.)

Argentina, Brazil,  
N. to Colombia.

XVIII. **LOPHOTIBIS**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 27.)

1. **cristata** (*Bodd.*). (p. 27.)

E. & N.E. Madagascar.

XIX. **CERCIBIS**, *Wagler*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 28.)

1. **oxyerca** (*Spir.*). (p. 28.)

N. Amazonia,  
British Guiana.

XX. **PLEGADIS**, *Kaup*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 29.)

1. **falcinellus** (*Linn.*). (p. 29.)

S. Europe to India,  
China, and Australia.  
Africa.  
Eastern U. States to  
Florida. Jamaica.

2. **guarauna** (*Linn.*). (p. 31.)

Oregon to Southern  
U. States, throughout  
S. America.  
Greater Antilles.  
Hawaiian Archipelago.

3. **ridgwayi** (*Allen*). (p. 37.)

Peru, Bolivia.

XXI. **LAMPRIBIS**, *Elliot*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 38.)

1. **rara**, *Rothsch., Hartert, & Kleinschm.*  
[*olivacea* (nee Du Bus) (p. 266).]

West Africa  
(Liberia to Gaboon,  
Prince's Isl.).

XXII. EUDOCIMUS, *Wagler*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 39, 1898.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>albus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 39.)   | Southern U. States to<br>Central America,<br>Amazonia, and Peru.<br>Greater Antilles. |
| 2. <i>ruber</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 41.)   | Upper Amazonia,<br>Guiana to Greater Antilles<br>and Southern U. States.              |
| 3. <i>paganus</i> ( <i>Milne-Edw.</i> ). ( <i>Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.</i><br>p. 72.) | France (Lower Miocene).   |

## Family II. PLATALEIDÆ.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 43, 1898.)I. PLATALEA, *Linn.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 43.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>leucerochia</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 44.)       | C. & S. Europe to C. Asia,<br>Japan, China,<br>Indian Peninsula.<br>E. Africa. |
| 2. <i>regia</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 47.)            | Australia to the Moluccas<br>? S. Borneo.                                      |
| 3. <i>alba</i> , <i>Scop.</i> (p. 49.)              | Tropical Africa.<br>Madagascar.  |
| 4. <i>minor</i> , <i>Temm. &amp; Schl.</i> (p. 50.) | Corea, Japan,<br>China, Formosa.   |

II. PLATIBIS, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 51.)

- |   |                           |
|---|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>flavipes</i> ( <i>Gould.</i> ). (p. 51.)  | Australia                 |
| 2. <i>subcinctus</i> , <i>De Vis</i> , <i>Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W.</i> (2)<br>vi. p. 443 (1892). | Queensland (Pleistocene). |

III. **AJAJA**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 52, 1898.)

1. **ajaja** (*Linn.*). (p. 52.)

S.E. United States.  
Central & S. America to  
Argentina.

Sub-Order II. *CICONIÆ*.

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 75, 1891.)

Family I. **CICONIIDÆ**.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 291, 1898.)

Sub-Family I. *TANTALINÆ*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 321.)

I. **TANTALUS**, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 321.)

1. **loculator**, *Linn.* (p. 321.)

S. United States.  
C. & S. America.

II. **PSEUDOTANTALUS**, *Ridgway*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 323.)

1. **leucocephalus** (*Gm.*). (p. 323.)

Indian Peninsula,  
Indo-Chinese countries,  
China.

2. **cinereus** (*Rafll.*). (p. 326.)

Malay Peninsula,  
Java, Sumatra.

3. **ibis** (*Linn.*). (p. 327.)

Tropical Africa,  
Madagascar.

4. **multicinctus**, *Shufeldt*, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci.  
Philad. 1896, p. 513.

France (Middle Miocene).

Sub-Family II. *CICONIINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 291, 1898.)

I. *ABDIMIA*, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 292.)1. *abdimi* (*Licht.*). (p. 292.)Tropical Africa.  
Arabia, Spain.II. *DISSÖURA*, *Cab.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 294.)1. *episcopus* (*Bodd.*). (p. 294.)Tropical Africa.  
Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon, Indo-Chinese  
countries,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Indo-Malayan Is.,  
Celebes.2. *stormi* (*W. Blasius*, *MT. Ges. Lübeck*, 1896,  
p. 120).

S. Borneo.

III. *EUXENURA*, *Ridgway.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 297.)1. *maguari* (*Gm.*). (p. 297.)

S. America.

IV. *CICONIA*, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 298.)1. *ciconia* (*Linn.*). (p. 299.)Europe to C. Asia.  
Africa (*winter*).  
N. India (*winter*).2. *boyciana*, *Swinh.* (p. 302.)E. Siberia,  
Corea, Japan.3. *nigra* (*Linn.*). (p. 303.)[*chrysolpterygus*, *Licht.* Cf. *Reichen. Orn.*  
*MB.* vi. p. 119, 1898.]Europe to Mongolia  
and China.  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
Africa (*winter*).



V. **ANASTOMUS**, *Bonn.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 306, 1898.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>oscitans</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 306.)  | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon, Cochin China. |
| 2. <b>lamelligerus</b> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 308.) | Tropical Africa.<br>Madagascar.            |

VI. **XENORHYNCHUS**, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 310.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>asiaticus</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 310.)  | Indian Peninsula,<br>Burma,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>New Guinea,<br>N. Australia. |
| 2. <b>nanus</b> , <i>De Vis.</i> (p. 310, note.) | Queensland<br>(Pleistocene).  |

VII. **EPHIPPIORHYNCHUS**, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 312.)

- |   |                  |
|---|------------------|
| 1. <b>senegalensis</b> ( <i>Shaw</i> ). (p. 312.) | Tropical Africa. |
|---|------------------|

VIII. **MYCTERIA**, *Linn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 314.)

- |  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>americana</b> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 314.) | S. America.<br>Mexico, N. to Texas. |
|--|-------------------------------------|

IX. **LEPTOPTILUS**, *Less.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 315.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>dubius</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 315.)         | Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese countries.   |
| 2. <b>javanicus</b> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 317.)   | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon, Indo-Chinese<br>countries to Hainan.<br>Malayan Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is. |
| 3. <b>crumeniferus</b> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 319.) | Tropical Africa.   |

4. *falconeri* (*Milne-Edw.*). (*Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. India (Lower Pliocene). p. 63, 1891.*)

X. *Propelargus, Lydekker.*

(*Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 65.*)

1. *caplurensis, Lydekker, t. c. p. 66.* France (Upper Eocene).  
 2. *sp., Lydekker, t. c. p. 66.* France (Lower Miocene).

XI. *Prociconia, Amegh.*

(*Amegh., Rev. Argent. i. p. 445, 1891.*)

1. *lydekkeri, Amegh. l. c.*  
 [*Palæociconia australis, Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. S. Brazil (Pleistocene). p. 64, 1891 (nec Moreno).*]

XII. *Palaeopelargus, De Vis.*

(*De Vis, Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W. (2) vi. p. 441, 1892.*)

1. *nobilis, De Vis, l. c.* Queensland (Pleistocene).

XIII. *Pelargodes, Lydekker.*

[*Pelargopsis (nec Gloger), Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 67, 1891.*  
*Pelargodes, Lydekker, P. Z. S. 1891, p. 477.*  
*Pelargocera, Milne-Edw. Bull. B. O. C. i. p. liv, 1893.*]

1. *magna (Milne-Edw.) (L., p. 68.)* France (Lower Miocene).

XIV. *Amphipelargus, Lydekker.*

(*Lydekker, t. c. p. 68.*)

1. *majori, Lydekker, t. c. p. 69.* Isl. of Samos (Pliocene).

Sub-Order III. *SCOPI.*

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 75, 1891.)

Family I. **SCOPIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 288, 1898.)

I. **SCOPUS**, *Gm.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 288.)

1. **umbretta**, *Gm.* (p. 288.)

Tropical Africa  
Arabia,  
Madagascar.

Sub-Order IV. *BALÆNICIPITES.*

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 75, 1891.)

Family I. **BALÆNICIPITIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 287, 1898.)

I. **BALÆNICEPS**, *Gould.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 287.)

1. **rex**, *Gould.* (p. 287.)

Upper White Nile

Sub-Order V. *ARDEÆ.*

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 75, 1891.)

Family I. **ARDEIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 56, 1898.)

I. **PYRRHERODIAS**, *Finsch & Hartl.*, *Vog. Ost-Afr.* p. 676 (1870).

[*Phoyv.* Stejn. (Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 60.)]

1. **purpurea** (*Linn.*) (p. 60.)

Europe to C. Asia  
Africa.  
Madagascar.

2. *manillensis* (Meyen). (p. 64.)  
 Indian Peninsula,  
 Ceylon, China,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 Greater Sunda Is.,  
 Celebes.

## II. ARDEA, Linn.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 66, 1895.)

1. *goliath*, Cretzschm. (p. 66.)  
 Tropical Africa.  
 India (*occ.*).
2. *sumatrana*, Raffl. (p. 68.)  
 Aracan, Tenasserim,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 Sunda Is., Celebes,  
 Australia.
3. *insignis*, Hume. (p. 70.)  
 E. Himalayas.
4. *humbloti*, Milne-Edw. & Grand. (p. 70.)  
 E. Madagascar.
5. *melanocephala*, Vig. & Childr. (p. 70.)  
 Tropical Africa.  
 Mediterranean countries  
 (*occ.*).
6. *cocoi*, Linn. (p. 72.)  
 S. America.
7. *cinerea*, Linn. (p. 74.)  
 Europe. Asia. Africa.  
 Australia.
8. *herodias*, Linn. (p. 80.)  
 N. America, C. America,  
 W. Indies, Venezuela,  
 Colombia, Galapagos Is.
9. *wuerdemanni*, Baird. (p. 80, note.)  
 S. Florida.
10. *wardi*, Ridgw. (p. 80, note.)  
 Florida.
11. *occidentalis*, Audub. (p. 84.)  
 S. Florida,  
 Greater Antilles.
12. *parviflora*, Milne-Edw. (Lydekker, Cat. Foss.  
 B. p. 60.)  
 France (Middle Miocene).
13. *sumilis*, Fraas. (L., p. 60.)  
 Bavaria (Middle Miocene).
14. *palearctica*, Shufeldt, Journ. Acad. Nat. Sci.  
 Philad. ix. p. 411, pl. xvii. fig. 31 (1892).  
 Oregon (Pliocene).
15. *mergarephala*, Milne-Edw., Ann. Sci. Nat. (5) xix.  
 p. 10, pl. xiv. (1874).  
 Rodriguez (Pleistocene).

16. *omissa*, *Milne-Edw.*, C. R. II. Congr. Orn. ii. p. 73 S. France (Eocene).  
(1892).

III. *Ardeacites*, *Haushalter*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 363, 1891.)

1. *molassicus*, *Haush.* (L., p. 363.) Germany (Middle Miocene).

IV. *Proherodius*, *Lydekker*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 60, 1891.)

1. *oweni*, *Lydekker*, *t. c.* p. 60. England (Lower Eocene).

V. *MESOPHOYX*, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 85, 1898.)

1. *intermedia*, *Wagl.* (p. 85.) Indian Peninsula,  
China, Japan,  
Malayan Archipelago.
2. *brachyrhyncha* (*Brehm*). (p. 87.) N.E. Africa to  
S. Africa.
3. *plumifera* (*Gould*). (p. 87.) Australia, New Guinea,  
Moluccas, Celebes.

VI. *HERODIAS*, *Boie*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 88.)

1. *alba* (*Linn.*). (p. 90.) S. Europe to C. Asia.  
Indian Peninsula,  
Burmese countries,  
Africa.
2. *egretta* (*Wilson*). (p. 95.) N. & S. America,
3. *timoriensis*, *Less.* (p. 98.) N. China & Japan to  
Australia.

VII. *FLORIDA*, *Baird*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 100.)

1. *cærulea* (*Linn.*). (p. 100.) E. United States,  
C. America, West Indies,  
Colombia, Ecuador,  
Guiana, Brazil.

VIII. MELANOPHOYX, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 104, 1898.)

- |   |                          |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>ardesiaca</i> ( <i>Wagler</i> ). (p. 104.)  | Tropical Africa.         |
| 2. <i>vinaceigula</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 105.) | S.E. Africa (Transvaal). |

IX. DICHROMANASSA, *Ridgw.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 106.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>rufa</i> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 106.) | S. United States to<br>Guatemala.<br>Greater Antilles. |
|--|--|

X. NOTOPHOYX, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* pp. 109, 271.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>novæ-hollandiæ</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 109.)  | Australia,<br>New Zealand,<br>New Caledonia,<br>New Guinea,<br>Moluccas.       |
| 2. <i>pacifica</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 111.)  | Australia.   |
| 3. <i>flavirostris</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 654.)<br>[ <i>picata</i> , Gould, nec <i>Raffl.</i> (p. 112.)] | N. Australia,<br>New Guinea,<br>Aru Is., Tenimber Is.,<br>Amboina,<br>Celebes. |
| 4. <i>aruensis</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 113.)   | Aru Is.  |

XI. LEPTERODIUS, *Hempr. & Ehr.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 114.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>gularis</i> ( <i>Bosc.</i> ). (p. 114.) | Tropical Africa,<br>Madagascar.                               |
| 2. <i>asha</i> ( <i>Sykes</i> ). (p. 116.)    | Coasts of W. Indian<br>Ocean, from Persian<br>Gulf to Ceylon. |

XII. **GARZETTA**, *Kaup.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 118, 1898.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>garzetta</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 118.) | S. Europe to C. Asia.<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>China, Japan,<br>Malay Peninsula and<br>Archipelago.<br>Africa. |
| 2. <b>nigripes</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 122.) | Java, Malay Archipelago.<br>Australia.  |

XIII. **LEUCOPHOYX**, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 124.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>candidissima</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 124.) | Temperate N. America,<br>C. & S. America to Chile<br>and Argentina. |
|--|---|

XIV. **HYDRANASSA**, *Baird.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 126.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>tricolor</b> ( <i>P. L. S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 126.) | Guiana, Brazil.<br>? Venezuela.                           |
| 2. <b>ruficollis</b> ( <i>Gosse.</i> ). (p. 127.)       | Temperate E. N. America<br>to C. America.<br>West Indies. |

XV. **NYCTANASSA**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 130.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>violacea</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 130.)          | E. N. America,<br>C. America,<br>West Indies,<br>S. America to Brazil. |
| 2. <b>pauper</b> ( <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> ). (p. 131.) | Galapagos Is.  |

XVI. **AGAMIA**, *Reichenb.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 135.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>agami</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 135.) | C. America, from Mexico<br>to Panama,<br>Colombia, Guiana,<br>Amazonia, Peru. |
|---|---|

XVII. **DEMIEGRETТА**, *Blyth*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 136, 1898.)

1. **sacra** (*Gm.*). (p. 137.) Coasts of Bay of Bengal to Australia & Oceania, N. to Japan & Corea.

XVIII. **NYCTICORAX**, *Rafin.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 145.)

1. **nycticorax** (*Linn.*). (p. 146.) C. & S. Europe to Indian Peninsula, China, and Japan. Malay Peninsula. Greater Sunda Is. to Celebes. Africa. N. & C. America to Colombia & Ecuador.
2. **tayazu-guira** (*V.*). (p. 155.) C. Brazil and Peru to Chile, Patagonia, and Falkland Is.
3. **cyanocephalus** (*Mol.*). (p. 156.) Chile to Str. of Magellan.
4. **leuconotus** (*Wagler*). (p. 157.) Tropical Africa.
5. **caledonicus** (*Gm.*). (p. 158.) Australia, Admiralty Is., Pelew Is., Celebes.
6. **crassirostris**, *Vig.* (p. 161.) Bonin Is.
7. **mandibularis**, *Ogilvie Grant.* (p. 161.) Solomon Is., Bismarck Archipelago.
8. **manillensis**, *Vig.* (p. 162.) Philippine Is., N. Borneo, W. Celebes.

XIX. **CANCHROMA**, *Linn.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 162.)

1. **cochlearia**, *Linn.* (p. 163.) S. Brazil, Amazonia, Guiana, Colombia, Ecuador.
2. **zeledoni**, *Ridgw.* (p. 165.) Mexico to Panama.



XX. GORSACHIUS, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 166, 1898.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>melanolophus</b> ( <i>Raffl.</i> ). (p. 166.) | Assam to Hainan,<br>Formosa,<br>S. to Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is.,<br>S. India, Ceylon. |
| 2. <b>goisagi</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 169.)       | Japan.<br>Formosa ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>Philippine Is. ( <i>winter</i> ).                         |

XXI. SYRIGMA, *Ridgway.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 170.)

- |  |                     |
|--|---------------------|
| 1. <b>cyanocephalum</b> ( <i>L.</i> ). (p. 170.) | S. Brazil, Uruguay. |
|--|---------------------|

XXII. PILERODIUS, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 171.)

- |  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| 1. <b>pileatus</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 171.) | Brazil, Amazonia,<br>Guiana. |
|--|------------------------------|

XXIII. BUTORIDES, *Blyth.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 172.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>atricapilla</b> ( <i>Afzel.</i> ). (p. 172.)          | Tropical Africa,<br>Madagascar.  |
| 2. <b>brevipes</b> ( <i>Hempr. &amp; Ehrh.</i> ). (p. 278.) | Red Sea,<br>Socotra,<br>Arabia to Muscat.  |
| 3. <b>striata</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 175.)               | S. America<br>(Columbia to Guiana,<br>Amazonia, Peru,<br>Brazil, Argentina).   |
| 4. <b>robinsoni</b> , <i>Richard.</i> (p. 279.)             | Margarita Isl.   |
| 5. <b>javanica</b> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 177.)             | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon, S. China,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Philippine Is.,<br>Greater Sunda Is.,<br>Celebes,<br>Mascarene Is. |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 6. <i>amurensis</i> ( <i>Schreuck</i> ). (p. 181.)                                       | Amur-land,<br>Japan, China,<br>Philippines ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>Greater Sunda Is. ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>Celebes ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 7. <i>spodiogaster</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 182.)                                       | Andaman Is.,<br>Nicobar Is.   |
| 8. <i>stagnatilis</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 183.)  | Australia. Oceania.<br>Solomon Is.,<br>New Guinea, Moluccas,<br>Lesser Sunda Is.  |
| 9. <i>sundevalli</i> , <i>Reichen</i> . (p. 185.)  | Galapagos Is.   |
| 10. <i>virescens</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 186.)   | N. & C. America,<br>Venezuela,<br>West Indies.  |
| 11. <i>frazari</i> , <i>Brewster</i> .<br>[ <i>virescens</i> , pt., p. 186.]             | Lower California.   |
| 12. <i>anthonyi</i> , <i>Mearns</i> . (p. 280.)  | S.W. United States to<br>Mexico.  |
| 13. <i>bahamensis</i> , <i>Brewster</i> .<br>[ <i>virescens</i> , pt., p. 186.]          | Bahamas.  |
| 14. <i>saturatus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i><br>[ <i>virescens</i> , pt., p. 186.]               | Swan Isl.,<br>Caribbean Sea.  |
| 15. <i>brunnescens</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 280.)   | Cuba.   |
| 16. <i>mauritianus</i> , <i>E. Newt. &amp; Gadow</i> , Tr. Z. S. xiii.<br>p. 289 (1893). | Mauritius (Pleistocene).  |

XXIV. *TIGRORNIS*, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 191, 1893.)

- |  |            |
|--|------------|
| 1. <i>leucolopha</i> ( <i>Jard.</i> ). (p. 191.) | W. Africa. |
|--|------------|

XXV. *ZCNERODIUS*, *Salvad.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 192.)

- |  |                                       |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>heliosylus</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 192.) | New Guinea,<br>Salawati.<br>? Aru Is. |
|--|---------------------------------------|

\* Professor Ridgway considers that this and the following forms are all really distinct. My belief is that all of them will be found to be identical with *B. virescens*.

**XXVI. TIGRISOMA, Swains.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 193, 1898.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>lineatum</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 194.)        | Trinidad,<br>Guiana, Amazonia,<br>Ecuador, Peru,<br>Panama. |
| 2. <b>excellens</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 193, note.)   | Costa Rica,<br>Honduras.                                    |
| 3. <b>marmoratum</b> ( <i>L.</i> ). (p. 195.)         | Paraguay,<br>Argentina.                                     |
| 4. <b>bahiaë</b> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 196.)           | Bahia.  |
| 5. <b>fasciatum</b> ( <i>Such.</i> ). (p. 196.)       | S.E. Brazil.  |
| 6. <b>salmoni</b> , <i>Scl. &amp; Sclv.</i> (p. 197.) | Colombia,<br>Ecuador, Peru.                                 |

**XXVII. HETEROCNUS, Sharpe.**

(Sharpe, t. c. p. 198.)

- |  |                   |
|--|-------------------|
| 1. <b>cabanisi</b> ( <i>Heine</i> ). (p. 198.) | Mexico to Panama. |
|--|-------------------|

**XXVIII. ERYTHROCNUM, Sharpe.**

(Sharpe, t. c. p. 200.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>rufiventris</b> ( <i>Sunder.</i> ). (p. 200.) | S. Africa to the Zambesi<br>and Damara-land. |
|---|--|

**XXIX. ARDEOLA, Boie.**

(Sharpe, t. c. p. 201.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>ralloides</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 202.) | Mediterranean countries<br>to the Caspian Sea,<br>Africa.                                    |
| 2. <b>idæ</b> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 206.)      | Madagascar.  |
| 3. <b>grayi</b> ( <i>Sykes</i> ). (p. 207.)     | Persian Gulf,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula. |

4. *bacchus* (*Bp.*). (p. 211.)  
E. Siberia,  
Japan, China, Burma,  
Andaman Is.,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Borneo.
5. *speciosa* (*Horsf.*). (p. 212.)  
Greater Sunda Is.,  
Celebes.

XXX. *BUBULCUS*, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 213, 1898.)

1. *lucidus* (*Rafin.*). (p. 213.)  
S. Europe to C. Asia.  
Africa.  
Madagascar.  
Mascarene Is.
2. *coromandus* (*Bodd.*). (p. 217.)  
E. Siberia,  
Corea, China,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Indo-Chinese countries.  
S. to Celebes & Moluccas.

XXXI. *ARDETTA*, *Gray.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 220.)

1. *minuta* (*Linn.*). (p. 222.)  
C. & S. Europe to  
C. Asia & N.W. India.  
Africa (*winter*).
2. *payesi*, *Ferr.* (*Cf.* O. Neumann, J. f. O. 1898,  
pp. 282-284.)  
Tropical Africa.
3. *podicipes* (*Bp.*). (p. 225.)  
E. Africa.  
Madagascar.
4. *sinensis* (*Gm.*). (p. 227.)  
Japan, Corea, China,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Indo-Chinese countries,  
Malay Peninsula and  
islands to Australia  
(*winter*).
5. *exilis* (*Gm.*). (p. 231.)  
N. & C. America  
to Panama.  
Greater Antilles.
6. *neoxena*, *Cory.* (p. 233.)  
E. N. America,  
Florida, N. to Ontario.

7. **erythromelas** (*F.*). (p. 234.) Panama to Peru,  
Guiana, & S. Brazil.

8. **pusilla** (*F.*). (p. 234.) Australia,  
New Zealand.

9. **involucris** (*F.*). (p. 235.) S. Brazil, Chile,  
Patagonia,  
Guiana.

10. **cinnamomea** (*Gm.*). (p. 236.) E. Siberia, China  
Indian Peninsula,  
Indo-Malayan Subregion  
Celebes (*winter*).

XXXII. **ZEBRILUS**, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 241, 1898.)

1. **pumilus** (*Bodd.*). (p. 241.) Guiana,  
Brazil.

XXXIII. **NANNOCNUS**, *Stejn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 242.)

1. **eurythmus** (*Swinh.*). (p. 242.) E. Siberia,  
Japan, China,  
Borneo, Celebes.

XXXIV. **ARDEIRALLUS**, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 244.)

1. **sturmi** (*Wagler.*). (p. 244.) Tropical Africa.  
Canary Is.

XXXV. **DUPETOR**, *Heine & Reichen.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 246.)

1. **flavicollis** (*Lath.*). (p. 247.) S. & C. China,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Indo-Chinese countries,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.,  
Celebes.

2. **gouldi** (*Bp.*). (p. 250.) Australia.

3. *nesophilus* (*Sharpe*). (p. 250.) Bismarek Archipelago.
4. *melas* (*Salvad.*). (p. 251.) Molucca Is.  
(Buru, Amboina,  
Batchian, Halmahéra),  
Sangi Is.

XXXVI. **ERYTHROPHOYX**, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 252, 1893.)

1. *woodfordi* (*Ogilvie Grant*). (p. 252.) Solomon Is.
2. *prætermissa* (*Sharpe*). (p. 253.) Molucca Is.  
(Batchian, Ceram).

XXXVII. **BOTAURUS**, *Brisson*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 253.)

1. *stellaris* (*Linn.*). (p. 253.) Temperate Palearctic  
Region.  
N.W. India,  
Burma.
2. *capensis* (*Schl.*). (p. 258.) S. Africa.
3. *pœciloptilus* (*Wagler*). (p. 258.) Australia,  
New Caledonia,  
New Zealand.
4. *lentiginosus* (*Mont.*). (p. 259.) N. & C. America,  
Europe (*acc.*).
5. *pinnatus* (*Wagler*). (p. 262.) Brazil to Guiana,  
Nicaragua.

## INCERTÆ SEDIS.

I. **Tapinopus**, *Milne-Edwards*.

(Milne-Edwards, C. R. II. Congr. Orn. ii. p. 79, 1892.)

1. *flhoti*, *Milne-Edw. t. c.* S. France (Upper Eocene).

Order XIX. PHÆNICOPTERIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 76, 1891.)

Family I. PHÆNICOPTERIDÆ.

(Salvad. *Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 8, 1895.)

I. PHÆNICOPTERUS, *Linn.*

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 9.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>ruber</i> , <i>Bonn.</i> (p. 9.)   | Tropical & Sub-tropical<br>N. & S. America.                                 |
| 2. <i>roseus</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 12.)   | S. Europe to Central<br>Asia & Lake Baikal.<br>Indian Peninsula.<br>Africa. |
| 3. <i>chilensis</i> , <i>Mol.</i> (p. 16.)   | Southern S. America to<br>Uruguay, Chile, and<br>Peru.                      |
| 4. <i>rostri</i> , <i>Shufeldt</i> , <i>J. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad.</i> xi.<br>p. 410 (1892). | Oregon (Pliocene).  |
| 5. <i>rotundt</i> , <i>Gervais</i> ( <i>Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 78).                  | France (Lower Miocene).   |
| 6. <i>sp.</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i>  |   |

II. PHÆNICONAIAS, *Gray.*

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 18.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>minor</i> ( <i>Geoffr.</i> ). (p. 18.) | S. to N.E. Africa.<br>Madagascar.<br>N.W. India. |
|--|--|

III. PHÆNICOPARRUS, *Bp.*

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 21.)

- |   |                        |
|---|------------------------|
| 1. <i>andinus</i> , <i>Philippi.</i> (p. 21.) | Chilian Andes.         |
| 2. <i>jamesi</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 22.)       | Andes of Chile & Peru. |

IV. SCANIORNIS, *Dames.*

- |  |                                |
|--|--------------------------------|
| 1. <i>lundgreni</i> , <i>Dames</i> , <i>Bihang till K. Sv. Vet.-Akad.</i><br><i>Handl. xvi. Afd. iv. no. 1</i> (1890). | Denmark (Upper<br>Cretaceous). |
|--|--------------------------------|

V. *Clornis*, *Aymard*.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 80, 1891.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>littoralis</i> , <i>Aymard</i> . (Lyd., p. 80.) | France (Lower Miocene). |
| 2. <i>grandis</i> , <i>Aymard</i> . (Lyd., p. 80.)    | France (Lower Miocene). |
| 3. <i>anglicus</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> . (Lyd., p. 80.) | England (Upper Eocene). |
| 4. <i>sp.</i> (Lyd., p. 81.)                          | England (Upper Eocene). |

VI. *Dalacolodus*, *Milne-Edw.*

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 81, 1891.)

- |  |                                      |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>steinheimensis</i> , <i>Fraas</i> . (Lyd., p. 82.) | Bavaria (Middle<br>Miocene).         |
| 2. <i>crassipes</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lyd., p. 82.)   | France (Lower Miocene).              |
| 3. <i>sp.</i> (Lyd., p. 83.)                             | France (Lower Miocene).              |
| 4. <i>ambiguus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lyd., p. 83.)    | France & Germany<br>(Lower Miocene). |
| 5. <i>gracilipes</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lyd., p. 90.)  | France (Lower Miocene).              |
| 6. <i>minutus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lyd., p. 92.)     | France (Lower Miocene).              |
| 7. <i>goliath</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lyd., p. 95.)     | France (Lower Miocene).              |

## FAM. IGN.

I. *Agnopterus*, *Milne-Edw.*(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 96.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>laurillardii</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lyd., p. 95.)  | France (Upper Eocene).  |
| 2. <i>hantonicensis</i> , <i>Lydekker</i> . (Lyd., p. 96.) | England (Upper Eocene). |



Order XX. ANSERIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 76, 1891.)

Family I. ANATIDÆ.

(Salvad. *Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 23, 1895.)

Sub-Family I. CYGNINÆ.

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 24.)

1. CYGNUS, *Bechst.*

(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 25.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>cygnus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> )<br>[ <i>musicus</i> , <i>Bechst.</i> (p. 26.)]                         | Arctic Europe & Asia.<br>Iceland.<br>C. Asia ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>China & Japan ( <i>winter</i> ).               |
| 2. <b>bewicki</b> , <i>Yarr.</i> (p. 29.)  | Arctic Europe & Asia.<br>W. Europe ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Siberia, China & Japan<br>( <i>winter</i> ).             |
| 3. <b>davidi</b> , <i>Swinh.</i> (p. 25, note.)*   | N. China.   |
| 4. <b>columbianus</b> ( <i>Ord.</i> ) (p. 32.)   | N.E. Siberia.<br>N. America.<br>United States ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 5. <b>buccinator</b> , <i>Richards.</i> (p. 33.)   | Western N. America.   |
| 6. <b>olor</b> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 35.)   | N. & C. Europe to C. Asia.<br>N.W. India ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Caspian & Mediterranean<br>Seas ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 7. <b>melanocoryphus</b> ( <i>Mol.</i> ) (p. 39.)  | Southern S. America.  |
| 8. <b>palorrgonns</b> , <i>Shufeldt</i> , <i>J. Acad. Nat. Sci.</i><br><i>Philad.</i> ix. p. 409 (1892). | Oregon (Pliocene).  |
| 9. <b>falconeri</b> , <i>Parker.</i> ( <i>Lyd.</i> , <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 108.)                       | Malta (Pleistocene).  |
| 10. <b>sp.</b> ( <i>Lyd.</i> , p. 110.)  | Malta (Pleistocene).  |
| 11. <b>herenthalsi</b> , <i>Van Beneden</i> , <i>Bull. Acad. Belg.</i><br>xxxii. p. 217 (1871).          | Belgium (Pliocene).   |
| 12. <b>sp.</b> , <i>Purdie</i> , <i>Tr. N. Z. Inst.</i> iii. p. 100 (1871).                              | New Zealand<br>(Pleistocene).   |

\* [? *bewicki*, juv., *Bianchi in litt.*]

II. **CHENOPSIS**, *Wagler*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 41, 1895.)

1. *atrata* (*Lath.*). (p. 41.) Australia.

Sub-Family II. *ANSERANATINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 44, 1895.)

III. **ANSERANAS**, *Less.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 44.)

1. *semipalmata* (*Lath.*). (p. 44.) Australia.  
Tasmania.

Sub-Family III. *PLECTROPTERINÆ*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 45.)

IV. **PLECTROPTERUS**, *Steph.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 46.)

1. *rueppelli*, *ScL.* (p. 47.) N.E. & Equat. Africa.  
 2. *gambensis* (*Linn.*). (p. 48.) W. & E. Africa.  
 3. *niger*, *ScL.* (p. 50.) S.E. Africa.  
 4. *scioanus*, *Salvad.* (p. 51.) Shoa, N.E. Africa.

V. **CAIRINA**, *Fleming*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 51.)

1. *moschata* (*Linn.*). (p. 51.) C. America.  
Tropical S. America.

VI. **SARCIDIORNIS**, *Eyton*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 54.)

1. *melanonota* (*Penn.*). (p. 54.) Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon, Burma,  
Tropical Africa,  
Madagascar.  
 2. *carunculata* (*Licht.*). (p. 59.) Brazil, Argentina.  
 3. *mauritanus*, *E. Newt. & Gadow*, Tr. Z. S.  
xiii. p. 290 (1893.) Mauritius (Pleistocene).

VII. **ASARCORNIS**, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 59, 1895.)

- |  |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| 1. <b>scutulata</b> ( <i>S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 60.)                      | Sumatra, Java.            |
| 2. <b>leucoptera</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 60, pt.)                    |                           |
| [ <i>Cf.</i> Oates, <i>Man. Game-Birds India</i> , ii. p. 139 (1899).] | Assam to Malay Peninsula. |

VIII. **RHODONESSA**, *Reichenb.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 61.)

- |   |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|
| 1. <b>caryophyllacea</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 61.) | Indian Peninsula (Dacca, Behar, &c.). |
|---|---------------------------------------|

IX. **PTERONETTA**, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 63.)

- |  |                                 |
|--|---------------------------------|
| 1. <b>hartlaubi</b> ( <i>Cass.</i> ). (p. 63.) | W. Africa to Equatorial Africa. |
|--|---------------------------------|

X. **NETTOPUS**, *Brandt.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 64.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>auritus</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 65.)        | Tropical Africa, Madagascar.  |
| 2. <b>pulchellus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 67.)       | Australia, New Guinea, Moluccas, Tenimber Is., Celebes.                                 |
| 3. <b>coromandelianus</b> ( <i>Gim.</i> ). (p. 68.) | Indian Peninsula, Burmese countries, China, Philippine Is., Greater Sunda Is., Celebes. |
| 4. <b>albipennis</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 72.)       | E. Australia.   |

XI. **LAMPRONESSA**, *Wagler.*

(*Æv.* *Salvad. t. c.* p. 72, pt.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>sponsa</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 73.) | N. America to Mexico, Greater Antilles |
|---|--|

XII. **ÆX**, *Boic.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 72.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>galericulata</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 76.) | China, Formosa, to Japan & S.E. Siberia. |
|---|--|

Sub-Family IV. *CEREOPSINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 79, 1895.)

XIII. *CEREOPSIS*, *Lath.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 79.)

1. *novæ-hollandiæ*, *Lath.* (p. 79.) S. Australia,  
Tasmania.

XIV. *Cnemionis*, *Owen.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 81 ; Lydekker, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 99, 1891.)

1. *calcritrans*, *Owen.* (p. 81 ; *Lyd.*, p. 99.) New Zealand  
(Pleistocene).  
2. *sp.* (*Lyd.*, p. 102.) New Zealand  
(Pleistocene).  
3. *gracilis*, *H. O. Forbes*, *Tr. N. Z. Inst.* xxiv.  
p. 187 (1892). New Zealand  
(Pleistocene).  
4. *minor*, *H. O. Forbes*, *l. c.* New Zealand  
(Pleistocene).

XV. *Centronis*, *Andrews.*(Andrews, *Ibis*, 1897, p. 343.)

1. *majori*, *Andrews*, *l. c.* Madagascar (Pleistocene).

Sub-Family V. *ANSERINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 81, 1895.)

XVI. *COSCOROBA*, *Reichenb.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 42.)

1. *coscoroba* (*Mol.*). Southern S. America.  
[*candida* (*V.*) (p. 42.)]

XVII. *CHEN*, *Boie.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 82.)

1. *cærulescens* (*Linn.*). (p. 82.) E. N. America,  
Bahamas (*winter*).  
Cuba (*winter*).  
2. *hyperboreus* (*Pall.*). (p. 84.) N. Asia to Japan (*winter*),  
Western N. America,  
S.W. U. States (*winter*).

3. *nivalis* (*Forst.*). (p. 86.)

E. N. America,  
S.E. United States  
(*winter*). Japan (*winter*).

XVIII. *EXANTHEMOPS*, *Elliot*.

(*Chen*, pt., *Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 82, 1895.)

1. *rossi* (*Cass.*). (p. 88.)

Arctic America.  
Western U. States (*winter*).

XIX. *ANSER*, *Briss.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 88.)

1. *anser* (*Linn.*).

[*ferus*, *Schaeff.* (p. 89.)]

W. Europe.

2. *rubrirostris*, *Hodys.* (p. 91.)

Siberia.  
N. India and China  
(*winter*).

3. *neglectus*, *Menzies*, *Ibis*, 1896, p. 135; 1897, p. 5.

C. Siberia.

4. *albifrons* (*Scop.*). (p. 92.)

Iceland, Greenland,  
N. Europe and Siberia.  
India, China, and  
S. Europe (*winter*).

5. *gambeli*, *Hartl.* (p. 95.)

N. America to Mexico and  
Greater Antilles  
(*winter*).  
E. Asia and Japan (*winter*).

6. *erythropus* (*Linn.*). (p. 97.)

N. Europe and Siberia.  
W. Europe (*winter*),  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*),  
Japan (*winter*).

7. *fabalis* (*Lath.*). (p. 99.)

W. Europe (Lapland  
to N. Russia).  
S. & C. Europe (*winter*).

8. *mentalis*, *Oates*, *Man. Game-B. Ind.* ii. p. 77  
(1899).

Japan.

9. *serrirostris*, *Swinh.*, *ex Gould, MS.* (p. 101.)

Siberia to Corea.  
China (*winter*).

10. *middendorffi*, *Scevertz.* (p. 101, pt.)

E. Siberia, Bering Is.  
Central Asia (*winter*),  
Japan, China (*winter*).

11. *brachyrhynchus* (*Baill.*). (p. 103.)

Spitsbergen.  
W. Europe (*winter*).

12. *roundoni*, *Saufeldt*, *Auk*, vii. p. 366 (1891).

Oregon (Pleistocene).

13. *anatoides*, *Depiret*, *C. R.* cxiv. p. 690 (1892).

France (Pliocene).

14. *sp.*, *Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 104. England (Pleistocene).  
 15. *ornungensis* (*Meyer*). (*Lyd.*, p. 104.) Switzerland (Upper Miocene).  
 16. *sp.*, *Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 105. France (Lower Miocene).  
 17. *scaldii*, *Van Beneden*, *Bull. Acad. Belg.* xxxii. p. 218 (1871). Belgium (Pleistocene).

XX. **EULABIA**, *Reichenb.*(Salvad. *Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 104, 1895.)

1. *indica* (*Lath.*). (p. 105.) Central Asia.  
 Indian Peninsula (*winter*).

XXI. **CYGNOPSIS**, *Brandt.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 107.)

1. *cygnoides* (*Linn.*). (p. 107.) E. Siberia and Japan.  
 China (*winter*).  
 2. ? *grandis* (*Gm.*). (p. 107, note.) Siberia.

XXII. **PHILACTE**, *Bann.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 109.)

1. *canagica* (*Sevast.*). (p. 109.) N.E. Asia.  
 N.W. America to  
 California (*winter*).

XXIII. **BRANTA**, *Scop.*(Salvad. *t. c.* p. 111.)

1. *canadensis* (*Linn.*). (p. 112.) Temperate N. America.  
 Mexico (*winter*).  
 2. *hutchinsi* (*Richards.*). (p. 114.) Arctic & Sub-Arctic  
 America.  
 United States (*winter*).  
 N.E. Asia.  
 3. *occidentalis* (*Baird*). (p. 115.) N.W. America.  
 California (*winter*).  
 4. *minima*, *Ridgw.* (p. 116.) N.W. America.  
 California and Hawaiian  
 Archipelago (*winter*).

- propinqua**, *Shufeldt*, Auk, viii. p. 367 (1891). Oregon (Pleistocene).
6. **hypsiata**, (*Cope*, Bull. U.S. Geol. Surv. iv. no. 2, p. 387, 1878). Oregon (Pleistocene).
7. **leucopsis** (*Bechst.*). (p. 117.) Arctic W. Europe.  
Atlantic coasts (*winter*).
8. **bernicla** (*Linn.*). (p. 119.) Arctic Regions.  
N. & W. Europe (*winter*).
9. **glaucogaster**, *Bechm.* (*Cf.* Coues, Auk, xiv. p. 207, 1897.) Arctic Regions.  
E. N. America.  
U. States (*winter*).
10. **nigricans** (*Lawr.*). (p. 123.) N. Siberia and W. North  
America.  
California (*winter*).  
Japan (*winter*).
11. **ruficollis** (*Pall.*). (p. 124.) N. Siberia.  
Turkestan and shores of  
Caspian Sea (*winter*).

XXIV. **NESOCHEN**, *Salvad.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 126, 1895.*)

1. **sandvicensis** (*Fig.*). (p. 126.) Hawaiian Archipelago.

INCERTÆ SEDIS.

XXV. **Chenortis**, *Portis.*

(*Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 122, 1891.*)

1. **graculoides**, *Portis.* (*Lyd.*, p. 122.) Italy (Middle Miocene).

Sub-Family VI. **CHENONETTINÆ**.

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 128, 1895.*)

XXVI. **CHLOËPHAGA**, *Eyton.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 128.*)

1. **melanoptera** (*Eyton*). (p. 129.) Western S. America  
(Bolivia, Peru, and  
Straits of Magellan).
2. **hybrida** (*Mol.*). (p. 130.) Falkland Is.,  
Straits of Magellan to  
Chiloe Isl.

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 3. <i>magellanica</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 132.) | Falkland Is.,<br>Straits of Magellan,<br>Patagonia.                       |
| 4. <i>inornata</i> ( <i>King</i> ). (p. 134.)   | Argentina, Chile to<br>Straits of Magellan.                               |
| 5. <i>rubidiceps</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 136.)    | Falkland Is.  |
| 6. <i>poliocephala</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 137.)  | Patagonia and Chiloe Isl.<br>S. Chile and Argentina<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |

XXVII. *CYANOCHEN*, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 139, 1895.)

- |   |              |
|---|--------------|
| 1. <i>cyanopterus</i> ( <i>Rüpp.</i> ). (p. 139.) | N.E. Africa. |
|---|--------------|

XXVIII. *CHENONETTA*, *Brandt.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 140.)

- |  |            |
|--|------------|
| 1. <i>jubata</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 140.) | Australia. |
|--|------------|

Sub-Family VII. *ANATINÆ.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 142, 1895.)

XXIX. *DENDROCYGNA*, *Suains.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 144.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>viduata</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 145.)   | Tropical S. America.<br>W. Indies.<br>Tropical Africa.<br>Madagascar.                                       |
| 2. <i>fulva</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 149.)       | S. United States,<br>Tropical S. America,<br>Tropical Africa,<br>Madagascar.<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Burma. |
| 3. <i>arcuata</i> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 153.)  | Indo-Malayan Is.,<br>Celebes, Moluccas,<br>New Guinea.<br>Australia, Oceania.                               |
| 4. <i>javanica</i> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 156.) | Indian Peninsula and<br>Ceylon to China.<br>Liu Kiu Is.<br>Malay Peninsula.<br>Greater Sunda Is.            |



5. **autumnalis** (*Linn.*). (p. 159.) Texas to Panama.
6. **discolor**, *Sel. & Salv.* (p. 161.) Tropical S. America.
7. **arborea** (*Linn.*). (p. 162.) W. Indies. Bahama Is.
8. **guttulata**, *Wallace*.  
[*guttata*, *Forst.* (p. 164.)] Philippine Is., Celebes, Moluccas, New Guinea, Tenimber Is.
9. **eytoni**, *Eyton, ex Gould, MS.* (p. 165.) Australia.  
New Zealand (*occ.*).
10. **balidipruntis** (*De Vis*), *Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W.* (2) iii. p. 1282 (1888). Queensland (Pleistocene).

XXX. **ALOPOCHEN**, *St. Jn.*

[*Chenalopez*, *Steph.* (nec *Vieill.* 1819),  
*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 166, 1895.]

1. **ægyptiacus** (*Linn.*). (p. 167.) Tropical Africa to Egypt and Palestine.
2. **jubatus** (*Spir.*). (p. 169.) Tropical S. America.
3. **pugtl**, *Winge.* (*Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.* p. 98.) Brazil (Pleistocene).
4. **orbilis**, *Moreno & Merc.*, *An. Mus. La Plata*, i. p. 446 (1891). Patagonia (Miocene).
5. **strabusis**, *Andrews*, *Ibis*, 1897, p. 355, pl. ix. Madagascar (Pleistocene).

XXXI. **TADORNA**, *Fleming.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 170.)

1. **tadorna** (*Linn.*).  
[*cornuta*, *S. G. Gmel.* (p. 171.)] Europe.  
S. Siberia to Japan.  
N. Africa (*winter*).  
N. Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
S. China (*winter*).
2. **radjah** (*Garn.*). (p. 175.) Molucca Is.,  
New Guinea,  
Australia.

XXXII. **CASARCA**, *Bp.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 177.)

1. **casarca** (*Linn.*).  
[*rutila*, *Pall.* (p. 177.)] Mediterranean countries  
to C. Asia, Mongolia,  
China & Japan.  
N.E. Africa.  
Indian Peninsula, Burma,  
and S. China (*winter*).

- |   |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|
| 2. <i>cana</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 182.)                | S. Africa.                            |
| 3. <i>variegata</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 183.)           | New Zealand.                          |
| 4. <i>tadornoides</i> ( <i>J. &amp; S.</i> ). (p. 185.) | S. & W. Australia,<br>Tasmania.       |
| 5. <i>sp.</i> (Lydekker, <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 112.)  | England: Devonshire<br>(Pleistocene). |

XXXIII. *ANAS*, *Linn.*(Salvad. *Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 187, 1895.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>boscas</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 189.)             | Temperate Europe,<br>Asia, & N. America.<br>N.E. Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Persia, N. Indian<br>Peninsula, and China<br>( <i>winter</i> ).<br>S. United States and<br>C. America ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <i>wywilliana</i> , <i>Sol.</i> (p. 196.)          | Hawaiian Archipelago.  |
| 3. <i>laysanensis</i> , <i>Rothsch.</i> (p. 199.)     | Laysan Isl.  |
| 4. <i>melleri</i> , <i>Sol.</i> (p. 199.)             | Madagascar.  |
| 5. <i>obscura</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 200.)              | E. North America.<br>Bermudas ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 6. <i>fulvigula</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 202.)         | Florida.<br>? West Indies.   |
| 7. <i>maculosa</i> , <i>Sennett.</i> (p. 203.)        | E. Texas, N. to Kansas.  |
| 8. <i>diazi</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 204.)             | Mexico (Puebla).   |
| 9. <i>aberti</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 204.)            | Mexico (Mazatlan).   |
| 10. <i>luzonica</i> , <i>Fraser.</i> (p. 205.)        | Philippine Archipelago.  |
| 11. <i>superciliosa</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 206.)        | Greater & Lesser Sunda Is.<br>New Guinea. Polynesia.<br>Pelew Is. Australia.<br>New Zealand.   |
| 12. <i>oustaleti</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 189, note.) | Marianne Is.   |
| 13. <i>undulata</i> , <i>Dubois.</i> (p. 212.)        | S. Africa, W. to Angola,<br>E. to Zambesi.<br>E. Africa to Abyssinia.  |
| 14. <i>sparsa</i> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 213.)           | S. & E. Africa,<br>N. to Abyssinia.  |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 15. <i>specularis</i> , King. (p. 215.)  | Chile.<br>Straits of Magellan.                  |
| 16. <i>cristata</i> , Gm. (p. 216.)  | Peru to Straits of<br>Magellan.<br>Falkland Is. |
| 17. <i>finschi</i> , Van Beneden, J. Zool. iv. p. 267 (1875).  | New Zealand (Pleistocene)                       |
| 18. <i>ataba</i> , Fraas. (Lyd., p. 117.)  | Bavaria (Middle Miocene).                       |
| 19. <i>cygniformis</i> , Fraas. (p. 117.)  | Bavaria (Middle Miocene).                       |
| 20. <i>sp.</i> (Lyd., p. 117.)   | Bavaria (Middle Miocene).                       |
| 21. <i>lignitiflora</i> , Portis ex Salvad. MS. (Lyd., p. 117.)  | Italy (Middle Miocene).                         |
| 22. <i>blanchardi</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lyd., p. 117.)   | France and Germany<br>(Lower Miocene).          |
| 23. <i>consobrina</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lyd., p. 120.)   | France (Lower Miocene).                         |
| 24. <i>natalor</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lyd., p. 120.)  | France (Lower Miocene).                         |
| 25. <i>sp.</i> (Lyd., p. 120.)   | France (Lower Miocene).                         |
| 26. <i>benedini</i> , Sharpe, MSS.<br>[ <i>erecoides</i> , Van Beneden (nec King), Bull.<br>Acad. Belg. xxxii. p. 217 (1871).] | Belgium (Pleistocene).                          |
| 27. <i>theodori</i> , E. Newt. & Gadow, Tr. Z. S. xiii. p. 291<br>(1893).  | Mauritius (Pleistocene).                        |
| 28. <i>elapsa</i> , De Vis, Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W. (2) iii.<br>p. 1251 (1888).  | Queensland<br>(Pleistocene).                    |
| 29. <i>megevi</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.<br>p. 116.)  | Switzerland<br>(Upper Miocene).                 |
| 30. <i>belor</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lyd., p. 116.)  | France (Middle Miocene).                        |
| 31. <i>sansanensis</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lyd., p. 116.)  | France (Middle Miocene).                        |
| 32. <i>robusta</i> , Milne-Edw. (Lyd., p. 116.)  | France (Middle Miocene).                        |

XXXIV. *POLIONETTA*, Oates.

(Oates, Man. Game-B. Ind. pt. ii. p. 151, 1899).

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>zonorhyncha</i> (Swinh.). (p. 211.)   | E. Siberia, Mongolia,<br>China, Japan, Kurile Is. |
| 2. <i>pœcilorhyncha</i> (Forst.). (p. 209.) | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon, Upper Burma.         |
| 3. <i>albigularis</i> (Hume). (p. 257.)     | Andamans.   |

XXXV. **EUNETTA**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 218, 1895.)

- 1.
- falcata**
- (
- Georgi*
- ). (p. 218.)

Siberia to Japan.  
China (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
Europe (*occ.*).XXXVI. **CHAULELASMUS**, *Gray*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 221.)

- 1.
- streperus**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p. 221.)

Temperate Europe,  
Asia, and N. America.  
Mediterranean countries  
to N.E. Africa (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula and  
China (*winter*).  
C. America and West  
Indies (*winter*).

- 2.
- couesi**
- ,
- Streets*
- . (p. 226.)

Fanning Is.

XXXVII. **MARECA**, *Steph.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 227.)

- 1.
- penelope**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p. 227.)

N. Europe and Siberia to  
Kamtschatka.  
N.E. Africa (*winter*).  
Persia (*winter*).  
N. Indian Peninsula and  
Burma to Borneo (*winter*).  
Marshall Is. (*winter*).  
N. America (*acc.*).

- 2.
- americana**
- (
- Gm.*
- ). (p. 233.)

N. America. E. Siberia  
(*occ.*). C. America and  
West Indies (*winter*).

- 3.
- sibilatrix**
- ,
- Poeypig*
- . (p. 237.)

Argentina and Paraguay,  
Chile to Strs. of Magellan,  
Falkland Is.XXXVIII. **NETTIUM**, *Kaup*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 238.)

- 1.
- formosum**
- (
- Georgi*
- ). (p. 240.)

E. Siberia.  
Indian Peninsula,  
China, Japan (*winter*).  
Europe (*occ.*).

- 2.
- crecca**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p. 243.)

Europe and N. Asia,  
N. & N.E. Africa.  
Persia, Indian Peninsula,  
China (*winter*).  
E. United States (*occ.*).

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 3. <b>carolinense</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 250.)                                  | N. America.<br>C. America and West<br>Indies ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Europe ( <i>occ.</i> ).           |
| 4. <b>castaneum</b> ( <i>Eyton</i> ). (p. 252.)                                  | Australia, Tasmania,<br>New Zealand.   |
| 5. <b>salvadorii</b> , <i>Büttik.</i> , Notes Leyd. Mus. xviii. p. 59<br>(1896). | Sumba Isl.   |
| 6. <b>gibberifrons</b> ( <i>S. Müll.</i> ). (p. 254.)                            | Celebes, Greater and<br>Lesser Sunda Is.<br>New Guinea.<br>New Caledonia.<br>Australia. New Zealand. |
| 7. <b>bernieri</b> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 258.)                                  | Madagascar.  |
| 8. <b>capense</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 259.)                                      | S. Africa to Angola,<br>E. Africa to Shoa.   |
| 9. <b>flavirostre</b> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 261.)                                   | S. Brazil, Argentina,<br>Chile, to Straits of<br>Magellan,<br>Falkland Is.                           |
| 10. <b>oxypterum</b> ( <i>Meyen</i> ). (p. 262.)                                 | Andes of Peru & N. Chile.  |
| 11. <b>andium</b> ( <i>Scl. &amp; Salv.</i> ). (p. 263.)                         | Andes of Ecuador and<br>Venezuela.   |
| 12. <b>georgicum</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 264.)                                   | South Georgia.   |
| 13. <b>punctatum</b> ( <i>Burch.</i> ). (p. 265.)                                | S. Africa to Angola.<br>E. Africa to Shoa.<br>Madagascar.  |
| 14. <b>brasiliense</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 266.)                                 | S. America.  |
| 15. <b>torquatum</b> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 268.)                                    | S.E. Brazil, Argentina.  |

XXXIX. **DAFILA**, *Steph.*

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 270, 1895.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>acuta</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 270.)<br>[ <i>modesta</i> , <i>Tristr.</i> (p. 275, note.)] | N. Europe, N. Asia,<br>N. America.<br>Mediterranean countries<br>( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Indian Peninsula and<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Indo-Malayan Archipelago<br>and Oceania ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>C. America and West<br>Indies ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <b>spinicauda</b> ( <i>V.</i> ). (p. 279.)   | S. America.   |

XL. DAFILULA, *Coues*.

(Coues, Auk, xiv. p. 207, 1897.)

1. *eatoni* (*Sharpe*). (p. 278.) Kerguelen Isl.,  
Crozettes Is.

XLI. PÆCILONETTA, *Eyton*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 281, 1895.)

1. *bahamensis* (*Linn.*). (p. 282.) Tropical S. America.  
Falkland Is.,  
West Indies, Bahama Is.
2. *galapagensis*, *Ridgw.* (p. 284.) Galapagos Archipelago.
3. *erythrorhyncha* (*Gm.*). (p. 285.) S. Africa to Angola.  
E. Africa to Abyssinia.  
Madagascar.

XLII. ELASMONETTA, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 287.)

1. *chlorotis* (*Gray*). (p. 287.) New Zealand.  
Chatham Is.

XLIII. NESONETTA, *Gray*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 289.)

1. *aucklandica*, *Gray*. Auckland Is.

XLIV. QUERQUEDULA, *Steph.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 290.)

1. *versicolor* (*L.*). (p. 291.) Paraguay, Argentina,  
Chile, Patagonia,  
Falkland Is.
2. *puna* (*Licht.*). (p. 293.) Andes of Peru,  
Bolivia and N. Chile.
3. *querquedula* (*Linn.*).  
[*circia*, *Linn.* (p. 293.)] N. Europe and N. Asia.  
N.E. Africa (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
China (*winter*).  
Malayan Archipelago  
(*winter*).

4. **discors** (*Linn.*). (p. 299.)

N. America.  
West Indies (*winter*).  
C. America to Colombia,  
Ecuador, and Peru  
(*winter*).

5. **cyanoptera** (*L.*). (p. 303.)

W. N. America to Mexico.  
W. S. America to Straits  
of Magellan.  
Argentina, Falkland Is.

**XLV. SPATULA**, *Boie*.

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 306, 1895.*)

1. **clypeata** (*Linn.*). (p. 306.)

Europe. W. Asia.  
N. America.  
Africa (*winter*). Arabia  
and Persia (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
S. China (*winter*).  
C. America to Colombia  
(*winter*).  
West Indies (*winter*).  
Hawaiian Archipelago  
(*winter*).

2. **rhynchotis** (*Lath.*). (p. 314.)

Australia, Tasmania,  
New Zealand.

3. **platalea** (*L.*). (p. 316.)

Southern S. America to  
Peru and Paraguay.  
Falkland Is.

4. **capensis** (*Smith*). (p. 318.)

S. Africa to Angola.

**XLVI. MALACORHYNCHUS**, *Swains.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 319.*)

1. **membranaceus** (*Lath.*). (p. 319.)

Australia, Tasmania.

**XLVII. MARMARONETTA**, *Reichenb.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 320.*)

1. **angustirostris** (*Mentz.*). (p. 321.)

Canary Is.  
Mediterranean countries  
to Persia & N.W. India.

**XLVIII. STICTONETTA**, *Reichenb.*

(*Salvad. t. c. p. 324.*)

1. **nævosa** (*Gould*). (p. 324.)

S. & W. Australia,  
Tasmania.

XLIX. **HETERONETTA**, *Salvad.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 325, 1895.)

1. **atricapilla** (*Merrem*). (p. 325.) S. E. Brazil, Uruguay,  
Argentina, Chile.

Sub-Family VIII. *FULIGULINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 326, 1895.)

L. **NETTA**, *Kaup.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 327.)

1. **rufina** (*Pall.*). (p. 328.) Mediterranean countries  
to C. Asia.  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
E. United States (*acc.*).

LI. **METOPIANA**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 332.)

1. **peposaca** (*V.*). (p. 332.) S. Brazil, Argentina,  
Chile.

LII. **AYTHYA**, *Boie.*[*Cf.* A. O. U. Checkl-l. 2nd ed. p. 52, 1895.*Nyroca*, Fleming. (Salvad. t. c. p. 334.)]

1. **ferina** (*Lin.*). (p. 335.) N. Europe and Siberia to  
Japan.  
S. Europe and N. Africa  
(*winter*).  
Persia (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
China (*winter*).
2. **americana** (*Bp.*). (p. 340.) N. America.  
S. United States (*winter*).  
Mexico (*winter*).
3. **baeri** (*Radde*). (p. 344.) E. Siberia.  
C. Asia to Kuldja.  
China (*winter*).  
N. E. Bengal (*winter*).



4. **nyroca** (*Güld.*) (p. 315.) C. & S. Europe to C. Asia & S.W. Siberia, Cashmere. Canary Is. (*winter*). N.E. Africa (*winter*). N. & C. Indian Peninsula (*winter*).
5. **innotata** (*Salvad.*) (p. 350.) Madagascar.
6. **australis** (*Eyton.*) (p. 350.) Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, New Guinea, Waigiou.
7. **robusta**, *De Vis*, Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W. (2) iii. p. 1278 (1888). Queensland (Pleistocene).
8. **erythrophthalma** (*Newied.*) (p. 353, note.) S. Brazil.  
(*Cf. Salvad. Ibis*, 1896, p. 99.  
[*brunnea*, *Eyton.* (p. 351.)] S. Africa to Angola,  
E. Africa to Shoa.
9. **nationi** (*Scl. & Salv.*) (p. 353.) Peru.

LIII. **ARISTONETTA**, *Baird.*

(*Nyroca*, pt., *Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 334, 1895.)

1. **valisneria** (*Wils.*) (p. 342.) N. America.  
C. America (*winter*).  
West Indies (*winter*).

LIV. **FULIGULA**, *Steph.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 354.)

1. **marila** (*Linn.*) (p. 355.) N. Europe and N. Asia.  
N. America.  
Mediterranean Sea  
(*winter*), Black & Caspian  
Seas (*winter*).  
N.W. India (*winter*).  
S.E. Siberia, China,  
Japan (*winter*).  
C. America (*winter*).
2. **affinis**, *Eyton.* (p. 360.) N. America.  
C. America (*winter*).  
West Indies (*winter*).
3. **fuligula** (*Linn.*) (p. 363.) N. Europe. N. Asia.  
Mediterranean Sea and  
Abyssinia (*winter*).  
N. Indian Peninsula and  
S. China (*winter*).  
Philippines and Greater  
Sunda Is. (*winter*).  
Marianne and Pelew Is.  
(*winter*).

4. **novæ-zealandiæ** (*Gm.*). (p. 368.) New Zealand,  
Auckland Is., Chatham Is.
5. **collaris** (*Donov.*). (p. 370.) N. America.  
C. America (*winter*).  
West Indies (*winter*).
6. **arctina**, *Portis*, *Orn. Vald.* p. 4, tav. i. figs. 1-10  
(1891). Italy (Pliocene).
7. **serpulta**, *Portis, t. c.* p. 9, tav. i. figs. 11-23 (1891). Italy (Pliocene).
8. **arbrernensis**, *Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 122. France (Lower Miocene).

#### LV. TACHYERES, *Owen*.

(*Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii. p. 373, 1895.)

1. **cinereus** (*Gm.*). (p. 373.) Straits of Magellan,  
Chilian coasts.  
Falkland Is.

#### LVI. CLANGULA, *Leach*.

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 376.)

1. **clangula** (*Linn.*).  
[*glaucon* (*Linn.*) (p. 376.)] Arctic Europe, Asia,  
and N. America.  
S. Europe to N. India  
and China (*winter*).  
C. America (*winter*).  
West Indies (*winter*).
2. **islandica** (*Gm.*). (p. 383.) N. America. Iceland.  
C. United States (*winter*).
3. **albeola** (*Linn.*). (p. 385.) N. America.  
C. America (*winter*).  
Europe (*occ.*).

#### LVII. HARELDA, *Steph.*

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 388.)

1. **glacialis** (*Linn.*). (p. 389.) Arctic Europe, Asia,  
and America.  
S. Europe (*winter*).  
C. Asia (*winter*).  
China (*winter*).  
N. & C. Un. States (*winter*).

**LVIII. HISTRIONICUS, Less. 1828.**

(*Cosmonetta*, Kaup, 1829; *Salvad. Cat. B.* xvii. p. 394, 1895.)

1. **histrionicus** (*Linn.*). (p. 395.)  
 Ice land. N.E. Asia.  
 N. America.  
 Central U. States to  
 California (*winter*).  
 W. Europe (*occ. winter*).

**LIX. ŒDEmia, Fleming.**

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 399.)

1. **nigra** (*Linn.*). (p. 401.)  
 N. Europe & N. Asia.  
 W. Europe (*winter*).  
 Mediterranean Sea  
 (*winter, occ.*).
2. **americana**, Swains. & Richards. (p. 404.)  
 N. America. N.E. Asia.  
 United States (*winter*).  
 Japan (*winter*).
3. **fusca** (*Linn.*). (p. 406.)  
 [*carbo*, Pall.]  
 N. Europe to W. Siberia.  
 N. & C. Europe to Black  
 & Caspian Seas (*winter*).  
 ? Greenland (*acc.*).
4. **deglandi**, *Hp.* (p. 409.)  
 North America.  
 United States (*winter*).
5. **stejnegeri**, *Ridgw.*  
 [*car o* (*nee* Pall). (p. 411.)]  
 N.E. Asia,  
 China & Japan (*winter*).
6. **perspicillata** (*Linn.*). (p. 412.)  
 N. America. U. States &  
 West Indies (*winter*).  
 N.E. Asia.  
 W. Europe (*occ.*).

**LX. Camptolæmus, Gray.**

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 416.)

1. **labradorius** (*Gm.*). (p. 416.)  
 E. North America.  
 New Jersey & Great  
 Lakes (*winter*).  
 [*Extinct.*]

**LXI. HENICONETTA, Gray.**

(*Salvad. t. c.* p. 419.)

1. **stelleri** (*Pall.*). (p. 419.)  
 N. Europe. N. Asia.  
 W. Europe (*occ.*).  
 Arctic & Sub-Arctic  
 N. America.  
 Aleutian Is. (*winter*).

LXII. **ARCTONETTA**, *Gray*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 422, 1895.)

- 1.
- fischeri**
- (
- Brandt*
- ). (p. 422.)

Coast of Alaska.  
Bering Sea to Point  
Barrow.  
N.E. Asia, E. of the Delta  
of the Lena.\*LXIII. **SOMATERIA**, *Leach*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 423.)

- 1.
- dresseri**
- ,
- Sharpe*
- . (p. 424.)

N.E. America.  
Eastern U. S. & Great  
Lakes (*winter*).

- 2.
- mollissima**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p.
- <sup>o</sup>
- 425.)

W. Arctic Europe.  
Baltic Sea & N.W. Europe  
(*winter*)

- 3.
- borealis**
- ,
- Brehm*
- . (p. 428.)

Arctic America,  
Greenland.  
Northern U.S. (*winter*).

- 4.
- v-nigra**
- (
- Gray*
- ). (p. 430.)

N.W. America.  
N.E. Asia.LXIV. **ERIONETTA**, *Coues*.[*Somateria*, pt. (p. 423).]

- 5.
- spectabilis**
- (
- Linn.*
- ). (p. 432.)

Arctic W. Europe.  
Arctic N. America.  
United States (*winter*).  
N.W. Europe (*winter, occ.*).Sub-Family IX. *ERISMATURINÆ*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 436, 1895.)

LXV. **THALASSORNIS**, *Eyton*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 436.)

- 1.
- leuconotus**
- (
- Smith*
- ). (p. 436.)

S. Africa to Angola,  
E. Africa, N. to Shoa.

- 2.
- insularis**
- ,
- Richm.*
- , Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xix. Madagascar.
- 
- p. 678 (1897).

\* Bianchi, *in litt.*

LXVI. **NOMONYX**, *Ridgw.*

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 438, 1895.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>dominicus</b> ( <i>Linu.</i> ). (p. 438.) | Tropical S. America.<br>West Indies.<br>N. America ( <i>occ.</i> ). |
|---|---|

LXVII. **ERISMATURA**, *Bp.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 441.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>leucocephala</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 442.) | Mediterranean countries<br>to C. Asia. N.W. India<br>( <i>winter</i> ).<br>C. Europe ( <i>occ.</i> ). |
| 2. <b>jamaicensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 445.)    | N. America.<br>C. America & West<br>Indies ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Colombia ( <i>winter</i> ).          |
| 3. <b>maccoa</b> ( <i>Smith.</i> ). (p. 448.)      | S. Africa.<br>E. Africa, N. to Shoa.  |
| 4. <b>ferruginea</b> , <i>Eyton.</i> (p. 449.)     | Peru.   |
| 5. <b>æquatorialis</b> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 450.)  | Equator.  |
| 6. <b>vittata</b> , <i>Philippi.</i> (p. 450.)     | S. America (Chile,<br>Argentina, Patagonia).  |
| 7. <b>australis</b> ( <i>Gould.</i> ). (p. 454.)   | S. & W. Australia.<br>Tasmania.   |

LXVIII. **BIZIURA**, *Steph.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 452.)

- |   |                               |
|---|-------------------------------|
| 1. <b>lobata</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 452.)                                | Australia, Tasmania.          |
| 2. <b>lantouri</b> , <i>Forbes</i> , Tr. N.Z. Inst. xxiv. p. 188<br>(1892). | New Zealand<br>(Pleistocene). |

Sub-Family X. **MERGANETTINÆ.**

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 454, 1895.)

LXIX. **SALVADORINA**, *Rothsch. & Hartert.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 454.)

- |   |                             |
|---|-----------------------------|
| 1. <b>waigiucensis</b> , <i>Rothsch. &amp; Hartert.</i> (p. 454.) | Waigou,<br>S.E. New Guinea. |
|---|-----------------------------|

LXX. HYMENOLEMUS, *Gray*.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 455, 1895.)

1. *malacorhynchus* (*Gm.*). (p. 455.) New Zealand.

LXXI. MERGANETTA, *Gould*.

(Salvad. t. c. p. 457.)

1. *frænata*, *Salvad.* (p. 458.) Chilian Andes.  
 2. *armata*, *Gould.* (p. 458.) Chilian Andes.  
 3. *turneri*, *Sel. & Salv.* (p. 460.) Andes of S. Peru.  
 4. *garleppi*, *Berlepsch.* (p. 460.) Andes of Bolivia and Tucuman.  
 5. *leucogenys* (*Tschudi*). (p. 461.) Andes of Peru.  
 6. *colombiana*, *Des Murs.* (p. 462.) Andes of Colombia, Euador, & Venezuela.

## Sub-Family XI. MERGINÆ.

(Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 463, 1895.)

LXXII. MERGUS, *Linn.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 463.)

1. *albellus* (*Linn.*). (p. 464.) W. Europe & N. Asia.  
 S. Europe (*winter*).  
 N. Indian Peninsula,  
 China & Japan (*winter*).  
 N. America (*acc.*).

LXXIII. LOPHODYTES, *Reichenb.*

(Salvad. t. c. p. 468.)

1. *cucullatus* (*Linn.*). (p. 468.) N. America.  
 C. America (*winter*).  
 Greater Antilles (*winter*).  
 Greenland (*occ.*).  
 N.W. Europe (*occ.*).

**LXXIV. MERGANSER, *Briss.***

(*Salvad. Cat. B. xxvii. p. 471, 1895.*)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>merganser</i> ( <i>Linu.</i> ). (p. 472.)             | N. Europe & N. Asia.<br>S. Europe ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>China & Japan ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 2. <i>comatus</i> , <i>Salvad.</i> (p. 475.)                | C. Asia,<br>Himalayas to Assam,<br>W. Mongolin.  |
| 3. <i>americanus</i> , <i>Cass.</i> (p. 477.)               | N. America.<br>Aleutian Is.<br>United States ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 4. <i>squamatus</i> , <i>Goold.</i> (p. 478.)               | ? China.   |
| 5. <i>serrator</i> ( <i>Linu.</i> ). (p. 479.)              | N. Europe. W. Asia.<br>N. America.<br>Mediterranean Sea<br>( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Persian Gulf &<br>N.W. India ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>China & Japan ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>United States ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 6. <i>australis</i> ( <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> ). (p. 484.) | Auckland Is.   |
| 7. <i>brasilianus</i> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ). (p. 486.)         | S.E. Brazil.   |

**LXXV. *Concornis*, *Amegh.***

(*Amegh., Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv. p. 95, 1895.*)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <i>australis</i> , <i>Amegh. l. c.</i> | Patagonia (Miocene). |
|---|----------------------|

**LXXVI. *Eutlornis*, *Amegh.***

(*Amegh. l. c. p. 96.*)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <i>palagonicus</i> , <i>Amegh. l. c.</i> | Patagonia (Miocene). |
|---|----------------------|

INCERTÆ SEDIS.

**LXXVII. *Florornis*, *Amegh.***

(*Amegh. l. c. p. 97.*)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <i>clibus</i> , <i>Amegh. l. c.</i> | Patagonia (Miocene). |
|--|----------------------|

## Order XXI. GASTORNITHIFORMES.

## Family I. GASTORNITHIDÆ.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 357. 1891.)

I. *Gastornis*, Hébert.(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 357.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>parisensis</i> . Hébert. (L., p. 357.)      | France (Lower Eocene).  |
| 2. <i>klaasseni</i> . E. T. Newton. (L., p. 358.) | England (Lower Eocene). |
| 3. <i>edwardsi</i> . Lemoine. (L., p. 358.)       | France (Lower Eocene).  |

II. *Dagornis*, Owen.(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 359.)

- |   |                   |
|---|-------------------|
| 1. <i>londinensis</i> . Owen. (L., p. 359.) | England (Eocene). |
|---|-------------------|

III. *Kemiornis*, Lemoine.

(Lemoine, Rech. Ois. Foss. Rheims, ii. p. 158, 1881.)

- |  |                        |
|--|------------------------|
| 1. <i>minor</i> . Lydekker, <i>t. c.</i> p. 360. | France (Lower Eocene). |
|--|------------------------|

IV. *Diatryma*, Cope.

(Cope, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad. 1876 p. 10.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <i>gigantea</i> . Cope, <i>t. c.</i> p. 11. | New Mexico (Eocene). |
|--|----------------------|

V. *Macrorornis*, Seeley.

(Seeley, Ann. &amp; Mag. Nat. Hist. (3) xviii. p. 110, 1866.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>tanapus</i> . Seeley, <i>t. c.</i> | England (Upper Eocene). |
|--|-------------------------|



Order XXII. ICHTHYORNITHIFORMES.

Family I. ICHTHYORNITHIDÆ.

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 201, 1891.)

I. *Apatornis*, Marsh.

(Marsh, Amer. J. Sci. v. p. 162, 1873.)

- |   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| 1. <i>reflexa</i> (Marsh, <i>l. c.</i> v. p. 74). | W. Kansas (Middle Cretaceous). |
|---|--------------------------------|

II. *Cimolopteryx*, Marsh.

(Marsh, Amer. J. Sci. xlv. p. 175, 1892.)

- |  |                       |
|--|-----------------------|
| 1. <i>rara</i> , Marsh, <i>l. c.</i>   | Wyoming (Cretaceous). |
| 2. <i>refusa</i> , Marsh, <i>l. c.</i> | Wyoming (Cretaceous). |

III. *Graculabius*, Marsh.

(Marsh, Amer. J. Sci. xlv. p. 83, 1893.)

- |   |                          |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>brilor</i> , Marsh, <i>op. cit.</i> iii. p. 363 (1872). | New Jersey (Cretaceous). |
| 2. <i>pumilus</i> , Marsh, <i>l. c.</i> p. 363.               | New Jersey (Cretaceous). |

IV. *Ichthyornis*, Marsh.

(Marsh, Amer. J. Sci. iv. p. 344, 1872.)

- |   |                           |
|---|---------------------------|
| 1. <i>dispar</i> , Marsh, <i>l. c.</i>                        | N.W. Kansas (Cretaceous)  |
| 2. <i>agilis</i> , Marsh, <i>op. cit.</i> v. p. 230 (1873).   | W. Kansas (Cretaceous).   |
| 3. <i>anceps</i> , Marsh, <i>op. cit.</i> iii. p. 361 (1872). | W. Kansas (Cretaceous).   |
| 4. <i>lentus</i> , Marsh, <i>op. cit.</i> xiv. p. 253 (1877). | Texas (Cretaceous).       |
| 5. <i>tener</i> , Marsh, <i>Odontorn.</i> p. 198 (1880).      | N.W. Kansas (Cretaceous). |
| 6. <i>validus</i> , Marsh, <i>l. c.</i> p. 198.               | N.W. Kansas (Cretaceous). |
| 7. <i>victor</i> , Marsh, Amer. J. Sci. xi. p. 511 (1876).    | Kansas (Cretaceous).      |

V. *Laornis*, Marsh.

(Marsh, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad. 1870, p. 5.)

- |  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| 1. <i>edwardsianus</i> , Marsh, <i>l. c.</i> | New Jersey (Cretaceous). |
|--|--------------------------|

## Order XXIII. PELECANIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 76, 1891.)

## Family 1. PHALACROCORACIDÆ.

(Ogilvie Grant, *Cat. B.* xxvi. p. 330, 1898.)I. PHALACROCORAX, *Briss.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 330.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>carbo</i> ( <i>Lin.</i> ). (p. 340.)                     | Europe. N. Asia.<br>Greenland.<br>E. N. America to Georgia.<br>Africa.<br>Indian Peninsula to China<br>& Australia.   |
| 2. <i>filamentosus</i> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Schl.</i> ). (p. 350.) | E. Siberia,<br>Japan, China.  |
| 3. <i>lucidus</i> ( <i>Licht.</i> ). (p. 351.)                 | Tropical Africa.<br>Cape Verde Is.  |
| 4. <i>capensis</i> ( <i>Sparrrn.</i> ). (p. 352.)              | S. Africa to Natal, W. to<br>Lower Congo.   |
| 5. <i>gaimardi</i> ( <i>Garnot.</i> ). (p. 353.)               | Western S. America.   |
| 6. <i>punctatus</i> ( <i>Sparrrn.</i> ). (p. 354.)             | New Zealand.  |
| 7. <i>featherstoni</i> , <i>Buller.</i> (p. 356.)              | Chatham Is.   |
| 8. <i>persperrillatus</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 357.)             | Bering Isl. ( <i>extinct</i> ).   |
| 9. <i>bicristatus</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 358.)                 | E. Siberia,<br>Kuril Is.,<br>Kamchatka,<br>Alaska.  |
| 10. <i>pelagicus</i> , <i>Palk.</i> (p. 360.)                  | Kamchatka,<br>Aleutian Is.<br>Kuril Is. ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>N. Japan ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 11. <i>robustus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 360, pt.)*             | Alaska,<br>S. to Washington Terr.   |

---

\* This form is recognized in the A. O. U. 'Check-List,' but is disallowed by Mr. Ogilvie Grant.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 12. <b>resplendens</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 360, pt.) * | Western N. America,<br>Washington Terr. to<br>W. Mexico.                       |
| 13. <b>penicillatus</b> ( <i>Brandt</i> ). (p. 363.)   | Western N. America.  |
| 14. <b>graculus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 364.)        | Coasts of W. Europe.<br>Faeroes, Iceland.                                      |
| 15. <b>desmaresti</b> , <i>Payr.</i> (p. 368.)         | Mediterranean,<br>Black & Caspian Seas.  |
| 16. <b>chalconotus</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 369.)        | New Zealand.   |
| 17. <b>auritus</b> ( <i>Less.</i> ). (p. 370.)         | Eastern & Central<br>N. America.<br>West Indies.                               |
| 18. <b>cincinatus</b> ( <i>Brandt</i> ). (p. 373.)     | Western N. America.  |
| 19. <b>neglectus</b> ( <i>Wahlb.</i> ). (p. 374.)      | S. Africa.   |
| 20. <b>fuscicollis</b> , <i>Steph.</i> (p. 375.)       | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Burmese countries.                             |
| 21. <b>sulcirostris</b> ( <i>Brandt</i> ). (p. 376.)   | Australia.<br>New Zealand.<br>Austro-Malayan Is. to<br>S. Borneo.              |
| 22. <b>vigua</b> ( <i>L.</i> ). (p. 378.)              | S. & C. America,<br>N. to Texas.   |
| 23. <b>mexicanus</b> ( <i>Brandt</i> ). (p. 381.)      | Valley of the Lower Mis-<br>sissippi to W. Mex co,<br>Guatemala,<br>Nicaragua. |
| 24. <b>carunculatus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 384.)      | Queen Charlotte Sound,<br>New Zealand.   |
| 25. <b>onslowi</b> , <i>Forbes.</i> (p. 385.)          | Chatham Is.  |
| 26. <b>stewarti</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 386.)  | S. Isl., New Zealand;<br>Stewart Isl., N. Z.                                   |
| 27. <b>colensoi</b> , <i>Buller.</i> (p. 386.)         | Auckland Is.   |
| 28. <b>campbelli</b> ( <i>Falhol.</i> ). (p. 387.)     | Campbell Isl.  |

---

\* This form is recognized in the A. O. U. 'Check-List,' but is not considered to be distinct by Mr. Ogilvie Grant.

29. *bougainvillii* (*Less.*). (p. 387.) Western S. America  
(Peru, Chile).
30. *magellanicus* (*Gm.*). (p. 388.) Southern S. America,  
Falkland Is.
31. *atriceps* (*King*). (p. 390.) South-western S. America.  
? S. Georgia.
32. *albiventer* (*Less.*). (p. 392.) Straits of Magellan.  
Falkland Is.
33. *traversi*, *Rothsch.*, Bull. B. O. C. viii. p. xxi  
(1898). Macquarie Is.
34. *verrucosus* (*Cab.*). (p. 393.) Kerguelen Isl.,  
? Crozette Is.
35. *varius* (*Gm.*). (p. 394.) New Zealand.
36. *gouldi* (*Salvad.*). (p. 396.) Louisiade Arch.,  
E. & S. Australia,  
Tasmania.
37. *hypoleucus* (*Brandt*). (p. 397.) W. Australia.
38. *melanoleucus* (*L.*). (p. 398.) Australia.  
New Zealand.  
New Guinea,  
Moluccas,  
Lesser Sunda Is.
39. *brevirostris*, *Gould*. (p. 400.) New Zealand.  
Chatham Is.
40. *javanicus* (*Horsf.*). (p. 402.) Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Indo-Chinese countries,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.
41. *pygmæus* (*Gm.*). (p. 405.) C. & S. Europe.  
C. Asia to E. Siberia.
42. *africanus* (*Gm.*). (p. 407.) Egypt.  
Tropical (E. & S.) Africa,  
Madagascar.
43. 5p., *Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 51 (1891). New Zealand  
(Pleistocene).
44. 5p., *Lydekker*, t. c. p. 52. New Zealand  
(Pleistocene).
45. 5p., *Lydekker*, t. c. p. 53. Siwalik Hills (Pliocene).

46. *intermedius* (*Milne-Edw.*). (L., p. 53.) France (Middle Miocene).  
 47. *miocœnus* (*Milne-Edw.*). (L., p. 54.) France (Lower Miocene).  
 48. *littoralis* (*Milne-Edw.*). (L., p. 56.) France (Lower Miocene).  
 49. *idahoensis* (*Marsh.*, Amer. J. Sci. 1870, p. 217.) Idaho, U.S.A. (Pliocene).  
 50. *pampayanus*, *Morron & Merc.*, An. Mus. La Plata, i.  
 p. 19, pl. xviii. fig. 8 (1891). Argentina (Pliocene).  
 51. *major*, *Forbes*, Trans. N.Z. Inst. xxiv. p. 189 (1892). New Zealand  
 (Pleistocene).  
 52. *marropus* (*Cope*, Bull. U.S. Geol. Surv. iv. no. 2,  
 p. 386, 1878). Oregon (Pliocene).

II. *Pallasicarbo*, *Coues*, MSS. 1898.

1. *perspicillatus* (*Pall.*). (p. 357.) Bering Isl.  
 [Extinct.]

III. *NANNOPTERUM*, gen. n.\*

(*Phalacrocorax*, pt., *Rothsch.* Bull. B. O. C. vii. p. lii,  
 1897; *Ogilvie Grant*, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 655, 1898.)

1. *harrisi*, *Rothsch. l. c.* (p. 655.) Narborough Isl.,  
 Galapagos Is.

IV. *Actiornis*, *Lydekker*.

(*Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 56, 1891.)

1. *anglitens*, *Lydekker, l. c.* England  
 (Upper Eocene)

Family II. *ODONTOPTERYGIDÆ*.

(*Lydekker*, Cat. Foss. B. p. 57, 1891.)

I. *Odontopteryx*, *Owen*.

(*Lydekker, l. c.* p. 57.)

1. *totipica*, *Owen.* (L., p. 57.) England  
 (Lower Eocene)

\* *Phalacrocorax* alis brevissimis, quibus minimè volare potest avis incepta.

Family III. **PLOTIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 410, 1898.)

I. **PLOTUS**, *Linn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 410.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>rufus</b> , <i>Daud.</i> (p. 412.)   | N. Syria<br>(Lake of Antioch).<br>Tropical Africa.<br>Madagascar.   |
| 2. <b>melanogaster</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 414.)                                     | Mesopotamia,<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Indo-Malayan Peninsula,<br>Borneo,<br>Philippine Is.,<br>Celebes. |
| 3. <b>novæ-hollandiæ</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 417.)                                   | Australia.<br>New Zealand.<br>S.E. New Guinea.  |
| 4. <b>anhinga</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 419.)  | Tropical N. America.<br>C. & S. America.  |
| 5. <b>nanus</b> . <i>E. Newt. &amp; Gadow</i> , Tr. Z. S. xiii. p. 288<br>(1893).    | Mauritius (Pleistocene).  |
| 6. <b>parvus</b> . <i>De Vis</i> , Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. iii.<br>p. 1286 (1888). | Queensland<br>(Post-Tertiary).  |

Family IV. **SULIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 423.)

I. **SULA**, *Briss.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 423.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>bassana</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 425.)   | N. Atlantic.<br>Gulf of Mexico ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>N. Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Canary Is. ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <b>serrator</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 428.)     | Australia.<br>New Zealand.   |
| 3. <b>capensis</b> ( <i>Licht.</i> ). (p. 429.) | S. Africa to Zanzibar and<br>Lower Congo.  |

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 4. <b>cyanops</b> ( <i>Sandev.</i> ). (p. 432.)                                      | S. Tropical Seas.  |
| 5. <b>abbotti</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. xvi, p. 599 (1893).         | Assumption Isl.<br>Indian Ocean.                                 |
| 6. <b>piscatrix</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 432.)                                      | S. Atlantic.<br>Indian & Australian Seas.<br>Oceania.            |
| 7. <b>websteri</b> , <i>Rothsch.</i> , Bull. B. O. C. vii, p. liii (1898). (p. 655.) | Clarion Isl. to Lower<br>California.                             |
| 8. <b>variegata</b> ( <i>Tschudi</i> ). (p. 434.)                                    | Western S. America.  |
| 9. <b>nebouxii</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (p. 435.)                                     | Western America<br>(Lower California to<br>Chile).               |
| 10. <b>sula</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 436.)  | Tropical Atlantic.<br>Indian, Australian, and<br>Pacific Oceans. |
| 11. <b>brewsteri</b> , <i>Goss.</i> (p. 440.)  | W. America<br>(Lower California to<br>Galapagos Is.).            |
| 12. <b>arbernensis</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 46.)          | France (Lower Miocene).  |
| 13. <b>ronzoni</b> , <i>Gerv.</i> (Lyd. t. c. p. 46.)                                | France (Lower Miocene)   |
| 14. <b>pygmaea</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , Bibl. Haut Études, vi, art. v. (1874).      | France (Miocene).  |
| 15. <b>lorostyla</b> , <i>Cope</i> , Tr. Amer. Phil. Soc. xiv, p. 236 (1872).        | N. Carolina (Miocene).   |

Family V. **FREGATIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi, p. 442, 1898.)

**I. FREGATA**, *Briss.*

(Ogilvie Grant, t. c. p. 442.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>aquila</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 443.) | Tropical & Sub-tropical<br>Oceans of both hemi-<br>spheres. |
| 2. <b>ariel</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ) (p. 447)    | Tropical & Sub-tropical<br>Indian and Pacific<br>Oceans.    |

Family VI. **PHAETHONTIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 442, 1898.)

1. **PHAETHON**, *Linn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 450.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>rubricauda</i> , <i>Bodd.</i> (p. 451.)          | Tropical Indian & Pacific<br>Oceans.<br>Lower California ( <i>acc.</i> ). |
| 2. <i>lepturus</i> , <i>Daud.</i> (p. 453.)            | Tropical Atlantic, Indian,<br>& Pacific Oceans.                           |
| 3. <i>fulvus</i> ( <i>Brandt.</i> ) (p. 455.)          | Christmas Isl., Indian<br>Ocean.  |
| 4. <i>americanus</i> , <i>Ogilvie Grant.</i> (p. 456.) | S.E. North America<br>(Bermudas to West<br>Indian Is.).                   |
| 5. <i>æthereus</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 457.)            | Tropical Atlantic and<br>Pacific Oceans.                                  |
| 6. <i>indicus</i> , <i>Hume.</i> (p. 459.)             | Indian Ocean.   |

Family VII. **PELECANIDÆ.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Cat. B. xxvi. p. 460, 1898.)

1. **PELECANUS**, *Linn.*(Ogilvie Grant, *t. c.* p. 460.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>onocrotalus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 462.)  | S. Europe.<br>Africa.<br>N.W. India.   |
| 2. <i>roseus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 466.)       | Indian Peninsula to<br>China and S. to Indo-<br>Malayan Is.<br>S.E. Europe.<br>Africa. |
| 3. <i>crispus</i> , <i>Bruch.</i> (p. 468.)   | S. Europe to N.W. India,<br>Mongolia, & China.   |
| 4. <i>philippensis</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 471.) | Indian Peninsula to<br>China & the Philippine<br>Is.                                   |



- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 5. <i>rufescens</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 474.)   | Tropical N. E. Africa.                                       |
| 6. <i>fuscus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 476.)  | Gulf of Mexico,<br>West Indies.                              |
| 7. <i>californicus</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 479.)   | Western N. America to<br>C. America and Gala-<br>pagos Arch. |
| 8. <i>thagus</i> , <i>Mol.</i> (p. 480.)   | W. S. America<br>(Peru to Chile).                            |
| 9. <i>erythrorhynchus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 481.)   | N. America.<br>C. America ( <i>winter</i> ).                 |
| 10. <i>conspicillatus</i> , <i>Temm.</i> (p. 483.)   | Australia.<br>Tasmania.<br>New Guinea.                       |
| 11. <i>caulleryi</i> , <i>Davies</i> (Lydekker, <i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 37.)                   | Siwalik Hills (Lower<br>Pliocene).                           |
| 12. <i>stibaleusis</i> , <i>Davies.</i> (L., p. 39.)   | Siwalik Hills (Older<br>Pliocene).                           |
| 13. <i>intermedius</i> , <i>Fraas.</i> (L., p. 39.)  | Bavaria (Middle Mio-<br>cene).                               |
| 14. <i>sp.</i> (L., p. 44.)  | Bavaria (Middle Mio-<br>cene).                               |
| 15. <i>fraasi</i> , <i>Lydekker.</i> (L., p. 44.)  | Bavaria (Middle Mio-<br>cene).                               |
| 16. <i>gracilis</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (L., p. 45.)   | France (Lower Miocene).                                      |
| 17. <i>probus</i> , <i>De Vis</i> , <i>Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W.</i> (2)<br>vi. p. 441 (1892). | Queensland (Pleistocene).                                    |

Family VIII. PELAGORNITHIDÆ.

1. *Pelagornis*, *Lydekker.*

(Lydekker, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 47, 1891.)

1. *miocenus*, *Lydekker, l. c.*

France (Miocene).

II. *Argillornis*, *Owen*.(Lydekker, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 47, 1891.)

1. *longipennis*, *Owen*. (*Lydekker, l. c.*) England (Lower Eocene).

III. *Uiptornis*, *Amegh*.(Amegh., *Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent.* xv. p. 99, 1895.)

1. *hesternus*, *Amegh, l. c.* Patagonia (Miocene).

## Order XXIV. CATHARTIDIFORMES.

(Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 78, 1891.)

## Family I. CATHARTIDÆ.

I. SARCORHAMPHUS, *Dum.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 20, 1874.)

1. *gryphus* (*Lin.*). (p. 20.) Andes of Ecuador, Peru,  
Chile, and Patagonia,  
N. to Rio Negro.
2. *æquatorialis*, *Sharpe*. (p. 21.) Ecuador.  
? Colombia.

II. GYPAGUS, *Vieill.*(*Cathartes*, nec Ill., *Sharpe, t. c.* p. 22.)

1. *papa* (*Lin.*). (p. 22.) Mexico to Panama.  
Tropical S. America.

III. CATHARISTES, *Vieill.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 23.)

1. *urubu* (*Vieill.*). (p. 24.)\* Tropical S. America.  
C. America.  
E. & S. United States.

IV. CATHARTES, *Illig.*[*Rhinogryphus*, *Ridgw.* (p. 455); *Ænops*, *Sharpe* (p. 25).]

1. *aura* (*Lin.*). (p. 25.) N. & C. America.  
Tropical S. America  
(*winter*).
2. *falklandicus* (*Sharpe*). (p. 27.) Falkland Is.,  
Patagonia, Chile.
3. *perniger* (*Sharpe*). (p. 26.) Guiana,  
Amazonia, Peru.

\* (*f. Coues, Auk*, xvii. p. 84 (Jan. 1899).)

4. **burrovianus**, *Cass.*, Proc. Acad. Philad. ii. p. 212 (1845). Amazonia, Guiana,  
N. to E. Mexico.  
[*urubitinga*, Pelz. (p. 28.)]

V. **PSEUDOGRYPHUS**, *Ridgw.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 455, 1874.)

1. **californianus** (*Shaw & Nodder*). (p. 28.) Southern California to  
Lower California.

VI. **Palaeoborus**, *Coues*.

(Coues, Key N. A. B. 1884, p. 822.)

1. **umbrosus** (*Cope*, Proc. Acad. Philad. 1874, p. 151). New Mexico (Pliocene).

Order XXV. ACCIPITRIFORMES.

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 78, 1891.)

Sub-Order I. SERPENTARIII.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 78.)

Family I. SERPENTARIIDÆ.

I. SERPENTARIUS, *Cuv.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 44, 1874.)

1. **serpentarius** (*Miller*). S. & E. Africa.  
[*secretarius*, Cat. p. 45.]
2. **gambiensis**, *Ogilby*. (p. 45, pt) \* Senegambia, Sudan,  
to Shoa.
3. **robustus**, *Milne-Edw.* (Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 33.) France (Lower Miocene)

Sub-Order II. ACCIPITRES.

(Sharpe, Classif. B. p. 78, 1891.)

Family I. VULTURIDÆ.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 2, 1874.)

I. VULTUR, *Briss.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 2.)

1. **monachus** (*Linn.*). (p. 3.) S. Europe. N.E. Africa.  
C. Asia to India & China.

\* Count S. Lydekker considers that the Secretary-bird of the Sudan is distinct from the South-African bird.

II. GYPS, *Saviigny.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 4, 1874.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>fulvus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 6.)<br>[ <i>hispaniolensis</i> , Sharpe, Cat. p. 6.]   | S. & C. Europe.<br>N. Africa & Sudan.                                |
| 2. <b>fulvescens</b> , <i>Hume.</i> (p. 7.)   | Afghanistan,<br>N. India.  |
| 3. <b>himalayensis</b> , <i>Hume.</i> (p. 8.)   | Himalayas, Tibet,<br>Turkestan.                                      |
| 4. <b>kolbi</b> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 8, pl. i.)  | S. Africa.   |
| 5. <b>rueppelli</b> ( <i>Brehm</i> ). (p. 9.)   | W. Egypt,<br>N.E. Africa,<br>E. Africa to Transvaal,<br>Damara-land. |
| 6. <b>indicus</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 10.)<br>[ <i>tenuirostris</i> , <i>Hodg.</i> , <i>Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind.</i> ,<br><i>Birds</i> , iii. p. 322, 1895.] | Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula.     |
| 7. <b>pallescens</b> , <i>Hume.</i> (p. 11.)<br>[ <i>indicus</i> , <i>Scop. teste</i> <i>Blanford</i> , <i>t. c.</i> p. 323.]                                 | N.W. India.  |
| 8. <b>melitensis</b> , <i>Lydekker</i> , <i>P. Z. S.</i> 1890, p. 404; <i>id.</i><br><i>Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 29.  | Malta (Pleistocene).   |

III. PSEUDOGYPS, *Sharpe.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 11.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>bengalensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 11.)   | Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula. |
| 2. <b>africanus</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> ). (p. 12.) | Tropical Africa.   |

IV. OTOGYPS, *Gray.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 13.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>auricularis</b> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 13.) | Tropical Africa,<br>Egypt.<br>S. Europe ( <i>occ.</i> ). |
| 2. <b>calvus</b> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 14.)      | Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese countries.             |

V. LOPHOGYPS, *Bp.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 15.)

- |   |                  |
|---|------------------|
| 1. <b>occipitalis</b> ( <i>Burch.</i> ). (p. 15.) | Tropical Africa. |
|---|------------------|

VI. **NEOPHRON**, *Savign.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 16, 1874.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>percnopterus</b> ( <i>Linm.</i> ). (p. 17.) | S. Europe. Africa.<br>Mediterraneo-Persic<br>Sub-region. |
| 2. <b>ginginianus</b> ( <i>Loth.</i> ). (p. 18.)  | Indian Peninsula.  |

VII. **NECROSYRTES**, *Gloger.*

(*Neophron*, pt., Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 16.]

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>pileatus</b> ( <i>Burch.</i> ). (p. 18.) | S. Africa.                                      |
| 2. <b>monachus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 19.)  | N.E. Africa.<br>E. Africa: Sudan.<br>W. Africa. |

INCERTÆ SEDIS.

VIII. **Lithornis**, *Owen.*

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 34.)

- |  |                        |
|--|------------------------|
| 1. <b>vulturinus</b> , <i>Owen.</i> (L., p. 35.) | England (Lower Eocene) |
|--|------------------------|

IX. **Teracus**, *Aymard.*

(Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 28.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <b>lufforatis</b> , <i>Aymard.</i> (L., p. 28.) | France (Lower Miocene). |
|--|-------------------------|

Family II. **FALCONIDÆ.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 30, 1874.)

Sub-Family I. **POLYBORINÆ.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 30.)

I. **POLYBORUS**, *Vieill.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 31.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>tharus</b> ( <i>Muls.</i> ). (p. 31.)   | Brazil & Amazona, S. to<br>Str. of Magellan.   |
| 2. <b>cheriway</b> ( <i>Joy.</i> ). (p. 33.)  | S. United States & Lower<br>California to C. America,<br>Colombia, Ecuador,<br>Guana, Trinidad,<br>Cuba. |
| 3. <b>pallidus</b> , <i>Aison</i> , Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington,<br>xii. p. 8 (1898). | Tres Marias Is.  |
| 4. <b>lutosus</b> , <i>Kellogg.</i> , Bull. U.S. Geol. Surv. i. p. 489<br>(1876).     | Guadalupe Is.,<br>California.  |

II. *IBYCTER*, *Vieill.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 34, 1874.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>ater</i> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ). (p. 35.)            | Brazil.<br>Amazonia to Guiana and<br>Ecuador  |
| 2. ? <i>fasciatus</i> ( <i>Spir.</i> ). (p. 34, note.) | Brazil.   |
| 3. <i>americanus</i> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 36.)        | Brazil and Amazonia to<br>Ecuador & Colombia.<br>C. America to Honduras<br>& Guatemala. |
| 4. <i>megalopterus</i> ( <i>Meyen.</i> ). (p. 36.)     | Andes of Peru, Chile, and<br>Bolivia.   |
| 5. <i>albigularis</i> ( <i>Gould.</i> ). (p. 37.)      | Patagonia.  |
| 6. <i>carunculatus</i> ( <i>Des Murs.</i> ). (p. 38.)  | Ecuador, Colombia.  |
| 7. <i>australis</i> ( <i>Gim.</i> ). (p. 39.)          | Falkland Is.  |

III. *MILVAGO*, *Spir.*(*Ibycter*, pt., Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 39.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>chimachima</i> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ). (p. 40.) | Brazil, Amazonia,<br>Guiana, Colombia,<br>Panama. |
| 2. <i>chimango</i> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ). (p. 41.)   | S.E. Brazil,<br>Chile to Straits of<br>Magellan.  |

Sub-Family II. *ACCIPITRINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 46, 1874.)

IV. *POLYBOROIDES*, *Smith.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 47.)

- |   |                 |
|---|-----------------|
| 1. <i>radiatus</i> ( <i>Scop.</i> ). (p. 48.) | Madagascar.     |
| 2. <i>typicus</i> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 48.)    | Tropical Africa |

V. *Harpagornis*, *Haast.*

(Haast, Trans. N.Z. Inst. iv. p. 192, 1891.)

- |  |                               |
|--|-------------------------------|
| 1. <i>moorei</i> : <i>Haast, t. c.</i> | New Zealand<br>(Pleistocene). |
|--|-------------------------------|

VI. **CIRCUS**, *Lacép.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 50, 1874.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>cyaneus</b> ( <i>Linm.</i> ). (p. 52.)   | N. Europe & N. Asia.<br>N.E. Africa.<br>Indian Peninsula and<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 2. <b>hudsonius</b> ( <i>Linm.</i> ). (p. 55.)   | N. America.<br>C. America ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Bahamas ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Cuba ( <i>winter</i> ).  |
| 3. <b>cinereus</b> , <i>Vieill.</i> (p. 56.)   | S. Brazil to Peru, S. to<br>Chile & Str. of Magellan.<br>Falkland Is.  |
| 4. <b>spilonotus</b> , <i>Kaup.</i> (p. 58.)   | E. Siberia.<br>China & Indo-Burmese<br>countries ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Malay Archipelago<br>( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 5. <b>maillardi</b> , <i>Verr.</i> (p. 59.)  | Réunion Is.<br>Comoro Is.  |
| 6. <b>macroscelis</b> , <i>A. Newton.</i> (p. 73.)   | Madagascar.  |
| 7. <b>spilothorax</b> , <i>Salvul. &amp; D'Alb.</i> , Ann. Mus. Civie.<br>Genov. vii. p. 807 (1875). | S.E. New Guinea.   |
| 8. <b>maurus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 60.)  | S. Africa  |
| 9. <b>melanoleucus</b> ( <i>Forst.</i> ). (p. 61.)   | E. Siberia, Mongolia.<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Philippines ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>N.E. Indian Peninsula &<br>Indo-Chinese countries<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 10. <b>maculosus</b> <i>Vieill.</i> (p. 62.)   | S. America   |
| 11. <b>assimilis</b> , <i>J. &amp; S.</i> (p. 63.)   | E. Australia<br>Celebes  |
| 12. <b>pygargus</b> <i>Linm.</i> (p. 64.)  | Temperate Europe & Asia.<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Indian Peninsula ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ).                                       |

13. **abdullæ**, *Florrieke*, Orn. MB. iv. p. 155 (1896). Caucasus.
14. **macrurus** (*S. G. Gm.*). (p. 67.) E. Europe & Temperate Asia.  
Africa (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula and China (*winter*).
15. **æruginosus** (*Linn.*). (p. 69.) Temperate Europe.  
Siberia.  
China (*winter*).  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
N. Africa (*winter*).
16. **ranivorus** (*Daud.*). (p. 71.) S. Africa.
17. **gouldi**, *Bp.* (p. 72.) S. & E. Australia.  
New Zealand.
18. **wolfi**, *Gurney*. (p. 72, pt.) New Caledonia.  
Fiji Is.
19. **hamiltoni**, *H. O. Forbes*, Trans. N.Z. Inst. xxiv. p. 186 (1892). New Zealand (Pleistocene).
20. **trautonsti**, *H. O. Forbes*, *t. c.* p. 186. New Zealand (Pleistocene).

VII. MICRASTUR, *Gray*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 74, 1874.)

1. **melanoleucus** (*Vieill.*). (p. 75.) C. & S. America.
2. **mirandollei** (*Schl.*). (p. 76.) Amazonia, Guiana,  
Panama.
3. **ruficollis** (*Vieill.*). (p. 76.) Brazil & Amazonia,  
Guiana, Venezuela.
4. **pelzelni**, *Widyw.*, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad. 1875, p. 494. Upper Amazonia.
5. **galvicollis** (*Vieill.*). (p. 78.) Brazil, Amazonia,  
Colombia, Peru.
6. **guerilla**, *Cass.* (p. 79.) C. America.  
Ecuador.
7. **jugularis**, *Gurney*, List Diurn. B. Prey, pp. 25. 117 (1884). Brazil.  
Venezuela,  
Colombia.
8. **zonotherax** (*Cab.*). (p. 79.) Colombia,  
Venezuela.



VIII. GERANOSPIZIAS, *Sundev.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 80, 1874.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>cærulescens</i> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ). (p. 81.) | Tropical S. America.<br>Brazil, Bolivia,<br>Ecuador to Panama. |
| 2. <i>niger</i> ( <i>Du Bus</i> ). (p. 82.)        | C. America.<br>Mexico to Panama.                               |
| 3. <i>gracilis</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 81, pt.)  | Brazil,<br>Paraguay.   |

IX. UROTRIORCHIS, *Sharpe.*

(Sharpe, *l. c.* p. 83.)

- |  |            |
|--|------------|
| 1. <i>macrurus</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 83.) | W. Africa. |
|--|------------|

X. PARABUTEO, *Ridgw.*, in B., B., & R. Hist. N. Amer. B. iii.  
p. 248 (1874).

[*Antenor*, Ridgw. (nec Montf.), Pr. Bost. Soc. N. H. xvi.  
p. 63 (1873).

*Erythrocnemus*, Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 84 (1874).]

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>unicinctus</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 85.)   | Tropical S. America.                                       |
| 2. <i>harrisi</i> ( <i>Audub.</i> ). (p. 85, pt.) | S. United States.<br>Lower California.<br>Central America. |

XI. MELIERAX, *Gray.*

(Sharpe, *l. c.* p. 86.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>canorus</i> ( <i>Achoboh</i> ). (p. 87.)  | E. Africa   |
| 2. <i>poliopterus</i> , <i>Cab.</i> (p. 88.)<br>[ <i>sondiensis</i> , Oscar Neumann, Orn. M.B. v. p. 192.<br>(1897).] | E. Africa-Somali-land<br>S. Kordofano.            |
| 3. <i>polyzonus</i> <i>Repp.</i> (p. 88.)   | N. Africa-Sardinia<br>to Madagascar<br>S. Arabia. |
| 4. <i>mechowi</i> , <i>Cab.</i> , J. f. O. 1882, p. 229.  | ALGERIA<br>Dyabulund to<br>Masana-land.           |

5. ?*metabates*, *Heugl.* (p. 92.) White Nile.
6. *gabar* (*Daud.*) (p. 89.) S. Africa.  
E. & N.E. Africa.
7. *niger* (*Vieill.*) (p. 91.) S. Africa.  
E. & N.E. Africa.

XII. *ASTUR*, *Lacép.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 92, 1874.)

1. *palumbarius* (*Linn.*) (p. 95.) N. & C. Europe.  
Siberia.  
Himalayas.
2. *hensti*, *Schl.* (p. 97.) Madagascar.
3. *candidissimus*, *Dyb.*, Bull. Soc. Zool. France, viii. p. 353 (1883). Kamtchatka.
4. *atricapillus* (*Wils.*) (p. 99.) N. America.
5. *striatulus*, *Ridgw.* (p. 456.) Western N. America  
(Sitka to Sierra Nevada).
6. *tachiro* (*Daud.*) (p. 99.) S.E. Africa.
7. *unduliventer* (*Rüpp.*) (p. 99, pt.) N.E. Africa.
8. *sparsimfasciatus*, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. iii. p. 97 (1895). Zanzibar Isl.
9. *castanilius* (*Bp.*) (p. 80.) W. Africa.  
[*morroscelides*, *Hartl.* (p. 100.)]
10. *toussenelii*, *Verr.* (p. 101.) W. Africa.
11. *trinotatus* (*Bp.*) (p. 101.) N. Celebes.
12. *hæsitandus* (*Hartert*, Nov. Zool. iii. p. 162, 1896). S. Celebes.
13. *henicogrammus*, *Gray.* (p. 124.) Moluccas (Halmahéra,  
[*muellri*, *Wall.* (p. 102.)] Morotai).
14. *icgaster* (*Müll. & Schl.*) (p. 104.) Moluccas (Amboina,  
Ceram).

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 15. <b>etorques</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> , Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov. vii. p. 901, 1878).     | New Guinea,<br>Salawati Isl.,<br>Jobi Isl., Mafor Isl.             |
| 16. <b>dampieri</b> , <i>Gurney</i> , Ibis, 1882, p. 453.                              | Bismarck Archipelago.  |
| 17. <b>pulchellus</b> , <i>Ramsay</i> , Journ. Linn. Soc. xvi. p. 131 (1881).          | Solomon Is.<br>(Cape Pitt, Florida Isl.).                          |
| 18. <b>miscriensis</b> ( <i>Salvad.</i> , Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov. vii. p. 904, 1875).  | Misori & Jobi Is.,<br>N.W. New Guinea.                             |
| 19. <b>shebæ</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , P. Z. S. 1888, p. 183.                              | Solomon Is.<br>(Guadalecanar).                                     |
| 20. <b>sylvestris</b> ( <i>Wall.</i> ). (p. 104.)                                      | Lesser Sunda Is.<br>(Flores).                                      |
| 21. <b>sumbaensis</b> ( <i>A. B. Meyer</i> , Abhandl. Ber. Mus. Dresd. 1892-93, p. 7). | Lesser Sunda Is.<br>(Sumba).                                       |
| 22. <b>trivirgatus</b> ( <i>Tenn.</i> ). (p. 105.)                                     | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Indo-Malayan Is.,<br>Formosa.      |
| 23. <b>rufitinctus</b> , <i>McClell.</i> , P. Z. S. 1839, p. 153.                      | E. Himalayas to Assam,<br>Khasia Hills,<br>Indo-Chinese countries. |
| 24. <b>griseiceps</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 106.)                                      | Celebes  |
| 25. <b>brutus</b> ( <i>Poll.</i> ). (p. 107.)  | Mayotte Isl.,<br>N. of Madagascar.                                 |
| 26. <b>badius</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 109.)  | Indian Peninsula and<br>Ceylon.                                    |
| 27. <b>poliopsis</b> ( <i>Hume</i> ). (p. 110.)  | Burmese countries.   |
| 28. <b>cenchrades</b> , <i>Severtz.</i> , Turkest. Jevotn. p. 63 (1873).               | C. Asia,<br>Baluchistan.   |
| 29. <b>brevipis</b> , <i>Severtz.</i> (p. 111.)  | S. E. Europe,<br>Palestine, Egypt.                                 |
| 30. <b>sphenurus</b> ( <i>Rupp.</i> ). (p. 112.)                                       | N. E. Africa:<br>Sudan to Senegambia.                              |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 31. <i>polyzonoides</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 113.)   | S. Africa, N. to<br>Nyasa-land.  |
| 32. <i>butleri</i> , <i>J. H. Gurney, Jun.</i> , Bull. B. O. C. vii.<br>p. xxvii (1898).  | Car Nicobar Isl.   |
| 33. <i>soloensis</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 114.)  | China,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>Malay Peninsula ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>Indo-Malayan Is. ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>Molucca Is. ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 34. <i>cuculoides</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 115.)   | China, S. to Malayan<br>Archipelago ( <i>winter</i> ).   |
| 35. <i>tibialis</i> , <i>Ferr.</i> (p. 108.)*   | W. Africa.   |
| 36. <i>franciscæ</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 116.)  | Madagascar.  |
| 37. <i>pusillus</i> ( <i>Gurney</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1875, p. 259).  | Comoro Is.   |
| 38. <i>poliocephalus</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 117.)<br>[ <i>spilothorax</i> ( <i>Salvad. Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov.</i><br>vi. p. 900, 1875).] | New Guinea,<br>Salawati,<br>Mysol, Waigiou,<br>Aru Is.   |
| 39. <i>cinereus</i> ( <i>Vicill.</i> ). (p. 119.)   | S. & E. Australia.   |
| 40. <i>novæ-hollandiæ</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 118.)   | S. & E. Australia,<br>Tasmania.  |
| 41. <i>leucosomus</i> , <sup>4</sup> <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 119.)  | New Guinea,<br>Waigiou.  |
| 42. <i>haplochrous</i> ( <i>Scl.</i> ). (p. 119.)   | New Caledonia.   |
| 43. <i>albigularis</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 120.)   | Solomon Is.<br>(S. Christoval).  |
| 44. <i>versicolor</i> , <i>Ramsf. J.</i> , Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W.<br>vi. p. 718 (1851).  | Ugi Isl.,<br>Solomon Archipelago.  |
| 45. <i>sharpei</i> , <i>Oust.</i> , Bull. Soc. Philom. (6) ii, p. 25<br>(1879).   | Marianne Is.   |
| 46. <i>jardinii</i> , <i>Gurney</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1887, p. 96, pl. iii.   | Patr. ign.   |

\* ? *eastanilius*, juv., Reichenow *in litt.*

47. **woodfordi**, *Sharpe*, P. Z. S. 1888, p. 183. Solomon Is.  
(Guadalcanar).
48. **meyerianus**, *Sharpe*, Journ. Linn. Soc. xiii.  
p. 458, pl. 22 (1877). Jobi Isl.,  
N.W. New Guinea.
49. **poliogaster** (*Timm.*). (p. 120.) Brazil.
50. **pectoralis** (*Bp.*). (p. 121.) Brazil,  
Guiana.
51. **rufitorques**, *Peale*. (p. 121.) Fiji Is.
52. **griseigularis**, *Gray*. (p. 124.)  
[*halmaherae*, A. B. Meyer, Sitz. Ges. 'Isis,'  
Dresd. 1881, Abh. i. p. 11.] Molucca Is. (Halmahera,  
Batchian, etc.),  
Obi Is.
53. **albiventris**, *Salvad.*, Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov.  
vii. p. 982 (1875). Kei Is., Moluccas.
54. **novæ-guinææ**, *Madarasz*, Termes Fuzet. 1899,  
p. 27. German New Guinea.
55. **natalis**, *Lister*, P. Z. S. 1888, p. 523. Christmas Isl.,  
Indian Ocean.
56. **polionotus**, *Salvad.*, Mem. Accad. Torino, xl.  
p. 19 (1889). Tenimber Isl.
57. **pallidiceps** (*Salvad.*, Ibis, 1879, p. 473). Molucca Is. (Buru).
58. **melanochlamys** (*Salvad.*, Ann. Mus. Genov.  
vii. p. 906, 1875). N.W. New Guinea.
59. **holomelas**, *Sharpe*, P. Z. S. 1888, p. 182. Solomon Is.  
(Guadalcanar).
60. **torquatus** (*Timm.*). (p. 125.) New Guinea,  
Lesser Sanda Is.
61. **approximans**, *Vig.* (p. 126.)  
[*macrotus*, Coles, Viet. Nat. xiv. p. 13, 1897.] Australia.
62. **cruentus**, *Trochil.* (p. 127.) W. Australia.
63. **wallacii**, *Sharpe*. (p. 128.) Lesser Sanda Is.  
(Bombok).
64. **alphonsti**, *L. Newt. A. Acad.*, Tr. Z. S. xii. p. 285,  
pl. xxxiii. figs. 9, 10 (1896). Melanias (Pacif. Is.)

XIII. NISOIDES, *Pollen*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 129, 1874.)

1. **moreli**, *Pollen*. (p. 129.) W. Madagascar.

XIV. ACCIPITER, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 132, 1874.)

1. **nisus** (*Linn.*). (p. 132.) Europe & N. Asia.  
Indian Peninsula,  
China (*winter*).
2. **pallens**, *Stejn.*, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. xvi. p. 625  
(1893). Kamtchatka.  
Japan.
3. **melanoschistus**, *Hume*. (p. 132, note.) Himalayas.
4. **punicus**, *Erlanger*, Orn. MB. v. p. 187 (1897). Tunis.
5. **granti**, *Sharpe*, Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist. (6)  
v. p. 483 (1890). Madeira.
6. **fuscus** (*Gm.*). (p. 135.) N. America.  
C. America to Guatemala  
(*winter*).
7. **rufilatus**, *Ridgw.*, Pr. U. S. Nat. Mus. xi. p. 92  
(1888). W. United States to  
C. America.
8. **fringilloides**, *Vig.* (p. 135, note.) Cuba, Haiti.
9. **cooperi** (*Bp.*). (p. 137.) Temperate N. America.
10. **mexicanus**, *Ridgw.*, Pr. U. S. Nat. Mus. xi. p. 92  
(1888). W. United States to  
C. America.
11. **gundlachi**, *Laur.* (p. 137, note.) Cuba.
12. **tinus** (*Lath.*). (p. 139.) Tropical S. America,  
N. to Panama.
13. **minullus** (*Daud.*). (p. 140.) S. Africa.
14. **tropicalis**, *Reichen.*, J. f. O. 1898, p. 139. E. Africa.
15. **erythrepus** (*Hartl.*). (p. 141.) W. Africa (Gold Coast)  
[*senleri*, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. ii. p. 125 (1894),  
*teste Reichen. in litt.*] to Cameroons.

16. *ovampensis*, *Gurney*, *Ibis*, 1875, p. 367, pl. vi. S W. Africa (*Ovampo*),  
E. to Nyasa-land and the  
Zambesi.
17. *cirrocephalus* (*Vieill.*). (p. 141.) Australia.
18. *madagascariensis*, *Verr.* (p. 143.) Madagascar
19. *collaris* (*Kaup*). (p. 144.) Colombia.
20. *rubricollis*, *Wall.* (p. 144.) Moluccas  
(Morotai, Buru).
21. *brachyurus* (*Ramsay*, *Proc. Linn. Soc.*  
N. S. W. iv. p. 465, 1879). New Britain.
22. *erythrauchen*, *Gray.* (p. 145.) Moluccas (Hidmahéra  
Batehian).
23. *rhodogaster* (*Schl.*). (p. 146.) Celebes
24. *sulaensis* (*Schl.*). (p. 146.) Sula Is.
25. *erythrocnemis*, *Gray.* (p. 147.) Brazil to Bolivia.
26. *chionogaster* (*Kaup*). (p. 148.) C. America (Guatemala,  
Nicaragua).
27. *salvini* (*Ridgw.*, *Bull. U.S. Geol. Surv.* ii.  
p. 121, 1876). Venezuela.
28. *rufiventris*, *Smith.* (p. 148.) S. & N E. Africa.
29. *ventralis*, *Scl.* (p. 149.) Venezuela to Colombia
30. *nigriplumbeus*, *Laurr.*, *Ann. Lyc. N. Y.* ix  
p. 270 (1869). Ecuador & Peru.
31. *hartlaubi* (*Verr.*). (p. 150.) W. Africa (Senegambia  
to Gaboon).
32. *bittikerferi*, *Sharpe*, *Notes Leyd. Mus.* x. p. 199  
(1888). W. Africa (Liberia).
33. *virgatus* (*Lessn.*). (p. 150.) S. India, Ceylon,  
Annamites,  
Greater Sunda Is.,  
Philippine Is.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 34. <b>affinis</b> , <i>Hodgs.</i> (p. 150, pt.)                      | Himalayas, Formosa.  |
| 35. <b>gularis</b> ( <i>Temm. &amp; Schl.</i> ) (p. 150, pt.)         | Japan, N. China,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Malay Archipelago, |
| 36. <b>manillensis</b> ( <i>Meyen.</i> ) (p. 150, pt.)                | Philippine Is.   |
| 37. <b>rufotibialis</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1887, p. 437. | Mt. Kina Balu,<br>N.W. Borneo.                             |
| 38. <b>guttatus</b> ( <i>Vicill.</i> ) (p. 152.)                      | Paraguay to Bolivia.                                       |
| 39. <b>pileatus</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ) (p. 153.)                        | Brazil.  |
| 40. <b>bicolor</b> ( <i>Vicill.</i> ) (p. 154.)                       | C. America to Colombia,<br>Ecuador, and Guiana.            |
| 41. <b>chilensis</b> , <i>Philippi &amp; Landb.</i> (p. 155.)         | Chile to Str. of Magellan.                                 |
| 42. <b>melanoleucus</b> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 156.)                     | Tropical Africa.<br>Cape Verde Is.                         |

Sub-Family III. *BUTEONINÆ*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 158, 1874.)XV. **ERYTHROTRIORCHIS**, *Sharpe*, *P. Z. S.* 1875, p. 337.[*Urospezias* (nee Kaup), *Sharpe*, *Cat. B. i.* p. 159 (1874).*Megatriorchis*, *Salvad. & D'Albert.*, *Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov.*

vii. p. 85 (1875).]

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <b>radiatus</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ) (p. 159.)  | E., C., & N. Australia. |
| 2. <b>doriæ</b> ( <i>Salvad. &amp; D'Albert.</i> , <i>Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov.</i> vii. p. 85, 1875). | S.E. New Guinea.        |

XVI. **HETEROSPIZIAS**, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 160.)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <b>meridionalis</b> ( <i>Lath.</i> ) (p. 160.) | Tropical S. America. |
|---|----------------------|

XVII. **TACHYTRIORCHIS**, *Kaup*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 161.)

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <b>albicaudatus</b> ( <i>Vàll.</i> ) (p. 162.) | Tropical S. America. |
|---|----------------------|



- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 2. <b>abbreviatus</b> ( <i>Cab.</i> ). (p. 163.)                                | S. United States,<br>Lower California.<br>C. America to Guiana and<br>Venezuela. |
| 3. <b>sennetti</b> , <i>Allen</i> , Bull. Amer. Mus. N. H. v.<br>p. 144 (1893). | C. America to S. Texas.  |
| 4. <b>colonus</b> ( <i>Burlepsch</i> , J. f. O. 1892, p. 91).                   | Curaçoa Isl., Bonaire Isl.   |

XVIII. GERANOÆTUS. *Kaup.*

(*Buteo*, pt., *Sharpe*, Cat. B. i. p. 164, 1874.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>melanoleucus</b> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ). (p. 168.) | Patagonia & Chile,<br>S. Brazil,<br>Peru, Colombia. |
|--|---|

XIX. BUTEO. *Cuvier.*

(*Sharpe*, t. c. p. 164.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>galapagensis</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 170.)                  | Galapagos Isl.   |
| 2. <b>poliosomus</b> ( <i>Q. &amp; G.</i> ). (p. 171.)              | Chile, Patagonia.<br>Falkland Is.                            |
| 3. <b>erythronotus</b> ( <i>King</i> ). (p. 172.)                   | Patagonia to Chile and<br>Peru,<br>Falkland Is.              |
| 4. <b>exsul</b> , <i>Salvin</i> , Ibis, 1875, p. 371.               | Juan Fernandez Is.   |
| 5. <b>hypospodius</b> , <i>Gurney</i> , Ibis, 1876, p. 73, pl. iii. | Colombia to Venezuela.<br>Amazonia, & Brazil.                |
| 6. <b>pœcilochrous</b> , <i>Gurney</i> , Ibis, 1879, p. 176.        | Ecuador.   |
| 7. <b>jakal</b> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 173.)                         | South Africa.  |
| 8. <b>augur</b> , <i>Rüpp.</i> (p. 175.)                            | N. E. Africa,<br>Equat. Africa.                              |
| 9. <b>auguralis</b> , <i>Savvad.</i> (p. 175, note.)                | W. Africa to N. E. Africa.                                   |
| 10. <b>ferox</b> ( <i>S. G. Gm.</i> ). (p. 176.)                    | S. E. Europe,<br>N. E. Africa to C. Asia<br>and N. W. India. |
| 11. <b>desertorum</b> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 179.)                   | S. & E. Europe,<br>Tropical Africa,<br>Indian Peninsula      |

12. *cirtensis* (*Lev.*). (p. 179, pt.) N. Africa.
13. *menétriesi*, *Boyd.*, Trans. Soc. Kazan, viii.  
p. 45 (1879). S.E. Europe.
14. *buteo* (*Linn.*). W. Europe.  
[*vulgaris*, *Leach.* (p. 186.)] ? N. America (*acc.*).
15. *zimmermannæ*, *Ehmeke*, J. f. O. 1893, p. 117. E. & C. Europe.
16. *plumipes* (*Hodgs.*). (p. 180.) China, Japan,  
E. Himalayas.
17. *leuccephalus*, *Hodgs.*  
[*h. milvius*, T. & S. (p. 182.)] E. Siberia,  
W. China, Japan.
18. *brachypterus*, *Hartl.* (p. 183.) Madagascar.
19. *swainsoni*, *Bp.*  
[*obsoletus*, *Sharpe* (nee *Gm.*). (p. 184.)] W. N. America to C. &  
S. America (*winter*).
20. *solitarius*, *Peale*, Zool. U.S. Expl. Exp., Birds,  
p. 62 (1848). Hawaiian Archipelago.  
[*Oxychores gruberi*, *Ridgw.* Proc. Philad. Acad.  
1870, p. 142. (p. 158, note.)]
21. *borealis* (*Gm.*). (p. 183.) E. N. America to  
E. Mexico.
22. *krideri*, *Hoopes*, Proc. Philad. Acad. 1873,  
p. 238, pl. v. Central United States.
23. *calurus*, *Cass.*, Proc. Philad. Acad. 1855, p. 281. Western N. America to  
Mexico.
24. *lucasanus*, *Ridgw.*, Hist. N. Amer. B. iii.  
p. 285 (1874). Lower California.
25. *socorroensis*, *Ridgw.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. iii.  
p. 220 (1880). Socorro Isl.
26. *fumosus*, *Nelson*, Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington,  
xii. p. 7 (1898). Tres Marias Is.
27. *costaricensis*, *Ridgw.*, Hist. N. Amer. B. iii.  
p. 285 (1874). Costa Rica.
28. *cccperi*, *Cass.* (p. 172, note.) California.
29. *harlani* (*Audub.*). (p. 191.) S. United States.  
C. America.
30. *lineatus* (*Trum.*). (p. 191.) Eastern N. America.

31. *elegans*, *Cass.* (p. 191, pt.) Western N. America.
32. *alleni*, *Ridgw.* Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. vii. p. 514 (1884). Florida.
33. *latissimus* (*Wils.*). (p. 193.) Eastern N. America.  
Central America (*winter*).  
Northern S. America  
(*winter*).

XX. BUTEOLA, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 201, 1874.)

1. *brachyura* (*Vicill.*). (p. 201.) Guiana and Amazonia to Peru, and N. to Central America & Florida.
2. *fuliginosa* (*Sel.*), *Ridgw.* Man. N. Amer. B. 2nd ed. p. 236 (1896). (p. 184, pt.) Tropical America.  
C. America to N. Mexico & Florida.

XXI. ASTURINA, *Vicill.*

(Sharpe, *l. c.* p. 202.)

1. *nitida* (*Lath.*). (p. 203.) S.E. Brazil,  
Amazonia, Guiana,  
Colombia to Panama.
2. *plagiata*, *Schl.* (p. 204.) S.W. United States to Central America (Costa Rica & Guatemala).

XXII. RUPORNIS, *Kaup.*

(Kaup, *Classif. Säug. und Vög.* p. 120, 1844.)

1. *ruficauda* (*Sel. & Salv.*). (p. 205.) C. America (S. Nicaragua to Panama).
2. *gracilis*, *Ridgw.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. viii. p. 91 (1885). Cozumel Isl.,  
Yucatan.
3. *pucherani* (*J. & E. Ferr.*). (p. 205.) Paraguay, S.E. Brazil,  
Bolivia.
4. *ridgwayi*, *Cory.* Auk, i. p. 4 (1884). Haiti & S. Domingo.
5. *magnirostris* (*Gm.*). (p. 207.) Amazonia  
Guiana,  
Colombia,  
Lesser Antilles.

6. *griseicauda*, *Ridgw.*, Pr. Bost. Soc. N. H. xvi. p. 47 (1873). Mexico to Guatemala and N. Nicaragua.
7. *nattereri* (*Scl. & Salv.*). (p. 208.) S.E. Brazil to Peru.
8. *saturata* (*Scl. & Salv.*, P. Z. S. 1876, p. 357). Bolivia, N. Argentina.
9. *leucorrhoea* (*Q. & G.*). (p. 209.) Brazil to Peru, Colombia, Venezuela.

XXIII. *BUSARELLUS*, *Lafr.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 210, 1874.)

1. *nigricollis* (*Lath.*). (p. 211.) Brazil, Amazonia, Guiana.

XXIV. *BUTEOGALLUS*, *Less.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 212.)

1. *æquinoctialis* (*Gm.*). (p. 212.) Guiana to Colombia.

XXV. *URUBITINGA*, *Lafr.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 212.)

1. *urubitinga* (*Gm.*).  
[*zonura* (*Shaw*). (p. 213.)] Chile, Paraguay, Brazil, Amazonia, Guiana, C. America to Costa Rica.
2. *ridgwayi*, *Gurney*, List Diurn. B. of Prey, pp. 77, 148 (1884). Mexico to Guatemala.
3. *anthracina* (*Nitzsch*). (p. 215.) Tropical America. Cuba. C. America. S.W. United States.

XXVI. *LEUCOPTERNIS*, *Kaup.*(*Urubitinga*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 212.)

1. *schistacea* (*Sundev.*). (p. 216.) Amazonia, Colombia.
2. *plumbea*, *Salvin.* (p. 216.) Ecuador to Panama.
3. *albicollis* (*Lath.*). (p. 216.) Amazonia, Guiana, Venezuela, Trinidad.

- |  |                                    |
|--|------------------------------------|
| 4. <i>occidentalis</i> , <i>Salvin</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1876, p. 496. | Puna Isl., Ecuador.                |
| 5. <i>ghiesbrechti</i> ( <i>Du Bus</i> ). (p. 217.)                  | C. America (S. Mexico to Panama).  |
| 6. <i>palliata</i> , <i>Petz.</i> (p. 218.)                          | S. Brazil.                         |
| 7. <i>lacernulata</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 218.)                    | S. Brazil.                         |
| 8. <i>kaupi</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 219.)                               | Amazonia.                          |
| 9. <i>melanops</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 220.)                       | Amazonia,<br>Guiana.               |
| 10. <i>semiplumbea</i> , <i>Lawr.</i> (p. 220.)                      | C. America (Panama to Costa Rica). |
| 11. <i>princeps</i> , <i>Scl.</i> (p. 220.)                          | Costa Rica.                        |

**XXVII. HARPYHALIAËTUS, Lafr.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 221, 1874.)

[*Plangus*, *Sundev.*; Sharpe, *Bull. B. O. C. vi.* p. xii, 1896.]

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| 1. <i>coronatus</i> ( <i>Vicill.</i> ). (p. 221.)                   | South America, N. to |
| [ <i>ucogæus</i> , <i>Sundev.</i> Cf. Sharpe, <i>Bull. B. O. C.</i> | Guatemala.           |
| vi. p. xii, 1896.]  |                      |

**XXVIII. MORPHNUS, Cuvier.**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 222.)

- |   |                                 |
|---|---------------------------------|
| 1. <i>guianensis</i> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 222.)                          | Amazonia,<br>Guiana,<br>Panama. |
| 2. <i>tæniatus</i> , <i>Gurney</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1879, p. 173, pl. iii. | Ecuador.                        |

**XXIX. HARPYOPSIS, Salvad.**

(*Salvad. Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov. vii.* p. 682, 1875.)

- |  |                 |
|--|-----------------|
| 1. <i>novæ guineæ</i> , <i>Salvad. l. c.</i> | S.E. New Guinea |
|--|-----------------|

**XXX. THRASAËTUS, Gray.**

(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 223, 1874.)

- |   |                                      |
|---|--------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>harpyia</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 224.) | S. & C. America,<br>Mexico to Texas. |
|---|--------------------------------------|

XXXI. *Thyboruís*, *Amegh.*

(Amegh., Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent. xv. p. 100, 1895.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <i>musculosus</i> , <i>Amegh. t. c.</i> p. 100. | Patagonia (Miocene). |
| 2. <i>debilis</i> , <i>Amegh. t. c.</i> p. 102.    | Patagonia (Miocene). |

Sub-Family IV. *GYPAËTINÆ*.XXXII. *GYPAËTUS*, *Storr.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 228, 1874.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>barbatus</i> ( <i>Lin.</i> ), (p. 228.)                | Mediterranean countries.<br>Centr. Europe.<br>E. to C. Asia,<br>Himalayas,<br>N. China. |
| 2. <i>atlantis</i> , <i>Erlang.</i> , J. f. O. 1898, p. 395. | Mts. of N. Africa.  |
| 3. <i>ossifragus</i> ( <i>Savi.</i> ), (p. 230.)             | Mts. of N.E. Africa to<br>S. Africa.  |

Sub-Family V. *AQUILINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 225, 1874.)

XXXIII. *UROAËTUS*, *Kaup.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 231.)

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 1. <i>audax</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ), (p. 231.) | Australia,<br>Tasmania. |
|---|-------------------------|

XXXIV. *Palaeocircus*, *Milne-Edw.*

(Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 22, 1891.)

- |  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>rubirri</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (L., p. 22.) | France & England<br>(Upper Eocene). |
|--|-------------------------------------|

XXXV. *AQUILA*, *Briss.* \*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 232, 1874.)

- |  |                            |
|--|----------------------------|
| 1. <i>verreauxi</i> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 234.) | S. Africa.<br>N.E. Africa. |
|--|----------------------------|

\* For valuable notes on the Palearctic species of *Aquila* I am indebted to Dr. Bianchi.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 2. <b>chrysaëtus</b> ( <i>Linnaeus</i> ). (p. 235.)<br>[ <i>nobilis</i> , <i>Pall.</i> ]  | Europe, N. Asia,<br>N. China,<br>N. America,<br>S. to Mexico.      |
| 3. <b>daphanea</b> , <i>Hodgson</i> . (p. 235, pt.)   | High C. Asia,<br>Himalayas.  |
| 4. <b>heliaca</b> , <i>Savigny</i> . (p. 238.)  | S.E. Europe to Central<br>Asia, N. India, and<br>China.            |
| 5. <b>adalberti</b> , <i>Bechstein</i> . (p. 239.)  | S.E. Europe.<br>N. Africa.   |
| 6. <b>bifasciata</b> , <i>J. E. Gray</i> .<br>[ <i>mongolicus</i> , <i>Gün.</i> (p. 240.)]  | S.E. Europe to C. Asia<br>& N.W. India.<br>E. Siberia.             |
| 7. <b>orientalis</b> , <i>Cabanis</i> . (p. 240, pt.)   | Steppes of S. Europe and<br>Asia.                                  |
| 8. <b>danana</b> , <i>Marsh</i> , <i>Amer. Journ. Sci.</i> ii. p. 125 (1871).   | Nebraska (Pliocene).   |
| 9. <b>pliohypus</b> , <i>Shufeldt</i> , <i>J. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad.</i> xi.<br>p. 416 (1892).   | Oregon (Pliocene).   |
| 10. <b>sodalis</b> , <i>Shufeldt</i> , <i>J. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad.</i> xi.<br>p. 417 (1892).  | Oregon (Pliocene).   |
| 11. <b>glitschi</b> , <i>Savertz</i> , <i>Stray Feathers</i> , iii. p. 422<br>(1875).   | Steppes of S. Europe and<br>Asia.                                  |
| 12. <b>rapax</b> ( <i>Temminck</i> ). (p. 242.)   | Africa to Mediterranean<br>countries, C. Asia, and<br>N.W. India.  |
| 13. <b>vindhiana</b> , <i>Franklin</i> . (p. 243.)  | Indian Peninsula.  |
| 14. <b>fulvescens</b> , <i>J. E. Gray</i> . (p. 244, pt.)   | C. Asia to N.W. India.   |
| 15. <b>wahlbergi</b> , <i>Sunderland</i> . (p. 245.)  | Tropical Africa.   |
| 16. <b>pomerana</b> , <i>Bechstein</i> .<br>[ <i>maculata</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> (nec <i>Gün.</i> ), <i>Cat.</i> p. 246.<br><i>rufonuchalis</i> , <i>Brooks</i> , <i>Str. F.</i> iv. p. 269 (1876).] | C. & S. Europe.  |
| 17. <b>hastata</b> ( <i>Lesser</i> ). (p. 248.)   | Indian Peninsula,<br>Burmese countries.                            |
| 18. <b>maculata</b> , <i>Gün.</i><br>[ <i>clanga</i> , <i>Pall.</i> (p. 248.) ( <i>Ct. Blauf. Ibis</i> , 1894,<br>p. 287.)]   | S. Europe.<br>N.E. Africa.<br>C. & N.E. Asia.<br>Indian Peninsula. |

XXXVI. **ARCHIBUTEO**, *Brehm*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 195, 1874.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>lagopus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 196.)                          | Europe, Siberia, Alaska.<br>S. Africa ( <i>occ.</i> ). |
| 2. <b>sancti-johannis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 197.)                  | North America.   |
| 3. <b>strophiatius</b> ( <i>Hodgs.</i> ). (p. 199, pl. vii. fig. 2.) | Nepal & Tibet.   |
| 4. <b>ferrugineus</b> ( <i>Licht.</i> ). (p. 199.)                   | W. North America to<br>Texas & Mexico.                 |

XXXVII. **EUTOLMAËTUS**, *Blyth*.[*Nisaietus*, *Hodgs.*, Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 249 (1874).]

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>fasciatus</b> ( <i>Wicill.</i> ). (p. 250.)   | Mediterranean countries,<br>E. to Indian Peninsula.   |
| 2. <b>spilogaster</b> ( <i>Bp.</i> ). (p. 252.)   | Tropical Africa.  |
| 3. <b>pennatus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 253.)  | S. Russia.<br>Mediterranean countries.<br>Africa. C. Asia.<br>Indian Peninsula and<br>Ceylon. |
| 4. <b>morphnoides</b> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 254.)   | Australia.  |
| 5. <b>depredator</b> ( <i>Milne-Edw.</i> ).<br>[ <i>Cf.</i> Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 25.]                   | France (Lower Miocene).   |
| 6. <b>prisceus</b> ( <i>Milne-Edw.</i> ). (L., p. 25.)  | France (Lower Miocene).   |
| 7. <b>edwardsi</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> .<br>( <i>minus</i> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , nec <i>Brehm.</i> ) (L., p. 25.) | France (Lower Miocene).   |

XXXVIII. **Palaeohierax**, *Milne-Edw.*(*Cf.* Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. p. 28, 1891.)

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| 1. <b>grubbsi</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> (L., p. 28.) | France (Lower Miocene). |
|--|-------------------------|

XXXIX. **LOPHOTRIORCHIS**, *Sharpe*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 255, 1874.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>kieneri</b> ( <i>Geoffr.</i> ). (p. 255.) | Indian Peninsula, Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula, Indo-<br>Malayan Is., Celebes,<br>Lesser Sunda Is. |
|---|---|



2. **isidorei** (*Des Murs*). (p. 256.) Colombia.
3. **lucani**, *Sharpe & Bouvier*, Bull. Soc. Zool. France, Tropical Africa, ii. p. 471 (1877).

**XI. ICTINAËTUS**, *Jerd.*

[*Cf.* Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds, iii. p. 347, 1895.  
*Neopus*, Hodgs.; Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 256 (1874).]

1. **malayensis** (*Temm.*). (p. 257.) Indian Peninsula & Ceylon,  
 Burmese countries,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 Greater Sunda Is., Celebes,  
 Sula Is.

**XLI. SPIZIASTUR**, *Gray.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 258, 1874.)

1. **melanucleus** (*Vicill.*). (p. 258.) C. & S. America.

**XLII. SPIZAËTUS**, *Vicill.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 259.)

1. **ornatus** (*Daud.*). C. & S. America.  
 [*mauluyfi* (*Daud.*). (p. 262.)]
2. **devillei**, *Dubois*, Bull. Acad. Belg. (2) xxxviii. Ecuador,  
 p. 129, pls. i. & ii (1874).
3. **tyrannus** (*Newied.*). (p. 264.) C. & S. America.
4. **bellicosus** (*Daud.*). (p. 265.) S. Africa, E. Africa,  
 North to Shoa,  
 Abyssinia, and Bogos-  
 land.
5. **coronatus** (*Linn.*). (p. 266.) S. & W. Africa.
6. **nipalensis** (*Hodgs.*). (p. 267.) Himalayas,  
 China, Japan,  
 Plains of India *winter*.
7. **cirrhatus** (*Gm.*). (p. 269.) Indian Peninsula Ceylon.
8. **sphinx**, *Hume*, Str. F. i. p. 321 (1873). S. India, Ceylon.  
 [*ceylonensis*, Gurney, Ibis, 1877, p. 430.]
9. **kelaarti**, *Legge*, Ibis, 1878, p. 292. S. India, Ceylon.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 10. <i>philippinensis</i> , <i>Gurney</i> . (p. 261, note.)             | Philippine Is.   |
| 11. <i>lanceolatus</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 270.)                           | Celebes.   |
| 12. <i>alboniger</i> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 271.)                        | Tenasserim,<br>Malayan Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is.   |
| 13. <i>limnaëtus</i> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 272.)                       | Himalayas,<br>N.E. Bengal, Assam,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Malayan Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is. |
| 14. <i>floris</i> , <i>Hartert</i> , <i>Nov. Zool.</i> v. p. 46 (1898). | Lesser Sunda Is. (Flores).   |
| 15. <i>andamanensis</i> , <i>Tytler</i> . (p. 260, note.)               | Andaman Is.  |
| 16. <i>gurneyi</i> ( <i>Gray</i> ). (p. 273.)                           | Molucca Is.,<br>Aru Is., Waigiou,<br>New Guinea.   |

XLIII. **LOPHOAËTUS**, *Kaup*.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* i. p. 274, 1874.)

- |   |                  |
|---|------------------|
| 1. <i>occipitalis</i> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 274.) | Tropical Africa. |
|---|------------------|

XLIV. **ASTURINULA**, *Finsch & Hartl.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 275.)

- |   |                  |
|---|------------------|
| 1. <i>monogrammica</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 275.)  | Tropical Africa. |
| 2. <i>meridionalis</i> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 277.) | S. Africa.       |

XLV. **HERPETOTHERES**, *Vieill.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 277.)

- |  |                  |
|--|------------------|
| 1. <i>cachinnans</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 278.) | C. & S. America. |
|--|------------------|

XLVI. **DRYOTRIORCHIS**, *Shelley*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 278.)

- |   |            |
|---|------------|
| 1. <i>spectabilis</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 279.) | W. Africa. |
|---|------------|

**XLVII. EUTRIORCHIS, Sharpe.**

(Sharpe, P. Z. S. 1875, p. 73.)

1. **astur**, *Sharpe, l. c.* Madagascar.

**XLVIII. CIRCAËTUS, Vieill.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 280, 1874.)

1. **gallicus** (*Gm.*). (p. 280.) E. & S. Europe,  
Mediterranean countries,  
N.E. Africa.  
C. Asia.
2. **hypoleucus** (*Pall.*). (p. 280, pt.) Indian Peninsula to  
N. China.  
S. to Lesser Sunda Is.
3. **cinereus**, *Vieill.* (p. 282.) Tropical Africa.
4. **beaudouini**, *Ferr. & Des Murs.* (p. 284.) Senegambia,  
N.E. Africa.
5. **fasciolatus**, *Gray.* (p. 285.) Natal.
6. **cinerascens**, *Müll.* (p. 285.) Tropical Africa.

**XLIX. PITHECOPHAGA, Ogilvie Grant.**

(Ogilvie Grant, Bull. B. O. C. vi. p. xvii, 1896.)

1. **jefferyi**, *Ogilvie Grant, l. c.*; *id.* Ibis, 1897, pl. v. Philippine Is. (Samar).

**L. SPILORNIS, Gray.**

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 287, 1874.)

1. **cheela** (*Lath.*). (p. 287.) Himalayas,  
Indian Peninsula.
2. **albidus** (*Temm.*).  
[*melanotis*, *Jerd.* (p. 289.)] S. India,  
Ceylon.
3. **rutherfordi**, *Swinh.*  
[*melanotis*, pt. (p. 289.)] Assam, Indo-Chinese  
countries to Hainan.
4. **davisoni**, *Hume.*  
[*melanotis*, pt. (p. 289.)] Andaman Is.
5. **minimus**, *Hume*, Str. F. i. p. 464 (1875). Nicobar Is.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 6. <i>pallidus</i> , <i>Walden</i> . (p. 290.)                                      | Borneo.  |
| 7. <i>bacha</i> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 290.)   | Malayan Peninsula,<br>Philippine Is.,<br>Greater Sunda Is. |
| 8. <i>raja</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> , Bull. Brit. Orn. Club, i. p. lv<br>(1893).         | Sarawak, Borneo.   |
| 9. <i>salvadorii</i> , <i>Berl.</i> , Nov. Zool. ii. p. 73 (1895).                  | Nias Isl.  |
| 10. <i>elgini</i> , <i>Tytler</i> . (p. 291.)                                       | Andaman Is.,<br>Nicobar Is.                                |
| 11. <i>rufipectus</i> , <i>Gould</i> . (p. 291.)                                    | Celebes.   |
| 12. <i>sulaensis</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 292.)                                    | Sula Is.   |
| 13. <i>holospilus</i> ( <i>Fig.</i> ). (p. 293.)                                    | Philippine Is. (Luzon,<br>Cebu, Mindanao,<br>Basilan).     |
| 14. <i>panayensis</i> , <i>Steere</i> , List Birds & Mamm.<br>Philipp. p. 7 (1890). | Philippine Is. (Panay,<br>Guimaras, Negros).               |
| 15. <i>asturinus</i> , <i>Meyer</i> , SB. Ges. Isis. Dresden,<br>p. 13 (1884).      | Patr. ign.   |

### L I. BUTASTUR, *Hodys*.

(*Sharpe*, Cat. B. i. p. 294, 1874.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>teesa</i> ( <i>Frankl.</i> ). (p. 295.)      | Indian Peninsula,<br>Burmese Provinces.   |
| 2. <i>liventer</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 296.)     | Indo-Chinese Provinces,<br>Greater Sunda Is.,<br>Celebes.                       |
| 3. <i>indicus</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 297.)        | Ussuri-land,<br>Japan, China to<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Philippine Is., Celebes. |
| 4. <i>rufipennis</i> ( <i>Sunder.</i> ). (p. 299.) | N.E. Africa.  |

### L II. HELOTARSUS, *Smith*.

(*Sharpe*, t. c. p. 299.)

- |   |                    |
|---|--------------------|
| 1. <i>ecaudatus</i> ( <i>Daud.</i> ). (p. 300.) | Tropical Africa.   |
| 2. <i>leuconotus</i> , <i>Rüpp.</i> (p. 301.)*  | N.E. to S. Africa. |

---

\* [Professor Reichenow considers this to be merely the very old stage of *H. ecaudatus*. This seems to me probably the case.]

LIII. **HALIAËTUS**, *Savign.*

(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 301. 1874.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>albicilla</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 302.)   | Europe. N. Asia.<br>Greenland, Iceland.<br>N. Indian Peninsula and<br>China ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <b>pisrafor</b> , <i>Milne-Edwards</i> ,<br>( <i>Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B.</i> p. 21, 1891.)                   | France (Middle Miocene<br>of Sansan).  |
| 3. <b>hypoleucus</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , <i>Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus.</i> vi.<br>p. 90 (1883).                        | Bering Isl.  |
| 4. <b>leucocephalus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 304.)   | Temperate N. America.  |
| 5. <b>alascanus</b> , <i>C. H. Towns.</i> , <i>Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash-</i><br><i>ington</i> , xi. p. 145 (1897). | N.W. America.  |
| 6. <b>branicki</b> , <i>Tacz.</i> , <i>P. Z. S.</i> 1888, p. 451.   | Korea, Ussuri.   |
| 7. <b>leucogaster</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 307.)   | Indian Peninsula,<br>Indo-Chinese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula, to<br>Australia & Oceania.    |
| 8. <b>leucoryphus</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 308.)   | Caspian Sea to Central<br>Asia.<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Burmese Provinces.                     |
| 9. <b>vocifer</b> ( <i>Daud.</i> ) (p. 310.)  | Tropical Africa.   |
| 10. <b>vociferoides</b> , <i>Des Murs.</i> (p. 311.)  | Madagascar.  |

LIV. **THALASSOAËTUS**, *Kaup.*

(*Haliaëtus*, *pt.*, Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 301.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>pelagicus</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 306.) | Kamtschatka.<br>Japan ( <i>winter, occ.</i> ). |
|---|--|

LV. **GYPOHIERAX**, *Rüpp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 312.)

- |  |                  |
|--|------------------|
| 1. <b>angolensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 312.) | Tropical Africa. |
|--|------------------|

LVI. **HALIASTUR**, *Sillby.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 312.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>indus</b> ( <i>Bodd.</i> ). (p. 313.) | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Burmese Provinces. |
|---|--|

2. **intermedius**, *Gurney*. (p. 314.) Indo-Chinese Provinces,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.,  
Philippine Is., Celebes.
3. **girrenera** (*Vicill.*). (p. 315.) Australia,  
New Guinea,  
Molucca Is.,  
Tenimber Is., Ceram,  
Amboina, Aru Is.
4. **sphenurus** (*Vicill.*). (p. 316.) Australia.  
New Caledonia.

LVII. **ELANOIDES**, *Vicill.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 317, 1874.)

1. **furcatus** (*Linn.*). (p. 317.) N. America,  
C. & S. America (*winter*).

LVIII. **NAUCLERUS**, *Vig.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 318.)

1. **riocouri** (*Vicill.*). (p. 318.) N.E. Africa. W. Africa  
(Senegambia to Hausa-  
land).

LIX. **MILVUS**, *Cuv.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 319.)

1. **milvus** (*Linn.*).  
[*ictinus*, Sharpe, Cat. p. 319.] C. & S. Europe.
2. **ægyptius** (*Gm.*). (p. 320.) S.E. Europe.  
Africa & Madagascar  
(*winter*).
3. **korschun** (*Gm.*). (p. 322.) C. & S. Europe.  
C. Asia.  
Africa (*winter*).
4. **affinis**, *Gould.* (p. 323.) Australia,  
Celebes,  
Lesser Sunda Is.,
5. **govinda**, *Sykes.* (p. 325.) Indian Peninsula,  
[*palustris*, A. Anderson, Pr. As. Soc. Beng.  
1873, p. 112.] Burmese countries.
6. **melanotis**, *T. ♂ S.* (p. 324.) N.E. Asia, Japan,  
Himalayas.  
Indian Peninsula, Burma  
(*winter*).
7. **deperditus**, *Milne-Edw.* (Lyd., Cat. Foss. B. p. 27.) France (Lower Miocene).

LX. LOPHOICTINIA, *Kaup.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 326, 1874.)

1. *isura* (*Gould*). (p. 326.) Australia.

LXI. ROSTRHAMUS, *Less.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 327.)

1. *sociabilis* (*Vieill.*). (p. 327.)  
 [*plumbicus*, *Ridgw.* N. Amer. B. iii. p. 209,  
 1874.] From Florida to  
 E. Mexico, S. to Panama  
 and Eastern S. America  
 to Argentina. Cuba.
2. *tæniurus*, *Cab.* (p. 328.) Amazonia.
3. *leucopygus* (*Spir.*). (p. 328.) Brazil, Amazonia,  
 Guiana, Colombia.

LXII. LEPTODON, *Sundev.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 329.)

1. *uncinatus* (*Temm.*). (p. 330.) C. America to Guiana,  
 Venezuela, Amazonia,  
 Brazil, & Bolivia.
2. *megarhynchus* (*Des Murs*). (p. 332.) Peru.
3. *wilsoni* (*Cass.*). (p. 333.) Cuba.
4. *cayennensis* (*Gm.*). (p. 333.) Central America,  
 Guiana, Amazonia,  
 Brazil.

LXIII. GYPOICTINIA, *Kaup.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 335.)

1. *melanosternum* (*Gould*). (p. 335.) Australia.

LXIV. ELANUS, *Savign.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 336.)

1. *cæruleus* (*Desf.*). (p. 336.) Mediterranean countries,  
 Africa. India, Ceylon,  
 Burmese Provinces,  
 Malay Peninsula.
2. *hypoleucus*, *Gould.* (p. 338.) Philippine Is.,  
 Greater Sunda Is.,  
 Celebes.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 3. <i>axillaris</i> ( <i>Lath.</i> ). (p. 338.)  | Australia.  |
| 4. <i>leucurus</i> ( <i>Vicill.</i> ). (p. 339.) | S. United States.<br>C. & S. America to<br>Chile & Argentina. |
| 5. <i>scriptus</i> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 340.)     | Australia.  |

LXV. **GAMPSONYX**, *Vig.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 340, 1874.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>swainsoni</i> , <i>Vig.</i> (p. 340.) | C. America, from<br>Nicaragua to<br>Guiana & Brazil. |
|---|--|

LXVI. **HENICOPERNIS**, *Gray.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 341.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>longicauda</i> ( <i>Garn.</i> ). (p. 341.)                  | New Guinea, Salawati,<br>Misori Isl.,<br>Waigiou, Aru Is. |
| 2. <i>infuscata</i> , <i>Gurney</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1882, p. 128. | Bismarek Archipelago<br>(New Britain).                    |

LXVII. **MACHÆRHAMPHUS**, *Westerm.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 342.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>alcinus</i> , <i>Westerm.</i> (p. 342.)  | S. Tenasserim,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Borneo,<br>New Guinea. |
| 2. <i>anderssoni</i> ( <i>Gurney</i> ). (p. 343.)  | S.W. Africa,<br>Madagascar.                                  |
| 3. <i>revoili</i> , <i>Oust.</i> , <i>Bibl. Hautes Études</i> , xxxi. art. 10,<br>p. 2 (1886). | Somali-land.   |

LXVIII. **PERNIS**, *Cuv.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 343.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <i>apivorus</i> ( <i>Lin.</i> ). (p. 344.)   | Europe,<br>W. Siberia.<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <i>orientalis</i> , <i>Tacz.</i> , <i>Mém. Acad. Nat. Sci. St.</i><br><i>Petersb.</i> (7) xxxix. p. 50 (1891). | E. Siberia.   |



3. **ptilonorhynchus** (*Temm.*). (p. 347.) Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Indo-Chinese countries,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.
4. **tweeddalei**, *Hume*, Str. F. ix. p. 446 (1881). Malay Peninsula.
5. **celebensis**, *Wall.* (p. 349.) Celebes.

LXIX. **BAZA**, *Hodys.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 351, 1874.)

1. **lophotes** (*Temm.*). (p. 352.) Sub-Himalayan districts,  
N.E. Bengal, Ceylon,  
Indo-Chinese Provinces,  
Malay Peninsula.
2. **madagascariensis** (*Smith.*). (p. 353.) Madagascar.
3. **cuculoides** (*Swains.*). (p. 354.) W. Africa,  
Equatorial Africa.
4. **emini**, *Reichenow*, J. f. O. 1894, p. 163. Equatorial Africa.
5. **verreauxi** (*Lafr.*). (p. 351.) S.E. Africa.
6. **magnirostris**, *Gray.* (p. 356.) Philippine Is.
7. **erythrothorax**, *Sharpe.* (p. 357.) Celebes,  
Sula Is.  
[*celebensis*, *Schl.*, Rev. Accipit. p. 135, 1873;  
cf. Zool. Rec., Aves, 1873, p. 47.]
8. **jerdoni** (*Blyth.*). (Cf. *Sharpe*, Ibis, 1893,  
p. 557.) E. Himalayas,  
Burmese countries,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Sumatra.  
[*sumatrensis* (*Lafr.*), (p. 357.)  
*incognita*, *Hume*, Str. F. iii. p. 314 (1875).]
9. **ceylonensis**, *Legge*, Str. F. iv. p. 247 (1876). S. India (Wynaad),  
Ceylon.
10. **borneensis**, *Sharpe*, Ibis, 1893, p. 557. Borneo.
11. **leucopais**, *Sharpe*, Ibis, 1888, p. 195. Philippine Is.  
(Palawan).
12. **subcristata** (*Gould.*). (p. 357.) Australia,  
S.E. New Guinea.
13. **timorlaeensis**, *Meyer*, Abhandl. Ber. Zool.  
Mus. Dresden, 1892-93, no. 3, p. 5 (1893). Timor Is.

14. **reinwardti** (*Müll. & Schl.*). (p. 358.)\* Lesser Sunda Is.,  
Djampea Isl.,  
New Guinea, Salawati,  
Mysol, Misori Isl.,  
Aru Is., Ceram, Aunboina,  
Buru, Kei Is.
15. **gurneyi**, *Ramsay*, Journ. Linn. Soc., Zool. xvi. Solomon Is.  
p. 130 (1881).
16. **bismarcki**, *Sharpe*, in Gould's B. N. Guinea, i. Bisinarek Archipelago  
pl. 4 (1888). (New Ireland, New  
Guinea, Duke of York  
Isl., New Hanover).
17. **rufa**, *Schl.* (p. 360.) Molucca Is. (Batchian,  
Halmahéra, &c.).

LXX. **HARPAGUS**, *Vig.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 360, 1874.)

1. **diodon** (*Temm.*). (p. 361.) Brazil.
2. **bidentatus** (*Lath.*). (p. 362.) Amazonia, Guiana,  
Venezuela, Colombia.
3. **fasciatus**, *Lawr.* (p. 363.) Guatemala,  
Costa Rica,  
Panama.

LXXI. **ICTINIA**, *Vieill.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 364.)

1. **plumbea** (*Gm.*). (p. 364.) C. & S. America.
2. **mississippiensis** (*Wils.*). (p. 365.) S. United States to  
C. America.

LXXII. **MICROHIERAX**, *Sharpe.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 366.)

1. **cærulescens** (*Linn.*). (p. 366.) Himalayas to Bhután,  
[*cutolmus*, Blyth; Blanf., Faun. Brit. Ind.,  
Birds, iii. p. 432 (1895).] Garo Hills,  
Indo-Chinese Provinces.
2. **fringillarius** (*Drap.*). (p. 367.) Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.

---

\* Dr. Otto Finsch considers that *B. stenozona*, Gray, from the Lesser Sunda Islands and New Guinea, is distinct from *B. reinwardti*, which is confined to the Molucca Islands.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 3. <b>latifrons</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1879, p. 237.  | N. Borneo.                                 |
| 4. <b>melanoleucus</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 368.)<br>[ <i>sinensis</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1875, p. 254.] | Assam and Cachar,<br>S. China.             |
| 5. <b>erythrogenys</b> ( <i>Ilg.</i> ). (p. 369.)  | Philippine Is.<br>(Luzon).                 |
| 6. <b>meridionalis</b> , <i>Ogilvie-Grant</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1897, p. 220.  | Philippine Is. (Samar,<br>Cebu, Mindanao). |

LXXIII. **POLIOHIERAX**, *Kaup*.

(*Sharpe*, *Cat. B.* i. p. 369, 1874.)

- |   |                            |
|---|----------------------------|
| 1. <b>semitorquatus</b> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 370.) | S. Africa.<br>N.E. Africa. |
| 2. <b>insignis</b> , <i>Walden</i> . (p. 370.)      | Indo-Chinese Provinces     |

LXXIV. **SPIZIAPTERYX**, *Kaup*.

(*Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 371.)

- |  |            |
|--|------------|
| 1. <b>circumcinctus</b> ( <i>Kaup</i> ). (p. 371.) | Argentina. |
|--|------------|

LXXV. **HARPA**, *Bp.*

(*Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 372.)

- |   |             |
|---|-------------|
| 1. <b>novæ-zealandiæ</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 372.)          | N. Zealand. |
| 2. <b>australis</b> ( <i>Homb. &amp; Jacq.</i> ). (p. 373.) | N. Zealand. |

LXXVI. **FALCO**, *Lin.*

(*Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 374.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>peregrinus</b> , <i>Tunst.</i><br>[ <i>communis</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 376.)]                                   | Europe, Asia,<br>N. America,<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ),<br>Indian Peninsula<br>( <i>winter</i> ). |
| 2. <b>pealei</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , <i>Bull. Essex Inst.</i> v. p. 201<br>(1873).                                    | Aleutian and Commander<br>Is., Kuril Is., N.W.<br>America (Alaska to<br>Oregon).                    |
| 3. <b>peregrinator</b> , <i>Sundev.</i> (p. 382.)<br>[ <i>atriceps</i> , <i>Hume</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1869, p. 356.] | Indian Peninsula.   |
| 4. <b>ernesti</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , <i>Ibis</i> , 1894, p. 545.   | Greater Sunda Is.,<br>Philippine Is.,<br>New Guinea,<br>Fiji Is.                                    |

5. **minor**, *Bp.* (p. 383.) S. & N.E. Africa.
6. **punicus**, *Lerwill. jun.*, Expl. Algér., Ois. pl. 1  
(1850).  
[*brookiei*, Sharpe, Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist. (4)  
xi. pp. 20, 222 (1873).] Mediterranean countries.
7. **melanogenys**, *Gould.* (p. 385.) Australia.
8. **cassini**, *Sharpe.* (p. 384.) Chile,  
Falkland Is.
9. **barbarus**, *Linna.* (p. 386.) Mediterranean countries  
to N.W. India.  
N.E. Africa.  
Senegambia.
10. **babylonicus**, *Gurney.* (p. 387.) Mesopotamia,  
C. Asia,  
N.W. India.
11. **feldeggi**, *Schl.* (p. 389.) Mediterranean countries  
to Persia.  
N.E. Africa.
12. **tanypterus**, *Schl.* (p. 391.) N.E. Africa to  
Senegambia.
13. **biarmicus**, *Tenn.* (p. 391.) S. Africa.
14. **juggur**, *J. E. Gray.* (p. 393.) Indian Peninsula,  
Baluchistan to Assam.
15. **hypoleucus**, *Gould.* (p. 394.) Australia.
16. **subniger**, *Gray.* (p. 394.) Australia.
17. **subbuteo**, *Linna.* (p. 395.) N. Europe & N. Asia.  
Africa, Indian Peninsula,  
China (*winter*).
18. **gracilis**, *Brehm.*  
(*Cf.* Erlanger, J. f. O. 1898, p. 461 Taf. x.) N. Africa.
19. **severus**, *Horsf.* (p. 397.) Himalayas.  
S. Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon,  
Burmese Provinces.  
Malay Peninsula.  
Philippine & Sulu Is.  
Greater Sunda Isl. to  
New Guinea &  
New Britain.

20. **papuanus**, *A. B. Meyer & Wiglesw.*, Abhandl. Ber. Mus. Dresden, 1892-93, no. 3, p. 6 (1893). S.E. New Guinea.
21. **indicus**, *A. B. Meyer & Wiglesw.*, B. Celebes, 1. p. 84 (1898). India (Calcutta).
22. **religiosus**, *Sharpe*. (p. 397.) Ceram, Halmahéra.
23. **lunulatus**, *Lath.* (p. 398.) Australia, Tasmania.
24. **cuvieri**, *Smith*. (p. 400.) S. & W. Africa.
25. **fasciinucha**, *Reichen. & Neum.*, Orn. MB. iii. p. 114 (1895). E. Africa.
26. **fusco-cærulescens**, *Vicill.* (p. 400.) S. Texas, C. & S. America.
27. **ophryophanes**, *Salvad.*, Bol. Mus. Torino, x. no. 208, p. 20 (1895). Paraguay.
28. **albigularis**, *Daud.* (p. 401.) C. & S. America.
29. **aurantius**, *Gm.* (p. 402.) C. & S. America.
30. **chicquera**, *Daud.* (p. 403.) Indian Peninsula.
31. **ruficollis**, *Swains.* (p. 404.) Tropical Africa.
32. **eleonoræ**, *Gené.* (p. 404.) Mediterranean countries, E. Africa to Madagascar (*winter*).
33. **concolor**, *Tonn.* (p. 405.) N.E. Africa to Arabian coasts, S. to Madagascar.
34. **merillus** (*Gerini*).  
[*regulus*, *Pall.*] (p. 406.) Europe, N. Asia, S. Europe (*winter*), Indian Peninsula (*winter*), China (*winter*).
35. **columbarius**, *Linn.* (p. 408.) N. America, Antilles, N. South America.
36. **suckleyi**, *Ridgw.*, Bull. Essex Inst. v. p. 201 (1873). N.W. America (California to Sitka).
37. **richardsoni**, *Ridgw.* (p. 408, note.) Interior of N. America to Texas & Arizona.

LXXVII. **HIEROFALCO**, *Cuv.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B. i.* p. 410, 1874.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <b>candicans</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 411.)  | Arctic Regions,<br>Greenland.               |
| [ <i>islandus</i> , Brünn. 1764; <i>cf.</i> A. O. U. Check-l.<br>N. Amer. B. 2nd ed. p. 136 (1895).<br><i>uralensis</i> , Menzbier, Orn. Turkest. p. 274<br>(1891).] | N.E. America.<br>W. Europe ( <i>occ.</i> ). |
| 2. <b>islandus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ) ( <i>nee</i> Brünn. 1764). (p. 414.)   | Iceland.                                    |
| 3. <b>holboelli</b> ( <i>Sharpe</i> ). (p. 415.)   | S. Greenland.                               |
| 4. <b>rusticolus</b> , <i>Linn.</i> (A. O. U. Check-l. p. 137, 1895.)  | Arctic America.                             |
| 5. <b>obsoletus</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> )   | Labrador.                                   |
| [ <i>Cf.</i> Stejn. Auk, ii. p. 187, 1887.]  |   |
| 6. <b>gyrfalco</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 416.)   | N. Europe.                                  |
| 7. <b>altaicus</b> , <i>Menzbier</i> , Orn. Turkest. p. 272 (1891).  | Altai Mts.                                  |
| 8. <b>cherrug</b> ( <i>J. E. Gray</i> ).   | S.E. Europe.                                |
| [ <i>sacer</i> , Gm. ( <i>nee</i> Forst.). (p. 417.)<br><i>gurneyi</i> , Menzbier, Orn. Turkest. p. 283 (1891).]   | C. Asia to China,<br>N.W. India.            |
| 9. <b>milvipes</b> , <i>Jerd.</i>  | Tibet and Mongolia.                         |
| [ <i>Cf.</i> Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds, iii. p. 421.]   | Nepal, Baluchistan.                         |
| 10. <b>mexicanus</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 420.)   | Western U. States, Mexico.                  |

LXXVIII. **HIERACIDEA**, *Gould.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 420.)

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. <b>berigora</b> ( <i>Vig. &amp; Horsf.</i> ). (p. 421.)         | Australia.           |
| 2. <b>novæ-guineæ</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer</i> , J. f. O. 1894, p. 89. | S.E. New Guinea.     |
| 3. <b>orientalis</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 422.)                   | Australia, Tasmania. |

LXXIX. **CERCHNEIS**, *Boie.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 423.)

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <b>tinnunculus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 425.) | Europe, N. Asia.<br>Indian Peninsula ( <i>winter</i> ).<br>Africa ( <i>winter</i> ). |
|---|--|

2. **arthuri** (*Gurney*), List Diurn. B. Prey, App. p. 156 (1884). E. Africa.
3. **saturata**, *Blyth*, J. A. S. Beng. xxviii. p. 277 (1859).  
[*atratus*, *Blyth* (*lapsu*). (p. 426.)] Mts. of N.E. Africa  
Himalayas,  
Burmese Provinces,  
China.
4. **canariensis**, *Kenig*, J. f. O. 1889, p. 263. Madeira, Canary Is.
5. **neglecta** (*Schl.*) (p. 428.). Cape Verde Is.
6. **rupicola** (*Daud.*) (p. 429.) S. Africa.
7. **moluccensis** (*Jacq. & Pucher.*) (p. 430.) Amboina, Buru, Ceram,  
Goram, Peling Isl.
8. **orientalis** (*A. B. Meyer & Wigglesw.*, B. Celebes, i. p. 79, 1898). Molucca Is. (Halmahéra,  
Morotai, Ternate,  
Butchian, etc.).
9. **occidentalis** (*A. B. Meyer & Wigglesw.*, Abhandl. Ber. Mus. Dresd. 1896-97, no. 2, p. 8). Celebes.  
Greater and Lesser  
Sunda Is.
10. **cenchroides** (*Vig. & Horsf.*) (p. 431.) Australia.
11. **rupicoloides** (*Smith*). (p. 432.) S. Africa.
12. **fieldi**, *Elliot*, Field Columb. Mus. no. 2, Orn. p. 58 (1897). Somali-land to British  
E. Africa (Machakos).
13. **alopex** (*Heugl.*) (p. 432.) N.E. Africa (Bogos-land  
to Shoa).  
Equat. Africa (Redjaf).
14. **newtoni** (*Gurney*). (p. 433.) Madagascar.
15. **punctata** (*Temm.*) (p. 434.) Mauritius.
16. **gracilis** (*Less.*) (p. 435.) Seychelles.
17. **naumanni** (*Fleisch.*) (p. 435.) (*J. Reichen*, Orn. MB. vi. p. 113 (1898).  
[*cenchris*, Naum. (p. 435.)  
*pekinensis*, Swmh. (p. 437.)  
(*J. Blauf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds*, iii. p. 430 (1895).)] Mediterranean countries  
to C. Asia and China.  
Indian Peninsula (*winter*).  
Africa (*winter*).
18. **sparveria** (*Linn.*) (p. 437.) N. America, S. to  
Northern S. America  
(*winter*).

19. *deserticola* (*Mearns*, *Auk*, ix. p. 263, 1892). W. N. America  
(British Columbia to  
N.W. Mexico).
20. *peninsularis*, *Mearns*, *l. c.* Lower California.
21. *dominicensis* (*Gm.*). (p. 439.) Antilles.  
Florida (*acc.*).
22. *brevipennis*, *Berl.*, *J. f. O.* 1892, p. 91. Is. of Curaçao, Bonaire,  
Aruba.
23. *australis*, *Ridgw.*, in *B. B. & R. Hist. N. Amer.*  
*B. iii.*, p. 166 (1874). S. America (except North  
Atlantic and Caribbean  
coast).
24. *æquatorialis*, *Mearns*, *Auk*, ix. p. 269 (1892). Ecuador.
25. *cinnamomina* (*Swains.*). (p. 439.) S. America (Patagonia to  
Brazil, Peru, Colombia).
26. *isabellina* (*Swains.*). (p. 441.) Guiana, Venezuela.
27. *caribbæarum* (*Gm.*). (p. 442, note.)\* Lesser Antilles (Porto  
Rico, S. Thomas).
28. *sparvericides* (*Vig.*). (p. 443.) Cuba.  
[*leucophrys*, *Ridgw.* (p. 442.)]\*

LXXX. *ERYTHROPUS*, *Brehm.*(*Cerchuis*, pt., *Sharpe*, *Cat. B. i.* p. 423, 1874.)

1. *vespertinus* (*Linm.*). (p. 443.) S.E. & C. Europe.  
S.W. Africa (*winter*).
2. *amurensis* (*Radde*). (p. 445.) E. Siberia.  
S.E. Africa (*winter*).

LXXXI. *DISSODECTES*, *Sclater.*(*Cerchuis*, pt., *Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 423.)

1. *ardesiacus* (*Bonn. & Vieill.*). (p. 446.) N.E. Africa,  
Equat. Africa,  
W. Africa (Senegambia  
to Angola).
2. *dickinsoni* (*Scl.*). (p. 447.) Zambesi R., Nyasa-land.  
Angola.
3. *zoniventris* (*Peters*). (p. 447.) Madagascar.

\* *Teste* Ridgway, *in litt*



Sub-Order III. *PANDIONES*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. i. p. 448, 1874.)

I. **PANDION**, *Saviagn.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 448.)

- |  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| 1. <b>haliaëtus</b> ( <i>Linn.</i> ) (p. 449.)                             | Eastern Hemisphere.              |
| 2. <b>carolinensis</b> , <i>Gm.</i><br>[ <i>haliaëtus</i> , pt. (p. 449.)] | N. America.                      |
| 3. <b>leucocephalus</b> , <i>Gould.</i> (p. 451.)                          | Australia.<br>Austro-Malayan Is. |

II. **POLIOAËTUS**, *Kaup.\**

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 452.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>ichthyaëtus</b> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ) (p. 452.)                                 | Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is.,<br>Celebes, Philippine Is. |
| 2. <b>humilis</b> ( <i>Mull. &amp; Schl.</i> ) (p. 454.)                          | Cachar,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is.,<br>Celebes.                                     |
| 3. <b>major</b> , <i>A. B. Meyer &amp; Wiegsw.</i> , B. Celebes, i. p. 14 (1898). | Sub-Himalayan districts<br>to Assam.  |

---

\* *Polioæetus* has, by recent writers, been restored to its former position among the Sea-Eagles; but I still keep it with the Ospreys, as I am not yet satisfied that it does not possess the reversible outer toe of the latter group. An excellent field-naturalist, of wide experience in India, assures me that the outer toe *is* reversible.

## Order XXVI. STRIGIFORMES.

(Strig. Sharpe, *Classif. B.* p. 79, 1891.)[*Cf.* Pycraft, *Tr. Linn. Soc.* 2nd ser. *Zool.* vii. pt. 6, pp. 223-275, pls. 24-29, 1898.]

## Family I. BUBONIDÆ.

(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* ii. p. 1, 1875.)

## Sub-Family I. ASIONINÆ.

(*Cf.* Pycraft, *t. c.* p. 269.)I. ASIO, *Briss.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* ii. p. 225, 1875.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <i>otus</i> ( <i>Linn.</i> ). (p. 227.)   | Europe.<br>N. Asia.<br>Japan, China.<br>Himalayas, N.W. India. |
| 2. <i>wilsonianus</i> ( <i>Less.</i> ).<br>[ <i>americanus</i> , <i>Steph.</i> (p. 229.)]  | Temperate N. America,<br>S. to tablelands of<br>Mexico.        |
| 3. <i>clamator</i> ( <i>Vieill.</i> ).<br>[ <i>mexicanus</i> , <i>Gm.</i> (p. 231.)<br><i>Cf.</i> <i>Salvin &amp; Godman, Biol. Centr.-Am.,</i><br><i>Aves</i> , ii. p. 5.]    | S. America,<br>Panama.   |
| 4. <i>midas</i> ( <i>Schl.</i> ). (p. 231, note.)  | S.E. Brazil,<br>La Plata.                                      |
| 5. <i>madagascariensis</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 232.)   | Madagascar.  |
| 6. <i>accipitrinus</i> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 234.)   | Cosmopolitan.  |
| 7. <i>portoricensis</i> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , <i>Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus.</i><br>iv. p. 368 (1882).  | Porto Rico.  |
| 8. <i>galapagensis</i> ( <i>Gould</i> ). (p. 234, pt.)   | Galapagos Is.  |
| 9. <i>nisuella</i> , <i>Daud.</i><br>[ <i>capensis</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ). (p. 239.)<br><i>Cf.</i> <i>Reichen. Mittl. Hochl. deutsch. Ost-</i><br><i>Afrika</i> , p. 271, 1898.] | Tropical Africa,<br>N. Africa.<br>Spain.                       |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 10. <b>major</b> ( <i>Schl.</i> ),<br>[ <i>capensis</i> ( <i>Smith</i> ), pt. p. 239.]      | Madagascar.                            |
| 11. <b>butleri</b> , <i>Hume</i> , Str. F. vii. p. 316 (1878).                              | Peninsula of Sinai to<br>Mekran coast. |
| 12. <b>stygius</b> ( <i>Wagl.</i> ), (p. 241.)  | C. & S. America.<br>Cuba.              |
| 13. <b>grammicus</b> ( <i>Gosse</i> ). (p. 242.)  | Jamaica.                               |
| 14. <b>macrurus</b> ( <i>Kaup</i> ). (p. 242.)  | Mexico.                                |
| 15. <b>henrici</b> , <i>Milne-Edw.</i> , C. R. II. Congr. Orn. Intern.<br>ii. p. 63 (1892). | S. France (Eocene).                    |

Sub-Family II. *KETUPINÆ*.

II. **KETUPA**, *Less.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 4, 1875.)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. <b>ceylonensis</b> ( <i>Gm.</i> ). (p. 4.)                                      | Palestine.<br>Indian Peninsula,<br>Ceylon,<br>Indo-Chinese Provinces.<br>S. China. |
| 2. <b>flavipes</b> ( <i>Hodgs.</i> ) (p. 5.)                                       | Himalayas,<br>China.   |
| 3. <b>ketupa</b> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ),<br>[ <i>javanensis</i> , <i>Less.</i> (p. 8.)] | Malayan Peninsula to<br>S. Tenasserim,<br>Greater Sunda Is.                        |
| 4. <b>minor</b> , <i>Büttik.</i> , Notes Leyden Mus. xviii. p. 165<br>(1896).      | Nias Isl.  |

III. **SCOTOPELIA**, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 9.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>peii</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 10.)  | W. Africa (Senegambia<br>to Gaboon).<br>E. Africa (Nyasi-land to<br>Zulu-land). |
| 2. <b>oustaleti</b> , <i>Recherch.</i> , Bull. Soc. Philom. (7) vii<br>p. 165 (1883). | Senegambia.   |

3. *ussheri*, *Sharpe*. (p. 11.) Gold Coast.  
 4. *bouvieri*, *Sharpe*. (p. 11.) Gaboon.

Sub-Family III. *BUBONINÆ*.IV. *BUBO*. *Cuv.*

(Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 12, 1875.)

1. *bubo* (*Linn.*). Europe.  
 [*ignavus*, *Forst.* (p. 14.)]  
 2. *sibiricus*, *Licht.*, *Menzier*, *Ibis*, 1885, p. 262. E. of Ural Mts.  
 Bashkiria.  
 3. *turcomanus* (*Eversm.*). (p. 17.) Deserts of S.W. Siberia,  
 Turkestan,  
 Tibet,  
 Himalayas.  
 4. *virginianus* (*Gm.*). (p. 19.) E. N. America, S. from  
 Labrador.  
 C. America to Costa Rica.  
 5. *pallescens*, *Storr*, *Amer. Nat.* xxxi. p. 273 (1897).\* Western U. States,  
 [*sub-arcticus* (*nec Hoy*), *A. O. U. Check-l.*  
 p. 148, 1895.]) British Columbia,  
 Manitoba,  
 S. to Mexican tablelands.  
 6. *arcticus*, *Swains.* (p. 19, pt.) Arctic America.  
 [*sub-arcticus*, *Hoy*, *cf. Allen*, *Auk*, xv. p. 71.] N.W. U. States (*winter*).  
 7. *saturatus*, *Ridgw.*, *Man. N. Amer. B.* 2nd ed. Labrador to Alaska, and  
 p. 263 (1896). S. to California.  
 8. *pacificus*, *Cass.* (p. 19, pt.) W. N. America.  
 9. *nigrescens*, *Berl. & Tacz.*, *P. Z. S.* 1884, p. 309. Ecuador.  
 10. *ascalaphus*, *Savign.* (p. 24.) N.E. Africa.  
 11. *barbarus*, *Erlanger*, *Orn. MB.* v. p. 192 (1897). C. Tunis.  
 12. *desertorum*, *Erlanger*, *Orn. MB.* v. p. 192 S. Tunis.  
 (1897).

\* *Cf. Auk*, xv. p. 71 (Jan. 1898).

13. **abyssinicus** (*Guér.*). (p. 227, note.)  
 [*Cf.* Sharpe, Bull. B. O. C. vii. p. xxvi.] Shoa,  
 Somali-land.
14. **milesi**, *Sharpe*, Ibis, 1886, p. 163, pl. vi. Muscat, S.E. Arabia.
15. **bengalensis** (*Frankl.*). (p. 25.) Indian Peninsula.
16. **capensis**, *Smith.* (p. 27.) S. Africa.
17. **magellanicus**, *Gm.* (p. 29.) Tropical S. America.
18. **maculosus** (*Vicill.*). (p. 30.) S. Africa,  
 W. to Benguela,  
 N. to Nyasa-land.
19. **cinerascens**, *Guér.* (p. 32.) N.E. Africa,  
 W. Africa.
20. **lacteus** (*Temm.*). (p. 33.) S. Africa.
21. **verreauxi**, *Bp.* (p. 33, pt.) N.E. Africa,  
 Nigeria.
22. **coromandus** (*Lath.*). Indian Peninsula,  
 [*sinensis*, Heude, *cf.* Sharpe, Ibis, 1875, p. 255.] China.
23. **blakistoni**, *Seebold*, P. Z. S. 1883, p. 466. Japan.
24. **dcerriesi**, *Seebold*, Bull. B. O. C. v. p. iv (1895). E. Siberia. S.W. Ussuri.
25. **lettii**, *Büttik.*, Notes Leyd. Mus. xi. pp. 34, 115, W. Africa (Liberia).  
 pl. vi.
26. **merctus**, *Milne-Edw.*, C. R. II. Congr. Orn. S. France (Eocene).  
 Intern. ii. p. 63 (1892).
27. **arvernensis**, *Milne-Edw.*, Lydekker, Cat. Foss. B. France (Lower Miocene).  
 p. 15.
28. **pottreri**, *Milne-Edw.*, Lydekker, *t. c.* p. 15. France (Miocene).

V. **†Petrohyas**, *Milne-Edw.*

(*Milne-Edw.*, C. R. II. Congr. Intern. ii. p. 61, 1892.)

1. **harpar**, *Milne-Edw. l. c.* S. France (Eocene).
2. **rossignoli**, *Milne-Edw. l. c.* S. France (Eocene).

VI. **HUHUA**, *Hodgs.*

(*Bubo*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 12, 1875.)

1. **shelleyi** (*Sharpe & Ussher*). (p. 37.) Gold Coast.

2. **nipalensis**, *Hodgs.* (p. 37.)  
 [*pectoralis*, *Jerd.* (p. 38, note).] Himalayas,  
 Hills of S. India and  
 Ceylon,  
 Burmese Provinces.
3. **orientalis** (*Horsf.*). (p. 39.) S. Tenasserim,  
 Malay Peninsula,  
 Greater Sunda Is.
4. **leucosticta**, *Hartl.* (p. 41.) W. Africa (Gold Coast to  
 Gaboon).
5. **poensis**, *Fraser.* (p. 42.) W. Africa (Gold Coast to  
 Gaboon),  
 Fernando Po.

#### VII. PSEUDOPTYNX, *Kaup.*

(*Bubo*, pt., *Sharpe*, *Cat. B.* ii. p. 12, 1875.)

1. **philippinensis**, *Kaup.* (p. 43.) Philippine Is.  
 (Luzon).
2. **gurneyi**, *Twice*, P. Z. S. 1878, p. 940. Philippine Is.  
 (Mindanao).

#### VIII. NYCTEA, *Steph.*

(*Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 125.)

1. **nyctea** (*Linn.*). Arctic Regions,  
 S. to U. States.  
 Europe, C. Asia,  
 N.W. Himalayas (*winter*).

#### IX. PULSATRIX, *Kaup.*

(*Syrnium*, pt., *Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 244.)

1. **perspicillata** (*Lath.*). (p. 277.) S. America, C. America  
 (Panama to Mexico).
2. **melanonota** (*Tschudi*). (p. 280.) Brazil to Peru.

#### X. SCOPS, *Savign.*

(*Sharpe*, *t. c.* p. 43.)

1. **scops** (*Linn.*). Europe. C. Asia,  
 N.W. India.  
 [*giu*, *Scop.* (p. 47.)]
2. **socotrana**, *Ogilvie Grant & Forbes*, *Bull.*  
 Liverp. Mus. ii. p. 2. Socotra Isl.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 3. <b>capensis</b> , <i>Smith.</i> (p. 52.)   | Tropical S. Africa.  |
| 4. <b>ugandæ</b> ( <i>O. Neum.</i> , J. f. O. 1898, p. 500).  | Uganda.  |
| 5. <b>hendersoni</b> ( <i>Cass.</i> ). (p. 52, note.)   | Angola.  |
| 6. <b>pennata</b> , <i>Hodys.</i> (p. 53.)  | Himalayas,<br>Indian Peninsula.  |
| 7. <b>stictonota</b> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 54.)  | E. Siberia.<br>Japan, China,<br>Indo-Chinese countries,<br>E. Himalayas. |
| 8. <b>rufipennis</b> , <i>Sharpe.</i> (p. 60.)  | Madras.  |
| 9. <b>elegans</b> , <i>Cass.</i><br>[ <i>japonica</i> , <i>Sharpe</i> (nec Bp.). (p. 56.)]                                | Liu Kiu Isl.,<br>Japan.  |
| 10. <b>malayana</b> , <i>Hay.</i> (p. 58.)<br>[ <i>gymnopus</i> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 65.)]                                  | Malay Peninsula to<br>China.   |
| 11. <b>nicobarica</b> ( <i>Hume</i> , Str. F. iv. p. 283, 1876).  | Nicobar Is.  |
| 12. <b>minuta</b> , <i>Legg.</i> , Ann. & Mag. N. II. (5) i.<br>p. 175 (1878).  | Ceylon.  |
| 13. <b>brucei</b> ( <i>Hume</i> ). (p. 62.)<br>[ <i>obsoletus</i> , <i>Cab. J. f. O.</i> 1875, p. 126.]                   | Transcaapia. C. Asia.<br>Afghanistan, Sind,<br>C. India.                 |
| 14. <b>spilocephala</b> ( <i>Blyth</i> ). (p. 63.)  | Himalayas.<br>Burmese Hills.   |
| 15. <b>hambroeckii</b> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 64.)  | Formosa.   |
| 16. <b>sunia</b> , <i>Hodys.</i> (p. 67.)<br>[ <i>giu</i> , pt., <i>Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind.</i> , Birds, iii.<br>p. 292.] | Indian Peninsula,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula.              |
| 17. <b>novæ-zealandiæ</b> , <i>Bp.</i> (p. 43, note.)   | [New Zealand.]   |
| 18. <b>scapulata</b> , <i>Bocage</i> , Journ. Lisb. 1888, p. 229.   | W. Africa (St. Thomas)   |
| 19. <b>leucopsis</b> ( <i>Hartl.</i> ). (p. 311.)   | W. Africa (St. Thomas).  |
| 20. <b>megalotis</b> , <i>Gray.</i> (p. 69.)  | Philippine Is.   |

21. *podargina* (*Hartl. & Finsch*). (pp. 151, 313.) Pelew Is.
22. *magica* (*Müll.*). (p. 70.) Ceram,  
Ambonina.
23. *leucospila* (*Gray*). (p. 72.) Batehian, Halmahera.
24. *buruensis*, *Sharpe*. (p. 73.)  
[*leucospila*, pt., *Salvad. Orn. Pap. i. p. 74.*] Buru.
25. *morotensis*, *Sharpe*. (p. 75.) Morotai.
26. *beccarii*, *Salvad.*, *Ann. Mus. Genov. vii. p. 906*  
(1875); *id. Orn. Pap. i. p. 77.* Misori Isl.,  
N.W. New Guinea.
27. *menadensis*, *Q. & G.* (p. 76.) Celebes.
28. *siaocensis*, *Schl.* (p. 78.)  
[? *menadensis*, pt., *A. B. Meyer & Wiglesw.*  
*B. Celebes, i. p. 103 (1898).*] Sangi Isl.
29. *sulaensis* (*Hartert*, *Nov. Zool. v. p. 126, 1898*). Sula Is.
30. *rutila*, *Pucher.* (p. 80.) Madagascar.
31. *capnodes*, *Gurney*, *Ibis, 1889, p. 104.* Comoro Is.  
(Anjuan).
32. *albiventris*, *Sharpe*. (p. 78.) Lesser Sunda Is.  
(Flores).
33. *sylvicola*, *Wall.* (p. 82.) Flores.
34. *pryeri*, *Gurney*, *Ibis, 1889, p. 302.* Liu Kiu Is.
35. *semitorques* (*Temm. & Schl.*). (p. 83.) Japan.
36. *plumipes* (*Hume*). (p. 85.) Himalayas.
37. *bakkamæna* (*Forst.*).  
[*Cf. Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds, iii. p. 297.*  
*malabaricus, Jerd. (p. 94.)*] S. Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon.
38. *lettia*, *Hodgs.* (p. 85.) Himalayas.
39. *glabripes* (*Swinh.*).  
[*elegans, Sharpe (nec Cass.). (p. 87.)*] China,  
Formosa.



- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 40. <b>erythrocampa</b> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 89.)                               | China.   |
| 41. <b>lempiji</b> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 91.)                                    | Indo-Chinese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is. |
| 42. <b>umbratilis</b> ( <i>Swinh.</i> ). (p. 93.)                                 | Hainan.  |
| 43. <b>everetti</b> , <i>Tweedl.</i> , P. Z. S. 1878, p. 492.                     | Philippine Is.<br>(Mindanao).                                    |
| 44. <b>fuliginosa</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , Ibis, 1888, p. 197.                       | Palawan.   |
| 45. <b>brookei</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , Bull. B. O. B. i. p. iv (1892).              | Mts. of N.W. Borneo.   |
| 46. <b>mantananensis</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , Bull. B. O. C. i. p. iv (1892).        | Mantanani Isl.,<br>N.W. Borneo.                                  |
| 47. <b>sibutuensis</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> , Bull. B. O. C. ii. p. ix (1893).         | Sulu Archipelago<br>(Si Batu Isl.).                              |
| 48. <b>solokensis</b> ( <i>Hartert</i> , Bull. B. O. C. ii. p. xxxix 1893).       | Solok, W. Sumatra.   |
| 49. <b>longicornis</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , Bull. B. O. C. iii. p. li (1894). | Philippine Is.<br>(Luzon).                                       |
| 50. <b>whiteheadi</b> , <i>Ogilvie Grant</i> , Bull. B. O. C. iv. p. xl (1895).   | Philippine Is.<br>(Luzon).                                       |
| 51. <b>alfredi</b> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. iv. p. 527 (1897).               | Lesser Sunda Is.<br>(Flores).                                    |
| 52. <b>leucotis</b> ( <i>Temm.</i> ). (p. 97.)                                    | Tropical Africa  |
| 53. <b>sagittata</b> ( <i>Cass.</i> ). (p. 98.)                                   | S. Tenasserim,<br>Malay Peninsula.                               |
| 54. <b>balli</b> ( <i>Hume</i> ). (p. 100.)                                       | Andaman Is.  |
| 55. <b>rufescens</b> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ). (p. 102.)                                 | Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is.                            |
| 56. <b>icterorhyncha</b> , <i>Shelley</i> . (p. 103.)                             | Gold Coast.  |

57. **idahoensis** (*Merriam*, N. Am. Faun. no. 5, p. 96, Idaho, 1895).
58. **barbara**, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 107.) Guatemala.
59. **brasiliانا** (*Gm.*) (p. 108.) Brazil. Amazonia to Venezuela, Guiana, and Colombia. Costa Rica.
60. **roraimæ**, *Salvin*, Bull. B. O. C. vi. p. xxxviii (1897). Mt. Roraima, British Guiana.
61. **ingens**, *Salvin*, Bull. B. O. C. vi. p. xxxvii (1897). Ecuador.
62. **sanctæ-catarinæ**, *Salvin*, Bull. B. O. C. vi. p. xxxvii (1897). Santa Catarina, Brazil.
63. **atricapilla** (*Timm.*) E. & S. Brazil.  
[*brasilianus*, pt. (p. 108.)]
64. **usta**, *Scl.* (p. 111.) Upper Amazonia.
65. **cassini**, *Ridgw.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. i. p. 102 (1878). E. Mexico (Vera Cruz).
66. **hastata**, *Ridgw.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. x. p. 268 (1887). W. Mexico (Mazatlan, Jalisco, Tepic).
67. **guatemalæ**, *Sharpe.* (p. 112.) C. America (Mexico to Panama).  
[*marginatus*, Nelson, Auk, xv. p. 49 (1897).  
*vermiculatus*, *Ridgw.* Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. x. p. 267 (1887).  
Cf. *Salvin* & *Godman*, Biol. Centr.-Am., Aves, ii. p. 20.] W. Ecuador.
68. **asio** (*Linn.*) (p. 114.) E. North America, S. to Georgia.
69. **floridana**, *Ridgw.* (Cf. A. O. U. Check-l. 2nd ed. p. 145, 1895.) Gulf States, U.S.A.; Florida.
70. **trichopsis**, *Wagl.* (Cf. *Salvin* & *Godman*, Biol. Centr.-Am., Aves, ii. p. 16.) Mexico to Guatemala, N. to Arizona.  
[*caeno* (nec *Ridgw.*). *Sharpe*, Cat. p. 118.  
*asperus*, *Brewst.* Auk, v. p. 87 (1888).  
*ridgwayi*, *Nelson* & *Palmer*, Auk, xi. p. 39 (1894.)]

71. **pincsa** (*Nelson & Palmer*, Auk, xi. p. 59, 1894). Mexico (Vera Cruz).
72. **maccalli**, *Cass.* (*Cf.* Auk, xvi. p. 109, 1899.) Texas,  
[*tri hopsis* (nec Wagler), Sharpe, Cat. ii. p. 119  
(1875); *cf.* Salvin & Godman, Biol. ii. p. 18.] E. Mexico (Nuevo Leon).
73. **vinacea** (*Brewster*, Auk, v. p. 88, 1888). N. Mexico (Chihuahua).
74. **aikeni** (*Brewster*, Auk, viii. p. 139, 1891). Colorado, probably S. to  
New Mexico and N.E.  
Arizona.
75. **cineracea** (*Ridgw.*, Auk, xii. p. 389, 1895). Arizona,  
New Mexico, W. Texas,  
& Lower California,  
N.W. Mexico.
76. **bendirei** (*Brewster*, Bull. Nutt. Orn. Club, vii  
p. 31, 1882). Coast region of  
California.
77. **kennicotti**, *Elliot*. (p. 117.) N.W. America (Oregon  
to Sitka).
78. **maxwelliæ**, *Ridgw.*, Field & Forest, June 1877, Rocky Mts.  
pp. 210, 213. [*Cf.* A. O. U. Check-L. (Colorado to Montana).  
2nd ed. p. 146.]
79. **macfarlanei** (*Brewster*, Auk, viii. p. 140, 1891) S. British Columbia to  
[*saturatus*, *Brewster*, l. c. p. 111.] Central Oregon, E. to  
Montana.
80. **cooperi**, *Ridgw.*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. i. p. 116 W. Mexico (Tehuantepec),  
(1878). Salvador to Nicaragua  
and Costa Rica.

XI. LOPHOSTRIX. *Less.*

(*Scops*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 43, 1875.)

1. **cristata** (*Daud.*). (p. 122.) Lower Amazonia to  
Guiana & Ecuador
2. **stricklandi**, *Scl. & Salv.* (p. 124.) C. America (Mexico to  
Panama)

XII. PSILOSCOPS. *Coues*, MSS., 1898.

1. **flammeola** (*Kaup*) (p. 105) Guatemala and Mexico,  
to Colorado and N.  
California.
2. **nudipes** (*Vicill.*). (p. 121) Costa Rica to Panama

XIII. **HETEROSCOPS**, *Sharpe*.(Sharpe, *Ibis*, 1889, p. 77.)

1. **luciæ** (*Sharpe*, *Ibis*, 1888, p. 478). Mts. of N.W. Borneo.  
[*Cf.* Sharpe, *Ibis*, 1889, pl. iii.]

XIV. **GYMNOSCOPS**, *Tristr.*(Tristr. *Ibis*, 1880, p. 356.)

1. **insularis**, *Tristr.* l. c. p. 356, pl. xiv. Mahé Isl., Seychelles.

XV. **SCELOGLAUX**, *Kaup*.(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* ii. p. 187, 1875.)

1. **albifacies** (*Gray*). (p. 187.) New Zealand.

XVI. **NINOX**, *Hodys*.(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 151.)

1. **lugubris** (*Tickell*). (p. 154.) Himalayas,  
Indian Peninsula,  
Burmese Countries.
2. **scutulata**, *Ruff.* (p. 156.) S. India, Ceylon,  
Tenasserim,  
Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.
3. **affinis**, *Beavan*. (p. 155.) Andaman Is.,  
Nicobar Is.
4. **japonica** (*Temm. & Schl.*). Japan, China.  
[*florensis*, Wall. P. Z. S. 1863, p. 488.  
*macroptera*, W. Blasius, *Ornis*, 1888, p. 545.] Indo-Malayan Is.  
Celebes (*winter*),  
Sangi Is. (*winter*),  
Ternate (*winter*).
5. **ochracea** (*Schl.*). (p. 167.) Celebes.
6. **philippensis**, *Bp.* (p. 167.) Philippine Is. (Luzon,  
Negros, Guimaras).
7. **everetti**, *Sharpe*, Bull. B. O. C. vi. p. xlvii Sulu Archipelago  
(1897). (Siassi Isl.).
8. **spilocephala**, *Tweedl.*, P. Z. S. 1878, p. 940. Philippine Is.  
(Mindanao, Basilan).
9. **spilcnota**, *Bourc. & Worcest.*, Oec. Pap. Minnes. Philippine Is.  
*Acad.* i. p. 8 (1891). (Cebu, Mindanao).

10. **reysi**, *Oust.*, Bull. Assoc. Sc. France, 1880, no. 39, p. 206 (1880). Sulu Archipelago.
11. **mindorensis**, *Ogilvie Grant*, Ibis, 1896, p. 163. Philippine Is. (Mindoro).
12. **boobook** (*Lath.*). (p. 168.) Australia.
13. **albaria**, *Ramsay*, Tab. List Austr. B. p. 37 (1888). Lord Howe Isl.
14. **rosseliana**, *Tristr.*, Ibis, 1889, p. 557. Louisiade Arch. (Rossel Isl.).
15. **cellata**, *Jacq. & Pucher.* (p. 170.) N. & W. Australia.
16. **fusca** (*Vicill.*). (p. 172.) Lesser Sunda Is. (Timor).
17. **novæ-zealandiæ** (*Gm.*). (p. 173.) New Zealand.
18. **maculata** (*Vig. & Horsf.*). (p. 174.) Tasmania, S. Australia, New S. Wales, Norfolk Isl.  
[*Cf.* Gurney, Ibis, 1885, p. 139.]
19. **dimorpha** (*Salvad.*). (p. 175.) New Guinea, Jobi Isl.
20. **connivens** (*Lath.*). (p. 175.) Australia generally.
21. **occidentalis**, *Ramsay*, Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W. (2) i. p. 1086. N.W. Australia.
22. **peninsularis**, *Salvad.*, Ann. Mus. Civic. Genov. vii. p. 992 (1875). Cape York, N. Australia.
23. **rufistrigata** (*Giray*). (p. 177.) Molucca Is. (Halmahera).
24. **assimilis**, *Salvad. & F. Albert.*, Ann. Mus. Genov. vii. p. 809 (1875). S.E. New Guinea.  
[*albomaculata*, Ramsay, Pr. Linn. Soc. N.S.W. iv. p. 249 (1879).]
25. **obscura**, *Huon.* (p. 178.) Andaman Is. Nicobar Is.
26. **themacha**, *Bp.* (p. 178.) New Guinea, Mysol, Waigou.
27. **goodenoviensis**, *De Vis*, Ann. Rep. Brit. New Guinea, p. 58 (1890). Goodenough Isl.
28. **strenua** (*Gould*). (p. 178.) Australia.

29. **humeralis**, *Bp.* (p. 180.) New Guinea,  
 [*franseni* (Schl.) (p. 181); cf. *Salvad. Orn. Pap.* Waigiou.  
 i. p. 84.  
*undulata*, Ramsay, *Pr. Linn. Soc. N.S.W.* iii.  
 p. 249 (1879).]
30. **aruensis** (*Schl.*). (p. 181.) Aru Is.
31. **cdioesa**, *Scl.*, *P. Z. S.* 1877, p. 108. Bismarek Archipelago  
 (New Britain).
32. **superciliaris** (*Vieill.*). (p. 181.) Madagascar.
33. **punctulata** (*Q. & G.*). (p. 182) Celebes.  
 [*plateni* (*W. Blasius, in litt.*), *Hartl. Abh. nat.* Miudoro, Philippines.  
*Ver. Bremen*, xvi. p. 271 (1899).]
34. **granti**, *Sharpe*, *P. Z. S.* 1888, p. 183. Solomon Is.  
 [*punctulata* (nec *Q. & G.*), Ramsay, *Pr. Linn.* (Guadalcanar).  
*Soc. N.S.W.* iv. p. 66 (1879).]
35. **hypogramma** (*Gray*). (p. 183.) Molucca Is. (Batchian,  
 Halmahera, Ternate).
36. **squamispila** (*Bp.*). (p. 184) Ceram, Mysol.
37. **variegata** (*Q. & G.*). (p. 185) Bismarek Archipelago  
 [*cf. Salvad. Orn. Pap.* i. p. 88. (New Ireland,  
*novæ britannie*, Ramsay, *Proc. Linn. Soc.* New Britain).  
*N.S.W.* ii. p. 105 (1877).]
38. **sclmcnis**, *Sharpe*, *P. Z. S.* 1876, p. 627. Solomon Is.
39. **rudolfi**, *A. B. Meyer*, *Ibis*, 1882, p. 232, pl. vi. Lesser Sunda Is.  
 (Sumba Isl.).
40. **hantu** (*Wall.*). (p. 185.) Buru.
41. **forbesi**, *Scl.*, *P. Z. S.* 1883, p. 51. Tenimber Is.
42. **natalis**, *Lister*, *P. Z. S.* 1888, p. 515. Christmas Isl.,  
 Indian Ocean.
43. **jacquincti** (*Bp.*). (*cf. Salvad. Orn. Pap.* i. p. 84.) Solomon Is.,  
 [*teniatu* (*Jacq. & Pucher.*). (p. 186.)] New Britain.
44. **terriclor**, *Ramsay*, *Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W.* iv. S.E. New Guinea.  
 p. 466 (1879).  
 [*goldiei*, *Gurney*, *Ibis*, 1883, p. 169; cf. *Salvad.*  
*Agg. Orn. Pap.* i. p. 22 (1889).]

Sub-Family IV. *SYRNIINÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 225, 1875.)

XVII. **SYRNIUM**, *Sarign.*

(Sharpe, *l. c.* p. 244.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. <b>aluco</b> ( <i>Lin.</i> ). (p. 247.)  | Europe.<br>Mediterranean countries.   |
| 2. <b>willkonskii</b> , <i>Menzies</i> , Bull. B. O. C. vi p. vi (1895).          | Transcaucasia   |
| 3. <b>niviccla</b> ( <i>Hodgs.</i> ). (p. 250.)                                   | Himalayas,<br>N.W. China  |
| 4. <b>biddulphi</b> , <i>Scully</i> , Ibis, 1881, p. 423                          | Gilgit,<br>N.W. India,<br>Afghanistan,<br>C. Asia.                                  |
| 5. <b>davidi</b> , <i>Sharpe</i> . (p. 251.)                                      | N.W. China (Moupin).  |
| 6. <b>uralense</b> ( <i>Pall.</i> ). (p. 255.)                                    | N. Europe,<br>Siberia.  |
| 7. <b>fuscescens</b> , <i>Tenn. &amp; Schl.</i> (p. 257.)                         | Japan   |
| 8. <b>nebulsum</b> ( <i>Forst.</i> ). (p. 257.)                                   | E. Canada,<br>E. United States,<br>S. to Texas.                                     |
| 9. <b>alleni</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> , Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. iii. p. 8 (1889).        | S. Carolina and Texas   |
| 10. <b>helveclum</b> , <i>Bangs</i> , Proc. New Eng. Zool. Club. i. p. 31 (1899). | Texas   |
| 11. <b>occidentale</b> , <i>Nuttall</i> . (p. 260.)                               | S. Canada,<br>New Mexico,<br>Arizona,<br>California,<br>Lower California,<br>Mexico |
| 12. <b>caurinum</b> , <i>Merrill</i> , Auk, xv. p. 39 (1898)                      | W. N. America<br>(Brit. Columbia to<br>Washington State)                            |
| 13. <b>sarterii</b> , <i>Ridgw.</i> (p. 278, note)                                | E. Mexico.  |
| 14. <b>fulvescens</b> , <i>Sel. a. Sabine</i> . (p. 258.)                         | S. Mexico (Chiapas),<br>Guatemala.  |

15. **rufipes** (*King*). (p. 261.) Chile,  
Patagonia.
16. **seloputo** (*Horsf.*). Indo-Chinese Provinces,  
[*sinense* (*Lath.*). (p. 261.)] Malay Peninsula,  
Greater Sunda Is.
17. **ocellatum** (*Less.*). (p. 263.) Indian Peninsula.
18. **whiteheadi**, *Sharpe*, *Ibis*, 1888, p. 196, pl. iii. Philippine Is. (Palawan).  
[*wiepkeni*, *W. Blasius*, *Ornis*, 1888, p. 304.]
19. **leptogrammicum** (*Temm.*). (p. 264.) Borneo.
20. **myrtha** (*Bp.*). (p. 264, note.) Sumatra.
21. **niasense**, *Salvad.*, *Ann. Mus. Genov.* (2) iv. p. 526 Nias Isl.  
(1887).
22. **woodfordi** (*Smith*). (p. 267.) E. Africa (Cape Colony  
to Nyasa-land).
23. **nuchale**, *Sharpe*. (p. 265.) W. Africa (Gold Coast  
to Angola).
24. **suahelicum**, *Reichen.*, *Mittl. Hoehl. N. deutsch.* German East Africa.  
Ost-Afr. p. 272 (1898).
25. **umbrinum**, *Hengl.*; *Reichen. t. c.* p. 272 (1898). N.E. Africa.
26. **zanzibaricum**, *Reichen. t. c.* p. 272 (1898). Zanzibar.
27. **bchndorffi**, *Sharpe*, *Journ. Linn. Soc., Zool.* xvii. Equat. Africa  
p. 439 (1884). (Niam-niam).
28. **nigricantius**, *Sharpe*, *Bull. B. O. C.* vi. p. xlvii German E. Africa  
(1897). (Mpapwa).
29. **newarensense** (*Hodgs.*). (p. 281.) Himalayas,  
Burmese Provinces,  
Formosa.
30. **indrani** (*Sykes*). (p. 282.) S. Indian Peninsula,  
Ceylon.
31. **maingayi**, *Hume*, *Str. F.* vi. p. 27 (1878). Malay Peninsula.  
[*Cf. Sharpe*, *P. Z. S.* 1887, p. 478.]

XVIII. SCOTIAPTEX. *Suavis.*(*Syrnium*, pt., *Sharpe*, *Cat. B.* ii. p. 244, 1875.)

- 1 **cinerea** (*Gm.*). (p. 252.) Arctic America.  
U. States (*winter*).



2. **lapponica** (*Retz.*). (p. 254.)  
 N. Europe.  
 N. Asia.  
 C. Europe (*occ.*).  
 N.W. America (*occ.*).

XIX. **CICCABA**, *Wagler*.

(*Syrnium*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 244, 1875.)

1. **albigularis** (*Cass.*). (p. 270.)  
 Colombia,  
 Ecuador.
2. **superciliaris** (*Pelz.*). (p. 271.)  
 Brazil,  
 Amazonia.
3. **suinda** (*Vicill.*). (p. 272.)  
 Brazil.
4. **virgata** (*Cass.*). (p. 273.)  
 C. America  
 (Mexico to Panama),  
 Colombia,  
 Venezuela.
5. **squamulata** (*Bp.*). (p. 273, pt.)  
 Mexico.
6. **huhula** (*Daud.*). (p. 275.)  
 Brazil,  
 Guiana.
7. **nigrolineata** (*Scl.*). (p. 276.)  
 C. America  
 (Mexico to Panama).
8. **spilonota**, *Sharpe*. (p. 277.)  
 Colombia.

Sub-Family V. **NYCTALINÆ**.

(*Cf.* Pycraft, Tr. Linn. Soc. 2nd ser. Zool. vii. pt. 6, p. 269, 1898.)

XX. **GISELLA**, *Bp.*

(*Syrnium*, pt., Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 244, 1875.)

1. **harrisi** (*Cass.*). (p. 283.)  
 Colombia.
2. **iheringi**, *Sharpe*, Bull. B. O. C. viii. p. xl (1899).  
 São Paulo, Brazil.

XXI. **NYCTALA**, *Brehm*.

(*Sharpe*, *l. c.* p. 284.)

1. **tengmalmi** (*Gün.*). (p. 284.)  
 N. & C. Europe.  
 N. Asia.

2. **richardsoni**, *Bp.*  
[*temymalmi*, pt. (p. 284.)] Arctic America,  
Canada.  
Northern U. States  
(*winter*).
3. **acadica** (*Gm.*). (p. 287.) U. States to Mexico.

XXII. **SURNIA**, *Daud.*(Sharpe, *Cat. B.* ii. p. 129, 1875.)

1. **ulula** (*Linn.*). (p. 129.) N. Europe.  
W. Asia.
2. **doliata** (*Pall.*, *Zoogr. Rosso-Asiat.* i. p. 316). Kamtchatka, Alaska,  
Siberia.
3. **caparcch** (*P. L. S. Müll.*). [*Cf. Stejneger, Auk*, Arctic America.  
i. p. 363 (1884).] Northern U. States  
[*funerea*, nec *Linn.* (p. 131).] (*winter*).  
Great Britain (*acc.*).

XXIII. **ATHENE**, *B. ic.*(*Carin.*, Kaup; Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 132)[*Cf. Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds*, iii. p. 300, 1895.]

1. **noctua** (*Scop.*). (p. 133.) C. & S. Europe.
2. **glaux** (*Savign.*). (p. 135.) Mediterranean countries  
to C. Asia.
3. **spilogastra** (*Heugl.*). (p. 138.) Coasts of Red Sea.  
Somali-land.
4. **bactriana**, *Blyth.*  
[*Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds*, iii. p. 303,  
1895.] Afghanistan,  
C. Asia, Tibet,  
N. China.
5. **brama** (*Temm.*). (p. 138.) Indian Peninsula.
6. **pulchra**, *Hume.* (p. 140.) Burmese Provinces.
7. **muribora**, *Günth. & E. Newt.*, *Phil. Trans.* clxviii. Rodrigucz (Pleistocene).  
p. 424 (1879).

XXIV. **HETEROGLAUX**, *Hume.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 141.)[*Athene*, pt., *Blanf. l. c.*]

1. **blewitti**, *Hume* (p. 141.) C. India

XXV. SPEOTYFO, *Gloger*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 142, 1875.)

1. *cunicularia* (*Mol.*). (p. 142.) S. America.
2. *hypogæa* (*Bp.*). W. N. America,  
[*cunicularia*, pt., p. 142. C. America.  
*obscura*, Stephens, Auk, xii. p. 272 (1895).]
3. *guadalupensis*, *Ridgw.* (p. 147) Lesser Antilles
4. *floridana*, *Ridgw.* S. Florida  
[*Cf.* A. O. U. Check-list, 2nd ed. p. 150, 1895. Bahamas  
*bahamensis*, Cory, Auk, viii. p. 348 (1891).]
5. *amaura*, *Loew.*, Pr. U.S. Nat. Mus. i. p. 234 Lesser Antilles  
(1878). (Antigua).
6. *rostrata*, *C. H. Townsend*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. Clarion Isl., Lower  
xiii. p. 133 (1890). California.
7. *brachyptera*, *Richmond*, Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus. Margarita Isl  
xviii. p. 663 (1896).
8. *dcminicensis*, *Cory*, Bull. Nutt. Orn. Club, vi Haiti and S. Domingo  
p. 151 (1881).

XXVI. GYMNASIO, *Bp.*

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 149.)

1. *nudipes* (*Daud.*). (p. 149.) Lesser Antilles  
[*keugi*, *Guadl.* J. f. O. 1875, p. 223.]
2. *lawrencei* (*Scl. & Salv.*) (p. 150.) Cuba.

XXVII. GLAUCIDIUM, *Boie*.

(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 188.)

1. *nanum* (*King*). (p. 190.) Chile,  
Patagonia.
2. *passerinum* (*Linn.*). (p. 191) N. & C. Europe.
3. *orientale*, *Tacz.*, Mém. Acad. St. Petersb. (7) E. Siberia.  
xxxix p. 128 (1891)

4. **siju** (*D'Orb.*). (p. 193.) Cuba.
5. **gnoma**, *Wagl.* (p. 194.) W. N. America (Brit. Columbia and E. Rocky Mts. to Tablelands of Mexico).
6. **californicum**, *Scl.* (p. 194, pt.)  
[*Cf.* A. O. U. Check-l. 2nd ed. p. 151, 1895.] W. N. America (Coast of California to Brit. Columbia).
7. **hoskinsi**, *Brewst.*, Auk, v. p. 136 (1888).  
[*Cf.* A. O. U. Check-l. 2nd ed. p. 151, 1895.] Lower California.
8. **fisheri**, *Nelson & Palmer*, Auk, xi. p. 41 (1894).  
[*gnoma*, pt., *Salvin & Godman*, Biol., Aves, ii. p. 35, 1897.] Mexico (Puebla).
9. **cobanense**, *Sharpe*. (p. 199.)  
[*gnoma*, pt., *Salvin & Godman*, Biol., Aves, ii. p. 35, 1897.] Guatemala.
10. **griseiceps**, *Sharpe*. (p. 196.) British Honduras, Guatemala to Panama.
11. **pumilum** (*Temm.*). (p. 198.) Brazil.
12. **ferox** (*Vicill.*). (p. 200.) Brazil, Peru, Bolivia, Ecuador, Colombia, Guiana.
13. **phalænoides** (*Daud.*). (p. 203.) Trinidad.
14. **ridgwayi**, *Sharpe*. (p. 205.)  
[*phalænoides*, pt., *Salvin & Godman*, Biol., Aves, ii. p. 33 (1897).] S. United States (Texas to Arizona).  
C. America (Mexico to Panama).
15. **jardinii** (*Bp.*). (p. 207.) Venezuela, Colombia, Ecuador, N. to Costa Rica.
16. **tephronotum**, *Sharpe*. (p. 211.) S. America (loc. ign.).
17. **perlatum** (*Vicill.*). (p. 209.) S. Africa.  
N.E. Africa.
18. **kilimense**, *Reichen.*, Orn. M.B. i. p. 178 (1893). Mt. Kilimanjaro, E. Africa.

19. **sjöstedti**, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. i. p. 65 (1893). W. Africa (Cameroun).
20. **brcdiei** (*Burton*). (p. 212.) Himalayas to Assam,  
Tenasserim, and S.  
China.  
Malay Peninsula.
21. **pardalotum** (*Swinh.*). (p. 214.) Formosa.
22. **sylvaticum** (*Bp.*). (p. 215.) Sumatra.
23. **borneense**, *Sharpe*, Bull. B. O. C. i. p. lv (1893). N.W. Borneo.
24. **castanonotum** (*Blyth*). (p. 215.) Ceylon.
25. **castanopterum** (*Horsf.*). (p. 216.) Java.
26. **radiatum** (*Tick.*). (p. 217.) Indian Peninsula.
27. **malabaricum** (*Blyth*). (p. 218.) S. India,  
[*radiatum*, pt., Blauf. Faun. Brit. India, Birds,  
iii. p. 306, 1895] Ceylon.
28. **cuculcides** (*Gould*). (p. 219.) Himalayas,  
Hills of C. India.  
Assam,  
Burmese Provinces.
29. **whitelyi** (*Swinh.*). (p. 222.) China.
30. **capense** (*Smith*). (p. 223.) S. Africa (E. Cape Colony  
to Nyasa-land).
31. **castaneum**, *Reichen.*, Orn. MB. i. p. 62 (1893). Equatorial Africa

XXVIII. **MICROPALLAS**, *Coues*, Auk, vi. p. 71 (1889).

[*Micrathene*, *Coues* (nec *Sundev.*), *Sharpe*, Cat. B. ii. p. 224.]

1. **whitneyi** (*Cooper*). (p. 224.) S. California, Arizona,  
New Mexico, S. Texas,  
Valley of Mexico,  
Lower California.
2. **socorroensis** (*Ridgw.*, Auk, iii. p. 333). Socorro Is.,  
W. Mexico.

Sub-Family VI. *PHOTODILINÆ*.

(Cf. Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds, iii. p. 268, 1895.)

XXIX. *PHOTODILUS*, *Isid. Geoffr.*[*Phodilus*, Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 309, 1875.]

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1. <i>badius</i> ( <i>Horsf.</i> ) (p. 309.)                  | E. Himalayas,<br>Assam,<br>Burmese Provinces,<br>Malay Peninsula,<br>Greater Sunda Is. |
| 2. <i>assimilis</i> , <i>Hume</i> , Str. F. v. p. 138 (1877). | Ceylon.  |

XXX. *HELIODILUS*, *Milne-Edw.*

(Milne-Edw. C. R. lxxxv. p. 1282, 1878.)

- |  |            |
|--|------------|
| 1. <i>soumagnii</i> , <i>Grandid.</i> , Bull. Soc. Philom. (7) ii. p. 65 (1878). | Madagascar |
|--|------------|

Family II. *STRIGIDÆ*.

(Sharpe, Cat. B. ii. p. 289, 1875.)

I. *STRIX*, *Linn.*(Sharpe, *t. c.* p. 290.)

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>flammea</i> , <i>Linn.</i> (p. 290.)   | Europe.<br>Africa.  |
| 2. <i>javanica</i> ( <i>Gm.</i> ) (p. 291, pt.)<br>[Cf. Blanf. Faun. Brit. Ind., Birds, iii. p. 264,<br>1895.] | Indian Peninsula.<br>Indo-Chinese Provinces.<br>Greater and Lesser Sunda<br>Is. |
| 3. <i>sumbaensis</i> , <i>Hartert</i> , Nov. Zool. iv. p. 270<br>(1897).                                       | Lesser Sunda Is. (Sumba<br>Isl.).   |
| 4. <i>perlata</i> ( <i>Licht.</i> ) (p. 291, pt.)  | C. & S. America.  |
| 5. <i>pratinccla</i> , <i>Bp.</i> (Cf. A. O. U. Check-l. 2nd ed<br>p. 143, 1895.)                              | Temperate N. America,<br>S. from lat. 41°.                                      |
| 6. <i>furcata</i> ( <i>Temm.</i> ) (p. 295)  | Jamaica   |

7. **ccntempta**, *Hartert*, Nov. Zool. v. p. 500 (1898). N.W. Ecuador.
8. **bargei**, *Hartert*, Bull. B. O. C. i. p. xiii (1892). Curaçao I-*l*.
9. **delicatula**, *Gould*. (p. 297.) Australia,  
New Caledonia,  
New Hebrides,  
Loyalty Is.
10. **lulu**, *Peale*. (p. 291, pt.) Society Is.,  
Tonga Is.,  
Samoa Is.
11. **rosenbergi**, *Schl.* (p. 208.) Celebes.
12. **inexpectata**, *Schl.*, Notes Leyden Mus. i. p. 59 N. Celebes  
(1879).
13. **punctatissima**, *Gould*. (p. 292.) Galapagos Is.
14. **nigrescens**, *Lawr.*, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. i. p. 61 Lesser Antilles (Domi-  
(1878). nica).
15. **glaucops**, *Kaup*. (p. 291, pt.) S. Domingo  
[*dominicensis*, *Cory*, Bull. Nutt. Orn. Club, viii.  
p. 95 (1883).]
16. **insularis**, *Petz.* (p. 291, pt.) Cape Verde Is.
17. **dercepstorffi**, *Hume*, Str. F. iii. p. 390 (1875). Andaman Is.
18. **novæ hollandiæ**, *Steph.* (p. 303.) Australia,  
New Caledonia,  
Loyalty Is.
19. **sorcrcula**, *Scl.*, P. Z. S. 1883. p. 51. Tenimber Is.
20. **castaneps**, *Gould*. (p. 304.) Tasmania.
21. **aurantia**, *Salvad.*, Atti R. Acc. Torino, xvi. p. 619 New Britain  
(1881); id. Orn. Pap. iii. p. 512 (1882).
22. **tenebricosa**, *Gould*. (p. 305.) Australia.
23. **arfaki**, *Schl.*, Notes Leyd. Mus. i. p. 101 (1879). New Guinea.
24. **capensis**, *Smith*. (p. 307.) S. Africa.

25. **candida**, *Tick.* (p. 308.)  
 [*oustaleti*, *Hartl.* P. Z. S. 1879, p. 295.] Indian Peninsula,  
 Burmese Provinces,  
 Formosa,  
 Celebes,  
 N. Australia,  
 Fiji Is. (Viti Levu).
26. **thomensis**, *Hartl.* (p. 290, note.) W. Africa (St. Thomas  
 Isl.).
27. **melitensis**, *Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* p. 13 (1891). Malta (Pleistocene).
28. **santi albani**, *Lydekker*, P. Z. S. 1893, p. 518,  
 pl. xli. figs. 1-4. France (Miocene).
29. **mauriti**, *E. Newt. & Gadow*, *Tr. Z. S.* xiii. p. 286,  
 pl. xxxiii. figs. 11, 18 (1879). Mauritius (Pleistocene).
30. **antiqua**, *Milne-Edwards*; *Lydekker*, *Cat. Foss. B.* France (Lower Miocene).  
 p. 14 (1891).

## II. **Badiostes**, *Amegh.*

(*Amegh. Bol. Inst. Geogr. Argent.* xv. p. 102.)

1. **patagonicus**, *Amegh. l. c.* Patagonia (Miocene).



## ADDENDA.

Page 3, last line.

7. **Casuarinus beccarii.**

Volkan Is.,  
Aru Is.

Add:—

7 a. **scilateri**, *Salvad.*, Ann. Mus. Civ. Gen. xii.  
p. 422 (1878).

S. & S.E. New Guinea.

[*beccarii*, pt., *Salvad. Cat. B.* xxvii, p. 596.]

Page 4.

Add:—

8 a. **aurantiacus**, *Rothschild*, Bull. B. O. C. viii.  
p. 1 (1899).

German New Guinea.

13 a. **hecki**, *Rothschild*, Bull. B. O. C. viii, p. xlix  
(1899).

German New Guinea.

Page 29.

Add:—

8 a. **ricketti**, *Ogilvie Grant*, Bull. B. O. C. viii.  
p. xlvii (1899).

Fokkien, S. China.



LIST OF THE CURRENT  
NATURAL HISTORY PUBLICATIONS  
OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE  
BRITISH MUSEUM.

The following publications can be purchased through the Agency of *Messrs. LONGMANS & CO., 39, Paternoster Row*; *Mr. QUARITCH, 15, Piccadilly*; *Messrs. KEGAN PAUL, TRENCH, TRÜBNER & CO., Paternoster House, Charing Cross Road*; and *Messrs. DULAU & CO., 37, Soho Square*; or at the NATURAL HISTORY MUSEUM, *Cromwell Road, London, S.W.*

Catalogue of the Specimens and Drawings of Mammals, Birds, Reptiles, and Fishes of Nepal and Tibet: Presented by B. H. Hodgson, Esq., to the British Museum. 2nd edition. By John Edward Gray. Pp. xii., 90. [With an account of the Collection by Mr Hodgson.] 1863, 12mo. 2s. 3d

Catalogue of the Mammalia and Birds of New Guinea in the Collection of the British Museum. [With list of Species of New Guinea Birds, and those of the neighbouring Localities.] By John Edward Gray, Ph.D., F.R.S., and George Robert Gray, F.L.S., &c. Pp. 63. Woodcuts. 1859, 8vo. 1s. 6d.

Report on the Zoological Collections made in the Indo-Pacific Ocean during the voyage of H.M.S. "Alert," 1881-2. Pp. xxv., 681. 54 Plates. 1881, 8vo.

Summary of the Voyage	...	By Dr. R. W. Coppinger.
Mammalia	... ..	.. O. Thomas.
Aves	... ..	.. R. B. Sharpe.
Reptilia, Batrachia, Pisces	... ..	.. A. Günther.
Mollusca	... ..	.. E. A. Smith.
Echinodermata	... ..	.. F. J. Bell.
Crustacea	... ..	.. E. J. Miers.
Coleoptera	... ..	.. C. O. Waterhouse.
Lepidoptera	... ..	.. A. G. Butler.
Aleyonaria and Spongiida	... ..	.. S. O. Ridley.

H. 10s.

Catalogue of the Birds in the British Museum—*continued*.

- Pittidæ, Xenicidæ, and Euryklemidæ. By Philip Lutley Selater, M.A., F.R.S. Pp. xix., 494. Woodcuts and 26 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1888, Svo. *ll.* 4s.
- Vol. XV. Catalogue of the Passeriformes, or Perching Birds, in the Collection of the British Museum. *Tracheophomæ*, or the families Dendrocolaptidæ, Formicariidæ, Conopophagidæ, and Pteroptochidæ. By Philip Lutley Selater, M.A., F.R.S. Pp. xvii., 371. Woodcuts and 20 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1890, Svo. *ll.*
- Vol. XVI. Catalogue of the Picariæ in the Collection of the British Museum. *Upturæ* and *Trochili*, by Osbert Salvin. *Coraciæ*, of the families Cypselidæ, Caprimulgidæ, Podargidæ, and Steatornithidæ, by Ernst Hartert. Pp. xvi., 703. Woodcuts and 14 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1892, Svo. *ll.* 16s.
- Vol. XVII. Catalogue of the Picariæ in the Collection of the British Museum. *Coraciæ* (contin.) and *Hælycones*, with the families Leptosomatidæ, Coraciidæ, Meropidæ, Alcedinidæ, Momotidæ, Totidæ and Coliidæ, by R. Bowdler Sharpe. *Bucerotes* and *Trogones* by W. R. Ogilvie Grant. Pp. xi., 522. Woodcuts and 17 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1892, Svo. *ll.* 10s.
- Vol. XVIII. Catalogue of the Picariæ in the Collection of the British Museum. *Scansores*, containing the family Picidæ. By Edward Hargitt. Pp. xv., 597. Woodcuts and 15 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1890, Svo. *ll.* 6s.
- Vol. XIX. Catalogue of the Picariæ in the Collection of the British Museum. *Scansores* and *Coccyges*: containing the families Rhanphastidæ, Galbulidæ, and Bucconidæ, by P. L. Selater; and the families Indicatoridæ, Capitonidæ, Cuculidæ, and Musophagidæ, by G. E. Shelley. Pp. xii., 484: 13 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1891, Svo. *ll.* 5s.
- Vol. XX. Catalogue of the Psittaci, or Parrots, in the Collection of the British Museum. By T. Salvadori. Pp. xvii., 658: Woodcuts and 18 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1891, Svo. *ll.* 10s.
- Vol. XXI. Catalogue of the Columbæ, or Pigeons, in the Collection of the British Museum. By T. Salvadori. Pp. xvii., 676: 15 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1893, Svo. *ll.* 10s.
- Vol. XXII. Catalogue of the Game Birds (*Pterocletes*, *Gallinæ*, *Opisthocomi*, *Hemipodii*) in the Collection of

Catalogue of the Birds in the British Museum—*continued*.

- the British Museum. By W. R. Ogilvie Grant. Pp. xvi., 585 : 8 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1893, 8vo, 1*l.* 6*s.*
- Vol. XXIII. Catalogue of the Fulicariæ (Rallidæ and Heliornithidæ) and Alcedorides (Aramidæ, Eurypygidæ, Mesitidæ, Rhinochetidæ, Gruidæ, Psophiidæ, and Otididæ) in the Collection of the British Museum. By R. Bowdler Sharpe. Pp. xiii., 353 : 9 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1894, 8vo, 20*s.*
- Vol. XXIV. Catalogue of the Limnicolæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By R. Bowdler Sharpe. Pp. xii., 794. Woodcuts and 7 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1896, 8vo, 1*l.* 5*s.*
- Vol. XXV. Catalogue of the Gavie and Tubinares in the Collection of the British Museum. Gavie (Terns, Gulls, and Skuas,) by Howard Saunders. Tubinares (Petrels and Albatrosses), by Osbert Salvin. Pp. xv., 475 ; woodcuts and 8 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1896, 8vo, 1*l.* 1*s.*
- Vol. XXVI. Catalogue of the Plataleæ, Herodiones, Steganopodes, Pygopodes, Alceæ, and Impennes in the Collection of the British Museum. Plataleæ (Ibises and Spoonbills) and Herodiones (Hérons and Storks), by R. Bowdler Sharpe. Steganopodes (Cormorants, Gannets, Frigate-birds, Tropic-birds, and Pelicans), Pygopodes (Divers and Grebes), Alceæ (Auks), and Impennes (Penguins), by W. R. Ogilvie-Grant. Pp. xvii., 687 : Woodcuts and 14 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1898, 8vo, 1*l.* 5*s.*
- Vol. XXVII. Catalogue of the Chenomorpha (Palamedæ, Phoenicopteri, Anseres), Crypturi, and Ratite in the Collection of the British Museum. By T. Salvadori. Pp. xv., 636 : 19 coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1895, 8vo, 1*l.* 12*s.*

## List of the Specimens of Birds in the Collection of the British Museum. By George Robert Gray :—

- Part III., Section I. Ramphastidæ. Pp. 16. [With Index.] 1855, 12mo, 6*d.*
- Part III., Section II. Psittacidæ. Pp. 110. [With Index.] 1859, 12mo, 2*s.*
- Part III., Sections III. and IV. Capitonidæ and Picidæ. Pp. 137. [With Index.] 1868, 12mo, 1*s.* 6*d.*
- Part IV. Columbæ. Pp. 73. [With Index.] 1856, 12mo, 1*s.* 9*d.*
- Part V. Gallinæ. Pp. iv., 120. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1867, 12mo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Catalogue of the Birds of the Tropical Islands of the Pacific Ocean in the Collection of the British Museum. By George Robert Gray, F.L.S., &c. Pp. 72 [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1859, 8vo. 1s. 6d.

### REPTILES.

Catalogue of the Tortoises, Crocodiles, and Amphisbænians in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. J. E. Gray, F.R.S., &c. Pp. viii., 80. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1844, 12mo. 1s.

Catalogue of Shield Reptiles in the Collection of the British Museum. By John Edward Gray, F.R.S., &c.:—

Appendix. Pp. 28. 1872, 4to. 2s. 6d.

Part II. Emydosaurians, Rhynchocephalia, and Amphisbænians. Pp. vi., 41. 25 Woodcuts. 1872, 4to. 3s. 6d.

Hand-List of the Specimens of Shield Reptiles in the British Museum. By Dr. J. E. Gray, F.R.S., F.L.S., &c. Pp. iv., 124. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1873, 8vo. 4s.

Catalogue of the Chelonians, Rhynchocephalians, and Crocodiles in the British Museum (Natural History). New Edition. By George Albert Boulenger. Pp. x., 311. 73 Woodcuts and 6 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1889, 8vo. 15s.

Catalogue of the Lizards in the British Museum (Natural History). Second Edition. By George Albert Boulenger:—

Vol. I. Geckonidæ, Eublepharidæ, Uroplatidæ, Pygopodidæ, Agamidæ. Pp. xii., 436. 32 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1885, 8vo. 20s.

Vol. II. Iguanidæ, Xenosauridæ, Zonuridæ, Anguidæ, Anniellidæ, Helodermatidæ, Varanidæ, Xantusiidæ, Teiidæ, Amphisbænidæ. Pp. xiii., 497. 24 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1885, 8vo. 20s.

Vol. III. Lacertidæ, Gerrhosauridæ, Scincidæ, Anelytropidæ, Dibamidæ, Chamæleontidæ. Pp. xii., 575. 40 Plates. [With a Systematic Index and an Alphabetical Index to the three volumes.] 1887, 8vo. 17. 6s.

Catalogue of the Snakes in the British Museum (Natural History). By George Albert Boulenger, F.R.S.:—

Vol. I., containing the families Typhlopidae, Glauconiidae, Boidæ, Ilysiidæ, Uropeltidæ, Xenopeltidæ, and Colubridæ aglyphæ, part. Pp. xiii., 448: 26 Woodcuts and 28 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1893, 8vo. 17. 1s.

Catalogue of the Snakes in the British Museum—*continued*.

Vol. II., containing the conclusion of the Colubridæ aglyphæ. Pp. xi., 382: 25 Woodcuts and 20 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1894, 8vo. 17s. 6d.

Vol. III., containing the Colubridæ (Opisthoglyphæ and Proteroglyphæ), Amblycephalidæ, and Viperidæ. Pp. xiv., 727: 37 Woodcuts and 25 Plates. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index to the 3 volumes.] 1896, 8vo. 1l. 6s.

Catalogue of Colubrine Snakes in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. Albert Günther. Pp. xvi., 281. [With Geographic, Systematic, and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1858, 12mo. 4s.

## BATRACHIANS.

Catalogue of the Batrachia Salientia in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. Albert Günther. Pp. xvi., 160, 12 Plates. [With Systematic, Geographic, and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1858, 8vo. 6s.

## FISHES.

Catalogue of the Fishes in the British Museum. Second edition. Vol. I. Catalogue of the Perciform Fishes in the British Museum. Vol. I. Containing the Centrarchidæ, Percidæ, and Serranidæ (part). By George Albert Boulenger. F.R.S. Pp. xix., 394. Woodcuts and 15 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1895, 8vo., 15s.

List of the Specimens of Fish in the Collection of the British Museum. Part I. Chondropterygii. By J. E. Gray. Pp. x., 160. 2 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1851, 12mo. 3s.

Catalogue of Fish collected and described by Laurence Theodore Gronow, now in the British Museum. Pp. vii., 196. [With a Systematic Index.] 1854, 12mo. 3s. 6d.

Catalogue of Apodal Fish in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. Kaup. Pp. viii., 163, 17 Woodcuts and 19 Plates. 1856, 8vo. 10s.

Catalogue of Lophobranchiate Fish in the Collection of the British Museum. By J. J. Kaup, Ph.D. &c. Pp. iv., 80. 4 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1856, 12mo. 2s.

## MOLLUSCA.

- Guide to the Systematic Distribution of Mollusca in the British Museum. Part I. By John Edward Gray, Ph.D., F.R.S., &c. Pp. xii., 230. 121 Woodcuts. 1857, 8vo. 5s.
- List of the Shells of the Canaries in the Collection of the British Museum, collected by MM. Webb and Berthelot Described and figured by Prof. Alcide D'Orbigny in the "Histoire Naturelle des Iles Canaries." Pp. 32. 1854, 12mo. 1s.
- List of the Shells of Cuba in the Collection of the British Museum, collected by M. Ramon de la Sagra. Described by Prof. Alcide d'Orbigny in the "Histoire de l'Île de Cuba." Pp. 48. 1854, 12mo. 1s.
- List of the Shells of South America in the Collection of the British Museum. Collected and described by M. Alcide D'Orbigny in the "Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale." Pp. 89. 1854, 12mo. 2s.
- Catalogue of the Collection of Mazatlan Shells in the British Museum, collected by Frederick Reigen. Described by Philip P. Carpenter. Pp. xvi., 552. 1857, 12mo. 8s.
- List of Mollusca and Shells in the Collection of the British Museum, collected and described by MM. Eydoux and Souleyet in the "Voyage autour du Monde, exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837, sur la Corvette 'La Bonite,'" and in the "Histoire naturelle des Mollusques Ptéropodes." Par MM. P. C. A. L. Rang et Souleyet. Pp. iv., 27. 1855, 12mo. 8d.
- Catalogue of the Phaneropneumona, or Terrestrial Operculated Mollusca, in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. L. Pfeiffer. Pp. 324. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1852, 12mo. 5s.
- Catalogue of Pulmonata, or Air Breathing Mollusca, in the Collection of the British Museum. Part I. By Dr. Louis Pfeiffer. Pp. iv., 192. Woodcuts. 1855, 12mo. 2s. 6d.
- Catalogue of the Auriculidæ, Proserpiuidæ, and Truncatellidæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. Louis Pfeiffer. Pp. iv., 150. Woodcuts. 1857, 12mo. 1s. 9d.
- List of the Mollusca in the Collection of the British Museum. By John Edward Gray, Ph.D., F.R.S., &c.  
Part I. Volutidæ. Pp. 23. 1855, 12mo. 6d.  
Part II. Olividæ. Pp. 41. 1865, 12mo. 1s.
- Catalogue of the Conchifera, or Bivalve Shells, in the Collection of the British Museum. By M. Deshayes :—  
Part I. Veneridæ, Cyprinidæ, Glauconomidæ, and Petricoladæ. Pp. iv., 216. 1853, 12mo. 3s.  
Part II. Petricoladæ (concluded): Corbiculadæ. Pp. 217-292. [With an Alphabetical Index to the two parts.] 1854, 12mo. 6d.



## BRACHIOPODA.

Catalogue of Brachiopoda Ancylopoda or Lamp Shells in the Collection of the British Museum. [*Issued as "Catalogue of the Mollusca, Part IV."*] Pp. iv., 128. 25 Woodcuts. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1853, 12mo. 3s.

## POLYZOA.

Catalogue of Marine Polyzoa in the Collection of the British Museum. Part III. Cyclostomata. By George Busk, F.R.S. Pp. viii., 39. 38 Plates. [With a Systematic Index.] 1875, 8vo. 5s.

## CRUSTACEA.

Catalogue of the Specimens of Amphipodous Crustacea in the Collection of the British Museum. By C. Spence Bate, F.R.S., &c. Pp. iv., 399. 58 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1862, 8vo. 1l. 5s.

## ARACHNIDA.

Descriptive Catalogue of the Spiders of Burma, based upon the Collection made by Eugene W. Oates and preserved in the British Museum. By T. Thorell. Pp. xxxvi., 106. [With Systematic List and Alphabetical Index.] 1895. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

## MYRIOPODA.

Catalogue of the Myriapoda in the Collection of the British Museum. By George Newport, F.R.S., P.E.S., &c. Part I. Chilopoda. Pp. iv., 96. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1856, 12mo. 1s. 9d.

## INSECTS.

*Coleopterous Insects.*

Nomenclature of Coleopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum :—

Part VI. Passalidae. By Frederick Smith. Pp. iv., 23. 1 Plate. [With Index.] 1852, 12mo. 8d.

Part VII. Longicornia, I. By Adam White. Pp. iv., 174. 4 Plates. 1853, 12mo. 2s. 6d.

Part VIII. Longicornia, II. By Adam White. Pp. 237. 6 Plates. 1855, 12mo. 3s. 6d.

Part IX. Cassididae. By Charles H. Boheman, Professor of Natural History, Stockholm. Pp. 225. [With Index.] 1856, 12mo. 3s.

- Illustrations of Typical Specimens of Coleoptera in the Collection of the British Museum. Part I. Lycidæ. By Charles Owen Waterhouse. Pp. x., 83. 18 Coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1879, 8vo. 16s.
- Catalogue of the Coleopterous Insects of Madeira in the Collection of the British Museum. By T. Vernon Wollaston, M.A., F.L.S. Pp. xvi., 234: 1 Plate. [With a Topographical Catalogue and an Alphabetical Index.] 1857, 8vo. 3s.
- Catalogue of the Coleopterous Insects of the Canaries in the Collection of the British Museum. By T. Vernon Wollaston, M.A., F.L.S. Pp. xiii., 648. [With Topographical and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1864, 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- Catalogue of Halticidæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By the Rev. Hamlet Clark, M.A., F.L.S. Physapodes and CEdipodes. Part I. Pp. xii., 301. Frontispiece and 9 Plates. 1860, 8vo. 7s.
- Catalogue of Hispidæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By Joseph S. Baly, M.E.S., &c. Part I. Pp. x., 172. 9 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1858, 8vo. 6s.

*Hymenopterous Insects.*

- List of the Specimens of Hymenopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker, F.L.S. :—
- Part II. Chalcidites. Additional Species. Appendix. Pp. iv., 99–237. 1848, 12mo. 2s.
- Catalogue of Hymenopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Frederick Smith. 12mo. :—
- Part I. Andrenidæ and Apidæ. Pp. 197. 6 Plates. 1853, 2s. 6d.
- Part II. Apidæ. Pp. 199–465. 6 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1854, 6s.
- Part III. Mutillidæ and Pompilidæ. Pp. 206. 6 Plates. 1855, 6s.
- Part IV. Sphegidæ, Larridæ, and Crabronidæ. Pp. 207–497. 6 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1856, 6s.
- Part V. Vespidæ. Pp. 147. 6 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1857, 6s.
- Part VI. Formicidæ. Pp. 216. 11 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1858, 6s.
- Part VII. Dorylidæ and Thymidæ. Pp. 76. 3 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1859, 2s.

Descriptions of New Species of Hymenoptera in the Collection of the British Museum. By Frederick Smith. Pp. xxi., 240. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1879, 8vo. 10s.

List of Hymenoptera, with descriptions and figures of the Typical Specimens in the British Museum. Vol. I. Tenthredinidæ and Siricidæ. By W. F. Kirby. Pp. xxviii., 450. 16 Coloured Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1882, 8vo. 1l. 18s.

*Dipterous Insects.*

List of the Specimens of Dipterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker, F.L.S. Part VII. Supplement III. Asilidæ. Pp. ii., 507-775. 1855, 12mo. 3s. 6d.

*Lepidopterous Insects.*

Catalogue of the Lepidoptera Phalaenæ in the British Museum. Vol. I. Catalogue of the Syntomidæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By Sir George F. Hampson, Bart. Pp. xxi., 559. 285 Woodcuts. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes, and Table of the Phylogeny of the Syntomidæ.] 1898, 8vo., 15s.

— Atlas of 17 Coloured Plates, 8vo., 15s.

Illustrations of Typical Specimens of Lepidoptera Heterocera in the Collection of the British Museum:—

Part III. By Arthur Gardiner Butler. Pp. xviii., 82. 41-60 Coloured Plates. [With a Systematic Index.] 1879, 4to. 2l. 10s.

Part V. By Arthur Gardiner Butler. Pp. xiii., 71. 78-100 Coloured Plates. [With a Systematic Index.] 1881, 4to. 2l. 10s.

Part VI. By Arthur Gardiner Butler. Pp. xv., 89. 101-120 Coloured Plates. [With a Systematic Index.] 1886, 4to. 2l. 4s.

Part VII. By Arthur Gardiner Butler. Pp. iv., 121. 121-138 Coloured Plates. [With a Systematic List.] 1889, 4to. 2l.

Part VIII. The Lepidoptera Heterocera of the Nilgiri District. By George Francis Hampson. Pp. iv., 111. 139-156 Coloured Plates. [With a Systematic List.] 1891, 4to. 2l.

Part IX. The Macrolepidoptera Heterocera of Ceylon. By George Francis Hampson. Pp. v., 182. 157-176. Coloured Plates. [With a General Systematic List of Species collected in, or recorded from, Ceylon.] 1893, 4to. 2l. 2s.

Catalogue of Diurnal Lepidoptera of the family Satyridæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By Arthur Gardiner Butler, F.L.S., &c. Pp. vi., 211. 5 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1868, 8vo. 5s. 6d.

- Catalogue of Diurnal Lepidoptera described by Fabricius in the Collection of the British Museum. By Arthur Gardiner Butler, F.L.S., &c. Pp. iv., 303. 3 Plates. 1869, 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- Specimen of a Catalogue of Lycenidæ in the British Museum. By W. C. Hewitson. Pp. 15. 8 Coloured Plates. 1862, 4to. 11. 1s.
- List of Lepidopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. Part I. Papilionidæ. By G. R. Gray, F.L.S. Pp. 106. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1856, 12mo. 2s.
- List of the Specimens of Lepidopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker. 12mo. :—
- Part XIX. Pyralides. Pp. 799–1036. [With an Alphabetical Index to Parts XVI.–XIX.] 1859, 3s. 6d.
- Part XX. Geometrites. Pp. 1–276. 1860, 4s.
- Part XXI. ————— Pp. 277–498. 1860, 3s.
- Part XXII. ————— Pp. 499–755. 1861, 3s. 6d.
- Part XXIII. ————— Pp. 756–1020. 1861, 3s. 6d.
- Part XXIV. ————— Pp. 1021–1280. 1862, 3s. 6d.
- Part XXV. ————— Pp. 1281–1477. 1862, 3s.
- Part XXVI. ————— Pp. 1478–1796. [With an Alphabetical Index to Parts XX.–XXVI.] 1862, 4s. 6d.
- Part XXVII. Crambites and Tortricites. Pp. 1–286. 1863, 4s.
- Part XXVIII. Tortricites and Tineites. Pp. 287–561. 1863, 4s.
- Part XXIX. Tineites. Pp. 562–835. 1864, 4s.
- Part XXX. ————— Pp. 836–1096. [With an Alphabetical Index to Parts XXVII.–XXX.] 1864, 4s.
- Part XXXI. Supplement. Pp. 1–321. 1864, 5s.
- Part XXXII. ————— Part 2. Pp. 322–706. 1865, 5s.
- Part XXXIII. ————— Part 3. Pp. 707–1120. 1865, 6s.
- Part XXXIV. ————— Part 4. Pp. 1121–1533. 1865, 5s. 6d.
- Part XXXV. ————— Part 5. Pp. 1534–2040. [With an Alphabetical Index to Parts XXXI.–XXXV.] 1866, 7s.

*Neuropterous Insects.*

- Catalogue of the Specimens of Neuropterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker. 12mo. :—
- Part I. Phryganides—Perlides. Pp. iv., 192. 1852, 2s. 6d.
- Part II. Sialidæ—Nemopterides. Pp. ii., 193–476. 1853, 3s. 6d.
- Part III. Termitidæ—Ephemeridæ. Pp. ii., 477–585. 1853, 1s. 6d.

Catalogue of the Specimens of Neuropterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. H. Hagen. Part I. Termitina. Pp. 31. 1858, 12mo. 6d.

*Orthopterous Insects.*

Catalogue of Orthopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. Part I. Phasmidae. By John Obadiah Westwood, F.L.S., &c. Pp. 195. 18 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index]. 1859, 1to. 3l.

Catalogue of the Specimens of Blattariæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker, F.L.S., &c. Pp. 239. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1868, 8vo. 5s. 6d.

Catalogue of the Specimens of Dermaptera Saltatoria [Part I.] and Supplement to the Blattariæ in the Collection of the British Museum. Gryllidae. Blattariæ. Locustidae. By Francis Walker, F.L.S., &c. Pp. 221. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1869, 8vo. 5s.

Catalogue of the Specimens of Dermaptera Saltatoria in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker, F.L.S., &c. —

Part II. Locustidae (continued). Pp. 225–423. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1869, 8vo. 4s. 6d.

Part III. Locustidae (continued).—Acrididae. Pp. 425–601. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1870, 8vo. 4s.

Part IV. Acrididae (continued). Pp. 605–809. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1870, 8vo. 6s.

Part V. Tettigidae.—Supplement to the Catalogue of Blattariæ.—Supplement to the Catalogue of Dermaptera Saltatoria (with remarks on the Geographical Distribution of Dermaptera). Pp. 811–850; 43; 116. [With Alphabetical Indexes.] 1870, 8vo. 6s.

*Hemipterous Insects.*

Catalogue of the Specimens of Heteropterous Hemiptera in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker, F.L.S., &c. 8vo. :—

Part I. Scutata. Pp. 210. 1867. 5s.

Part II. Scutata (continued). Pp. 211–417. 1867. 4s.

Part III. Pp. 418–599. [With an Alphabetical Index to Parts I., II., III., and a Summary of Geographical Distribution of the Species mentioned.] 1868. 4s. 6d.

Part IV. Pp. 211. [Alphabetical Index.] 1871. 6s.

Part V. Pp. 202. ————— 1872. 5s.

Part VI. Pp. 210. ————— 1873. 5s.

Part VII. Pp. 213. ————— 1873. 6s.

Part VIII. Pp. 220. ————— 1873. 6s. 6d.

*Homopterous Insects.*

List of the Specimens of Homopterous Insects in the Collection of the British Museum. By Francis Walker. Supplement. Pp. ii., 369. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1858, 12mo., 4s. 6d.

## VERMES.

Catalogue of the Species of Entozoa, or Intestinal Worms, contained in the Collection of the British Museum. By Dr. Baird. Pp. iv., 132. 2 Plates. [With an Index of the Animals in which the Entozoa mentioned in the Catalogue are found, and an Index of Genera and Species.] 1853, 12mo., 2s.

## ANTHOZOA.

Catalogue of Sea-pens or Pennatulariidæ in the Collection of the British Museum. By J. E. Gray, F.R.S., &c. Pp. iv., 40. 2 Woodcuts. 1870, 8vo. 1s. 6d.

Catalogue of Lithophytes or Stony Corals in the Collection of the British Museum. By J. E. Gray, F.R.S., &c. Pp. iv., 51. 14 Woodcuts. 1870, 8vo. 3s.

Catalogue of the Madreporarian Corals in the British Museum (Natural History):—

Vol. I. The Genus *Madrepora*. By George Brook. Pp. xi., 212. 35 Collotype Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes and Explanation of the Plates.] 1893, 4to. 1l. 4s.

Vol. II. The Genus *Turbinaria*: the Genus *Astræopora*. By Henry M. Bernard, M.A. Cantab., F.L.S., F.Z.S. Pp. iv., 106. 30 Collotype and 3 Lithographic Plates. [With Index of Generic and Specific Names, and Explanation of the Plates.] 1896, 4to. 18s.

Vol. III. The Genus *Montipora*: the Genus *Anacropora*. By Henry M. Bernard, M.A. Pp. vii., 192. 30 Collotype and 4 Lithographic Plates. [With Systematic Index, Index of Generic and Specific Names, and Explanation of the Plates.] 1897. 4to. 1l. 4s.

## BRITISH ANIMALS

Catalogue of British Birds in the Collection of the British Museum. By George Robert Gray, F.L.S., F.Z.S., &c. Pp. xii., 248. [With a List of Species.] 1863, 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Catalogue of British Hymenoptera in the Collection of the British Museum. Second edition. Part I. Andrenidæ and Apidæ. By Frederick Smith, M.E.S. New Issue. Pp. xi., 236. 11 Plates. [With Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1891, 8vo. 6s.

- Catalogue of British Fossorial Hymenoptera, Formicidae, and Vespidae in the Collection of the British Museum. By Frederick Smith, V.P.E.S. Pp. 236. 6 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1858, 12mo. 6s.
- A Catalogue of the British Non-parasitical Worms in the Collection of the British Museum. By George Johnston, M.D., Edin., F.R.C.L., Ed., LL.D., Marischal Coll., Aberdeen, &c. Pp. 365. Woodcuts and 24 Plates. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1865, 8vo. 7s.
- Catalogue of the British Echinoderms in the British Museum (Natural History). By F. Jeffrey Bell, M.A. Pp. xvii., 202. Woodcuts and 16 Plates (2 Coloured). [With Table of Contents, Tables of Distribution, Alphabetical Index, Description of the Plates, &c.] 1892, 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- List of the Specimens of British Animals in the Collection of the British Museum: with Synonyma and References to figures. 12mo. :—
- Part IV. Crustacea. By A. White. Pp. iv., 141. (With an Index.) 1850. 2s. 6d.
- Part V. Lepidoptera. By J. F. Stephens. 2nd Edition. Revised by H. T. Stainton and E. Shepherd. Pp. iv., 224. 1856, 1s. 9d.
- Part VI. Hymenoptera. By F. Smith. Pp. 134. 1851. 2s.
- Part VII. Mollusca, Acephala and Brachiopoda. By Dr. J. E. Gray. Pp. iv., 167. 1851, 3s. 6d.
- Part VIII. Fish. By Adam White. Pp. xxiii., 161. (With Index and List of Donors.) 1851, 3s. 6d.
- Part IX. Eggs of British Birds. By George Robert Gray. Pp. 143. 1852, 2s. 6d.
- Part XI. Anoplura, or Parasitic Insects. By H. Denny. Pp. iv., 51. 1852, 1s.
- Part XII. Lepidoptera (continued). By James F. Stephens. Pp. iv., 51. 1852, 9d.
- Part XIII. Nomenclature of Hymenoptera. By Frederick Smith. Pp. iv., 71. 1853, 1s. 4d.
- Part XIV. Nomenclature of Neuroptera. By Adam White. Pp. iv., 16. 1853, 6d.
- Part XV. Nomenclature of Diptera, 1. By Adam White. Pp. iv., 42. 1853, 1s.
- Part XVI. Lepidoptera (completed). By H. T. Stainton. Pp. 199. [With an Index.] 1854, 3s.
- Part XVII. Nomenclature of Anoplura, Euplexoptera, and Orthoptera. By Adam White. Pp. iv., 17. 1855, 6d.

## PLANTS.

Catalogue of the African Plants collected by Dr. Friedrich Welwitsch in 1853-61.—Dicotyledons. By William Philip Hiern, M.A., F.L.S., &c. :—

- Part I. [Ranunculaceæ to Rhizophoraceæ.] Pp. xxvi., 336. [With Portrait of Dr. Welwitsch, Introduction, Bibliography, and Index of Genera.] 1896, 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Catalogue of African Plants—*continued*.

Part II. Combretaceæ to Rubiaceæ. Pp. 337–510.

[With Index of Genera.] 1898, 8vo. 4s.

Part III. Dipsacaceæ to Scrophulariaceæ. Pp. 511–784.

[With Index of Genera.] 1898, 8vo., 5s.

Vol. II., Part I. Monocotyledons and Gymnosperms.

By Alfred Barton Rendle, M.A., D.Sc. F.L.S., Assistant,

Department of Botany. Pp. 260. [With Index of Genera.] 1899, 8vo.

A Monograph of Lichens found in Britain : being a Descriptive

Catalogue of the Species in the Herbarium of the

British Museum. By the Rev. James M. Crombie, M.A.,

F.L.S., F.G.S., &c. Part I. Pp. viii., 519 : 74 Woodcuts.

[With Glossary, Synopsis, Tabular Conspectus, and Index.]

1894, 8vo. 16s.

A Monograph of the Mycetozoa : being a Descriptive Catalogue

of the Species in the Herbarium of the British Museum.

By Arthur Lister, F.L.S. Pp. 224. 78 Plates and 51

Woodcuts. [With Synopsis of Genera and List of Species,

and Index.] 1894, 8vo. 15s.

List of British Diatomaceæ in the Collection of the British

Museum. By the Rev. W. Smith, F.L.S., &c. Pp. iv., 55.

1859, 12mo. 1s.

## FOSSILS.

Catalogue of the Fossil Mammalia in the British Museum

(Natural History). By Richard Lydekker, B.A., F.G.S. :—

Part I. Containing the Orders Primates, Chiroptera,

Insectivora, Carnivora, and Rodentia. Pp. xxx., 268.

33 Woodcuts. [With Systematic and Alphabetical

Indexes.] 1885, 8vo. 5s.

Part II. Containing the Order Ungulata, Suborder

Artiodactyla. Pp. xxii., 324. 39 Woodcuts. [With

Systematic and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1885, 8vo. 6s.

Part III. Containing the Order Ungulata, Suborders

Perissodactyla, Toxodontia, Condylarthra, and Ambly-

poda. Pp. xvi., 186. 30 Woodcuts. [With Systematic

Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species,

including Synonyms.] 1886, 8vo. 4s.

Part IV. Containing the Order Ungulata, Suborder

Proboscidea. Pp. xxiv., 235. 32 Woodcuts. [With

Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera

and Species, including Synonyms.] 1886, 8vo. 5s.

Part V. Containing the Group Tillodontia, the Orders

Sirenia, Cetacea, Edentata, Marsupialia, Monotremata,

and Supplement. Pp. xxxv., 345. 55 Woodcuts.

[With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of

Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1887,

8vo. 6s.

Catalogue of the Fossil Birds in the British Museum (Natural

History). By Richard Lydekker, B.A. Pp. xxvii., 368.

75 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical

Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1891,

8vo. 10s. 6d.



Catalogue of the Fossil Reptilia and Amphibia in the British Museum (Natural History). By Richard Lydekker, B.A., F.G.S. :—

- Part I. Containing the Orders Ornithosauria, Crocodilia, Dinosauria, Squamata, Rhynchocephalia, and Proterosauria. Pp. xxviii., 309. 69 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1888, 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- Part II. Containing the Orders Ichthyopterygia and Sauropterygia. Pp. xxi., 307. 85 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1889, 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- Part III. Containing the Order Chelonia. Pp. xviii., 239. 53 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1889, 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- Part IV. Containing the Orders Anomodontia, Ecaudata, Caudata, and Labyrinthodontia: and Supplement. Pp. xxiii., 295. 66 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species to the entire work.] 1890, 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Catalogue of the Fossil Fishes in the British Museum (Natural History). By Arthur Smith Woodward, F.G.S., F.Z.S. :—

- Part I. Containing the Elasmobranchii. Pp. xlvii., 474. 13 Woodcuts and 17 Plates. [With Alphabetical Index, and Systematic Index of Genera and Species.] 1889, 8vo. 21s.
- Part II. Containing the Elasmobranchii (Acanthodii), Holocephali, Ichthyodorulites, Ostracodermi, Dipnoi, and Teleostomi (Crossopterygii and Chondrostean Actinopterygii). Pp. xlv., 567. 58 Woodcuts and 16 Plates. [With Alphabetical Index, and Systematic Index of Genera and Species.] 1894, 8vo. 21s.
- Part III. Containing the Actinopterygian Teleostomi of the Orders *Chondrostei* (concluded), *Protospondyli*, *Aethospondyli*, and *Isospondyli* (in part). Pp. xlii., 544. 45 Woodcuts and 18 Plates. [With Alphabetical Index, and Systematic Index of Genera and Species.] 1895, 8vo. 21s.

Systematic List of the Edwards Collection of British Oligocene and Eocene Mollusca in the British Museum (Natural History), with references to the type-specimens from similar horizons contained in other collections belonging to the Geological Department of the Museum. By Richard Bullen Newton, F.G.S. Pp. xxviii., 365. [With table of Families and Genera, Bibliography, Correlation-table, Appendix, and Alphabetical Index.] 1894, 8vo. 6s.

- Catalogue of Tertiary Mollusca in the Department of Geology, British Museum (Natural History). Part I. The Australasian Tertiary Mollusca. By George F. Harris, F.G.S., etc. Pp. xxvi., 407. 8 Plates. [With Table of Families, Genera, and Subgenera, and Index.] 1897, 8vo. 10s.
- Catalogue of the Fossil Cephalopoda in the British Museum (Natural History):—
- Part I. Containing part of the Suborder Nautiloidea, consisting of the families Orthoceratidæ, Endoceratidæ, Actinoceratidæ, Gomphoceratidæ, Ascoceratidæ, Poterioceratidæ, Cyrtoceratidæ, and Supplement. By Arthur H. Foord, F.G.S. Pp. xxxi., 311. 51 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1888, 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- Part II. Containing the remainder of the Suborder Nautiloidea, consisting of the families Lituitidæ, Trochoceratidæ, Nautilidæ, and Supplement. By Arthur H. Foord, F.G.S. Pp. xxviii., 407. 86 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index, and Alphabetical Index of Genera and Species, including Synonyms.] 1891, 8vo. 15s.
- Part III. Containing the Bactritidæ, and part of the Suborder Ammonoidea. By Arthur H. Foord, Ph.D., F.G.S., and George Charles Crick, A.R.S.M., F.G.S. Pp. xxxiii., 303. 146 Woodcuts. [With Systematic Index of Genera and Species, and Alphabetical Index.] 1897, 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- List of the Types and Figured Specimens of Fossil Cephalopoda in the British Museum (Natural History). By G. C. Crick, F.G.S. Pp. 103. [With Index.] 1898, 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- A Catalogue of British Fossil Crustacea, with their Synonyms and the Range in Time of each Genus and Order. By Henry Woodward, F.R.S. Pp. xii., 155. [With an Alphabetical Index.] 1877, 8vo. 5s.
- Catalogue of the Fossil Bryozoa in the Department of Geology, British Museum (Natural History). The Jurassic Bryozoa. By J. W. Gregory, D.Sc., F.G.S., F.Z.S. Pp. [viii.,] 239. 22 Woodcuts and 11 Plates. [With List of Species and Distribution, Bibliography, Index, and Explanation of Plates.] 1896, 8vo. 10s.
- Catalogue of the Blastoidea in the Geological Department of the British Museum (Natural History), with an account of the morphology and systematic position of the group, and a revision of the genera and species. By Robert Etheridge, jun., of the Department of Geology, British Museum (Natural History), and P. Herbert Carpenter, D.Sc., F.R.S., F.L.S. (of Eton College). Pp. xv., 322. 20 Plates. [With Preface by Dr. H. Woodward, Table of Contents, General Index, Explanations of the Plates, &c.] 1886, 4to. 25s.
- The Genera and Species of Blastoidea, with a List of the Specimens in the British Museum (Natural History). By F. A. Bather, M.A., F.G.S., of the Geological Department. Pp. x., 70. 1 Woodcut. 1899, 8vo. 3s.

- Catalogue of the Fossil Sponges in the Geological Department of the British Museum (Natural History). With descriptions of new and little known species. By George Jennings Hinde, Ph.D., F.G.S. Pp. viii., 218. 38 Plates. [With a Tabular List of Species, arranged in Zoological and Stratigraphical sequence, and an Alphabetical Index.] 1883, 4to, 17, 10s.
- Catalogue of the Fossil Foraminifera in the British Museum (Natural History). By Professor T. Rupert Jones, F.R.S., &c. Pp. xxiv., 100. [With Geographical and Alphabetical Indexes.] 1882, 8vo, 5s.
- Catalogue of the Palaeozoic Plants in the Department of Geology and Palaeontology, British Museum (Natural History). By Robert Kidston, F.G.S. Pp. viii., 288. [With a list of works quoted, and an Index.] 1886, 8vo, 5s.
- Catalogue of the Mesozoic Plants in the Department of Geology, British Museum (Natural History). The Wealden Flora. By A. C. Seward, M.A., F.G.S., University Lecturer in Botany, Cambridge:—
- Part I. Thallophyta—Pteridophyta. Pp. xxxviii., 179 : 17 Woodcuts and 11 Plates. [With Preface by Dr. Woodward, Alphabetical Index of Genera, Species, &c. Explanations of the Plates, &c.] 1894, 8vo, 10s.
- Part II. Gymnosperme. Pp. viii., 259. 9 Woodcuts and 20 Plates. (With Alphabetical Index, Explanations of the Plates, &c.) 1895, 8vo, 15s.

## GUIDE-BOOKS.

(*To be obtained only at the Museum.*)

- Guide to the Galleries of Mammalia in the Department of Zoology of the British Museum (Natural History). 6th Edition. Pp. 120. 57 Woodcuts and 4 Plans. Index. 1898, 8vo, 6d.
- Guide to the Galleries of Reptiles and Fishes in the Department of Zoology of the British Museum (Natural History). 4th Edition. Pp. iv., 119. 101 Woodcuts. Index. 1898, 8vo, 6d.
- Guide to the Shell and Starfish Galleries (Mollusca, Echinodermata, Vermes), in the Department of Zoology of the British Museum (Natural History). [By A. Günther.] 2nd Edition. Pp. iv., 71. 51 Woodcuts and 1 Plan. 1888, 8vo, 4d.
- A Guide to the Fossil Mammals and Birds in the Department of Geology and Palaeontology in the British Museum (Natural History). 7th Edition. [By Henry Woodward.] Pp. xii., 103. 116 Woodcuts. [With List of Illustrations, Table of Stratified Rocks, and Index.] 1896, 8vo, 6d.
- A Guide to the Fossil Reptiles and Fishes in the Department of Geology and Palaeontology in the British Museum (Natural History). [By Henry Woodward.] Pp. xiv., 129 : 165 Woodcuts. [With List of Illustrations, Table of Stratified Rocks, and Index.] 1896, 8vo, 6d.

A Guide to the Fossil Invertebrates and Plants in the Department of Geology and Palaeontology in the British Museum (Natural History). [By Henry Woodward.] Pp. xvi., 158. 182 Woodcuts. [With List of Illustrations, Table of Stratified Rocks, Introduction, and Index.] 1897, 8vo. 1s.

The same, in two parts :—

Part I. Mollusca to Bryozoa. Pp. xii., 64. 107 Woodcuts. [With List of Illustrations, Table of Stratified Rocks, and Introduction.] 1897, 8vo. 6d.

Part II. Insecta to Plants, &c. Pp. ix., 64\*-158. Woodcuts 108-182. [With List of Illustrations and Index to the two parts.] 1897, 8vo. 6d.

Guide to Sowerby's Models of British Fungi in the Department of Botany, British Museum (Natural History). By Worthington G. Smith, F.L.S. Pp. 82. 93 Woodcuts. With Table of Diagnostic Characters, and Index. [2nd Edition.] 1898, 8vo. 4d.

Guide to the British Mycetozoa exhibited in the Department of Botany, British Museum (Natural History). By Arthur Lister, F.L.S. Pp. 42. 44 Woodcuts. Index. 1895, 8vo. 3d.

A Guide to the Mineral Gallery of the British Museum (Natural History). [By L. Fletcher, M.A., F.R.S.] Pp. 32. Plan. 1898, 8vo. 1d.

The Student's Index to the Collection of Minerals, British Museum (Natural History). [By L. Fletcher, M.A., F.R.S.] Pp. 33. With a Plan of the Mineral Gallery. 1897, 8vo. 2d.

An Introduction to the Study of Minerals, with a Guide to the Mineral Gallery of the British Museum (Natural History). By L. Fletcher, M.A., F.R.S. Pp. 123. 41 Woodcuts. With Plan of the Mineral Gallery and Index. 1897, 8vo. 6d.

An Introduction to the Study of Rocks. By L. Fletcher, M.A., F.R.S. Pp. 118. [With plan of the Mineral Gallery, Table of Contents, and Index.] 1898, 8vo. 6d.

An Introduction to the Study of Meteorites, with a List of the Meteorites represented in the Collection. By L. Fletcher, M.A., F.R.S. Pp. 95. [With a Plan of the Mineral Gallery, and an Index to the Meteorites represented in the Collection.] 1896, 8vo. 6d.

E. RAY LANKESTER,  
*Director.*

British Museum  
(Natural History),  
Cromwell Road,  
London, S.W.  
June 1st, 1899.







